



Gc  
942.6101  
N76no  
v.4  
1788578

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION



ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 00727 2476





490

# Norfolk Archaeology:

OR

Vol. 4

## MISCELLANEOUS TRACTS

RELATING TO THE

ANTIQUITIES OF THE COUNTY OF NORFOLK,

PUBLISHED BY THE

NORFOLK AND NORWICH

ARCHÆOLOGICAL SOCIETY.

---

Nescio quâ natale solum dulcedine captos  
Ducit, et immemores non sinit esse sui.

---

VOL. IV.

Norwich:

CHARLES MUSKETT, OLD HAYMARKET.

1855.

490

137440



Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2014

<https://archive.org/details/norfolkarchaeolo04norf>



## CONTENTS OF VOL. IV.

	Page
Account of a MS. Genealogy of the Paston Family in the possession of His Grace the Duke of Newcastle.— <i>F. Worship, Esq.</i> . . . . .	1
Notice of the Common Seal of the White Friars of Lynn.— <i>Rev. C. R. Manning</i> . . . . .	56
Castle Rising.— <i>H. Harrod, Esq.</i> . . . . .	59
Impression of the Counter-Seal of Roger Bigod, fourth Earl of Norfolk, Marshal of England.— <i>Rev. C. R. Manning</i> . . . . .	92
On two ancient Charters in the possession of the Corporation of King's Lynn.— <i>C. W. Goodwin, Esq.</i> . . . . .	93
On an ancient Enamelled Candlestick.— <i>Rev. C. R. Manning</i> . . . . .	118
The Easter Sepulchre at Northwold.— <i>Rev. G. H. McGill</i> . . . . .	120
State Papers relating to the custody of the Princess Elizabeth at Woodstock, in 1554; being Letters between Queen Mary and her Privy Council, and Sir Henry Bedingsfield, Knight, of Oxburgh, Norfolk.— <i>Rev. C. R. Manning</i> . . . . .	133
Index to the above State Papers . . . . .	227
Antiquities found at Caister near Norwich.— <i>R. Fitch, Esq.</i> . . . .	232
Notice of a brass Seal in the possession of George Jones, Esq., Marsham.— <i>H. Harrod, Esq.</i> . . . . .	237
Notes on the Records of the Corporation of Great Yarmouth.— <i>H. Harrod, Esq.</i> . . . . .	239
Original Letters of Sir Edward Coke and Edward Lord Cromwell.— <i>G. A. Carthew, Esq., F.S.A.</i> . . . . .	267
Oxburgh Hall.— <i>Rev. G. H. McGill</i> . . . . .	271
On the Right of Wardship, and the Ceremony of Homage and Fealty in the Feudal Times.— <i>G. A. Carthew, Esq., F.S.A.</i> . . . . .	286
Index to the Harleian MS., Cod. 1109. Norfolk Families entitled to bear Arms.—( <i>Continued from Vol. III., p. 51</i> ) . . . . .	292
Remarks on some Churches in the neighbourhood of North Walsham, Visited by the Society, July 19 and 20, 1854.— <i>Rev. C. R. Manning</i> . . . . .	296
A brief Sketch of the Antiquities of the Valleys of the Waveney and Yare.— <i>Greville J. Chester, Esq.</i> . . . . .	310
Extracts from Early Wills in the Norwich Registries.— <i>H. Harrod, Esq., F.S.A.</i> . . . . .	317
Appendix.—Extracts from the Proceedings of the Committee . . . . .	341





# ILLUSTRATIONS.

	<i>Page</i>
Coat, Crest, and Supporters of Robert Paston, Viscount Yarmouth . . . . .	1
Seal of the Carmelites of Lynn . . . . .	56
Seal of Roger Bigod, fourth Earl of Norfolk . . . . .	56
Seal of Robert de Montalt of Rising . . . . .	56
Castle Rising Castle—	
General Plan . . . . .	59
Gate House and Bridge . . . . .	70
Hedingham Castle, 1592 . . . . .	71
Grand Entrance to Great Tower . . . . .	72
Plan of Chapel . . . . .	77
Great Tower, from view by Millicent . . . . .	79
Plan of Ground Floor of Great Tower . . . . .	79
Plan of Upper Floor of the same . . . . .	81
Candlestick of Limoges Enamel, <i>circa</i> 1200 . . . . .	118
Easter Sepulchre, Northwold Church . . . . .	120
Caister Antiquities (two plates) . . . . .	232
Seal found at Marsham . . . . .	237
Yarmouth Merchants' Marks . . . . .	258
Yarmouth Trolley Cart . . . . .	262
Oxburgh Hall, exterior view . . . . .	271
King's Room, interior view . . . . .	279
Baptistery at Trunch Church . . . . .	297
Porch-buttress, Chancel of Trunch Church . . . . .	299
Sound-holes, Tower of Worstead Church . . . . .	302
Iron-work on South door, Tunstead Church . . . . .	303
Iron-work on South door, Irstead Church . . . . .	304
East Window of Aisles, North Walsham Church . . . . .	306
Miscellaneous Plate.—(1, 2) Gold Coins of the Iceni: (3) Roman Urn found at Horsey: (4) Coat of Arms on Ring found at Sprowston: (5) Bronze Saxon Fibula found at Threxton: (6) Nutmeg-grater, 1666	354
Coins of the Iceni, found at Weston . . . . .	358





NORFOLK AND NORWICH  
Archaeological Society.



Patron:

THE LORD BISHOP OF NORWICH.

---

President:

SIR WILLOUGHBY JONES, BART.

---

Vice-Presidents:

THE RIGHT HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ROSEBERY.

THE RIGHT HONOURABLE THE LORD SONDES.

THE RIGHT HONOURABLE THE LORD WALSINGHAM.

THE RIGHT HONOURABLE AND REVEREND THE LORD BAYNING.

THE HONOURABLE AND VERY REVEREND THE DEAN OF NORWICH.

SIR W. J. H. B. FOLKES, BART., F.R.S., F.S.A.

SIR THOMAS B. BEEVOR, BART.

SIR JOHN P. BOILEAU, BART., F.R.S., F.S.A.

LIEUTENANT-GENERAL SIR ROBERT JOHN HARVEY, C.B., F.S.A.

THE VENERABLE THE ARCHDEACON OF NORWICH.

THE VENERABLE THE ARCHDEACON OF NORFOLK.

HUDSON GURNEY, Esq., F.R.S., V.P.S.A.

DANIEL GURNEY, Esq., F.S.A.

DAWSON TURNER, Esq., F.R.S., F.S.A.



Treasurer :

CAPTAIN BLAKISTON, R.N., Thorpe Hall.

---

The Committee :

REV. JAMES BULWER . . . . .	Hunworth Rectory, Holt
REV. F. CUBITT . . . . .	Fritton Rectory, Lowestoft
REV. G. H. DASHWOOD, F.S.A. . . . .	Stow Bardolph Rectory, Downham
REV. WM. GRIGSON . . . . .	Whinburgh Rectory, Dereham
WM. C. EWING, Esq. . . . .	Norwich
W. M. FELLOWS, Esq. . . . .	Ormesby, Great Yarmouth
ROBERT FITCH, Esq., F.G.S. . . . .	Norwich
REV. JOHN GUNN . . . . .	Irstead Rectory, Coltishall
R. BLAKE HUMFREY, Esq. . . . .	Wroxham House
GODDARD JOHNSON, Esq. . . . .	Norwich
REV. S. W. KING . . . . .	Saxlingham
REV. JAMES LEE WARNER . . . . .	Walsingham
E. H. SAINT QUINTIN, Esq. . . . .	Thorpe Hamlet
C. J. PALMER, Esq., F.S.A. . . . .	Great Yarmouth
REV. J. J. SMITH . . . . .	Loddon
RICHARD WARD, Esq. . . . .	Salhouse Hall
FRANCIS WORSHIP, Esq. . . . .	Great Yarmouth
REV. E. T. YATES . . . . .	Aylsham Vicarage

---

Honorary Secretaries :

HENRY HARROD, Esq., F.S.A., Norwich.  
REV. C. R. MANNING, Framingham Earl.

---

Local Secretaries :

THOMAS BARTON, Esq. . . . .	Threxton, Watton
L. S. BIDWELL, Esq., F.S.A. . . . .	Thetford
GEORGE A. CARTHEW, Esq., F.S.A. . . . .	East Dereham
JAMES COPEMAN, Esq. . . . .	Loddon
REV. AUGUSTUS HEMSWORTH . . . . .	Great Ryburgh Rectory
REV. A. M. HOPPER . . . . .	Starston Rectory, Harleston
REV. E. J. HOWMAN . . . . .	Bexwell Rectory, Downham
REV. THOMAS JONES . . . . .	Sporle
C. J. PALMER, Esq., F.S.A. . . . .	Great Yarmouth
S. WILTON RIX, Esq. . . . .	Beebles
ALAN H. SWATMAN, Esq. . . . .	King's Lynn





## REGULATIONS.

---

1. That the Society shall be called, "THE NORFOLK AND NORWICH ARCHAEOLOGICAL SOCIETY."

2. That the object of the Society shall be to collect the best information on the Arts and Monuments of the County, including Primeval Antiquities; Numismatics; Architecture, Civil and Ecclesiastical; Sculpture; Painting on Walls, Wood, or Glass; Civil History, and Antiquities; comprising Manors, Manorial Rights, Privileges and Customs; Descent; Genealogy; Ecclesiastical History or Endowments, and Charitable Foundations; Records, &c., and all other matters usually comprised under the head of Archaeology.

3. That all information thus received shall be entered in books kept for the purpose, which shall be open to the inspection of the Members of the Society, and be kept in the custody of the Secretaries.

4. That the Society shall consist of a President, Vice-Presidents, Treasurer, Secretaries, and a Committee of eighteen.

5. That all such Antiquities as shall be given to the Society, shall be presented to the Norwich Museum.

6. That six of the Committee shall go out annually in rotation, but with the power of being re-elected; and also that the Committee shall supply any vacancy that may occur in their number during the year.

7. That the President, Vice-Presidents, and Treasurer and Secretaries, be elected at the Annual General Meeting for one year, with power of being re-elected, and shall be ex-officio members of the Committee.

8. That any person desirous to become a Member of this Society, shall be proposed by at least two of its Members, at either a General or Committee Meeting.

9. That every Member shall pay the Annual Subscription of Seven Shillings and Sixpence, to be due in advance on the first of January.

10. That distinguished Antiquaries, not connected with the County, may be elected as Honorary Members, at any of the General or Committee Meetings of the Society, on being proposed by two of the Members.



11. That Four General Meetings shall be held in the year, at such times and places as shall be from time to time determined by the Committee.

12. That such short papers shall be read at the meetings as the Committee shall previously approve of, and that the meetings shall conclude with the exhibition of, and discussion on, such subjects of interest or curiosity as Members may produce.

13. That the Committee may, on such occasions as they shall think necessary, call Special Meetings by advertisement.

14. That the Accounts shall be audited by two of the Committee, and a statement of the affairs of the Society shall be given at the first General Meeting in the year.

15. That the Committee shall meet the last Thursday in every month, at Twelve o'clock, to receive such information, and make such arrangements as may be necessary, preparatory to the General Meetings. That three shall be a quorum, and that the Chairman shall have the casting vote.

16. That a short Annual Report of the proceedings of the Society shall be laid before the General Meeting, and that a List of Members shall be printed from time to time.

17. That all papers deposited in the archives of this Society shall be considered the property of the Society; but that it shall be optional with the Committee to receive communications from Members, who are writing with other objects in view, and to return the same, after perusal, to the author.

18. That the Committee shall have the power of making Bye Laws, which shall remain in force till the next General Meeting.

19. That the Committee shall have the power of publishing such papers and engravings, at the Society's expense, as may be deemed worthy of being printed; that each Subscriber shall be entitled to a copy of such publication, either gratis or at such price as the funds of the Society will admit, from the time of his admission; and to such further copies, and previous publications (if any there be in hand), at a price to be fixed by the Committee; that the author of such published papers shall be entitled to fifteen copies, gratis; and that the Committee shall have the power to make such arrangements for reprinting any of the parts of the Society's Papers, when out of print, as they may deem most conducive to the interests of the Society.

20. That the Society in its pursuits shall be confined to the County of Norfolk.





1 Paston. 4 Somerton. 7 Hengrave. 10 Gerbridge.  
 2 Peeche. 5 Walcot. 8 Swattham. 11 Peyour  
 3 Leeche. 6 Berrye. 9 Hetherfet. 12 Mawthly.

page 159

THE COAT CREST & SUPPORTERS of Robert Paston,  
 Viscount Yarmouth.



ACCOUNT OF A  
MS. GENEALOGY OF THE PASTON FAMILY,  
IN THE  
Possession of His Grace the Duke of Newcastle.

BY FRANCIS WORSHIP, ESQ.

---

AT a recent visit to Clumber, the seat of the Duke of Newcastle, his Grace put into my hand a manuscript volume relating to one of our oldest county families, and permitted me to give to our Society a description of it.

The volume in question is of the largest folio, of vellum, and in the best condition. It was compiled in the year 1674 for Robert Paston, the first Viscount, and subsequently Earl of, Yarmouth; and the compiler was Francis Sandford, the author of the laborious and accurate *Genealogical History of England*. The object of Sandford was evidently the deduction of the Paston pedigree from the English patriarch of the family to Robert Lord Yarmouth, his employer. Sandford does not, however, stop short in this his definite object, but occasionally turns aside to the descents of those families into which the Pastons have married, and to the houses which branch from them. In illustration of the Paston family, and of their connections and descents, the volume is illustrated by 260 Coats of Arms, most exquisitely blazoned. Oxnead, the Norfolk seat of Lord Yarmouth, was in 1674 in its full





glory : its treasures were then entire, its archives were untouched, and Sandford had full use of all its title-deeds, MSS. and "Paston Correspondence." The book bears throughout the same evidences of study and research which distinguish the Genealogical History of England. Among these evidences are copies of thirty-two Latin Deeds, Charters, and Inquisitions, besides many in our own tongue. Honesty and truth appear to be the only objects of the laborious compiler. Of the seventy-nine pages of the volume, sixty-two are evidently simultaneous, and complete the genealogy of the Pastons to the time of the compilation. There are seventeen pages in a different hand, and of a shortly subsequent date, which supply additional matter, and carry on the family history a little, and a very little, farther. These additions are so slight, and at the same time are so evident, that I find no need to notice them. I shall deal with the volume as a whole, and shall not trouble the reader (who will remember that the first and main portion of the book was written in 1674) with any varieties of type, to show where Sandford ends, and where his continuator begins.

But, before I enter upon an account of this splendid volume, I think it right to say that I shall confine myself strictly to its contents. I do not feel myself called upon to enter upon any other matter than that which lies before me. It will be nothing to me that a variation should be found between the Pedigree embodied in Blomefield's *History*, and the Pedigree in the direct line from father to son which was compiled by Sandford. I shall not turn aside to discuss, or attempt to rectify, any discrepancies. I shall deal with the book as I find it ; and in so doing, I persuade myself that I shall be acting justly towards the Duke of Newcastle, who permitted me to make the volume known, as well as to our Norfolk readers, who will feel ever thankful for his Grace's kindness in opening a fresh, and hitherto a private, source of information respecting one of our historical families.



Po

Eld  
Eau

Chu

S  
Paz

Seig



The Paston Pedigree.

Wulstan de Paston. Page 1 of the MS.

Wuſtan do Paſtem. 1.

Italpo de Pasten, 1.

Richard de Paston. 2

Robert de Pastou. 3.

Edmund de Paston, 4<sup>th</sup> = . . . dau. of . . . Glanville, 4<sup>th</sup>

Clement de Paston, eldest son. 5.      Walter de Paston.—Cecily Peeche. 7

Edmund de Paston, d'yeu

Clement Paston. 8.—Cecily le Leche. 8.

William Pastore, 10, Statham, 10

Elizabeth, marr. to John Swanton, 10.	Clement Paston, = Beatrice Somerton, 10. Esq. 10.	Margery, marr. to John Gorge, 10.
------------------------------------------	------------------------------------------------------	--------------------------------------

William Paston, Esq. 11. Agnes Berry. 11.

Robert-Paston-Payne	John Paston, Esq.	Margaret Paston, Maudy	Edmund Paston, 2nd son	Henry Paston, 3rd son	William Paston, 4th son	Clement Paston, 5th son	Sr. William-Paston, 6th son	Clement Paston, 7th son	Elizabeth-Paston, eldest dau.	Margaret-Paston, 3rd dau.
15.	15.	17.	14.	14.	14.	14.	13.	14.	14.	14.

Sir John Paston, Kn<sup>t</sup>. Sir John Paston, Kn<sup>t</sup>. Margery Bras. Margery, marr. to Richard Call. Anne, marr. to Will. Yelverton

dyed without issue. 20.	20.	20.	20.	20.
Phillips, m. to Andrew	S <sup>r</sup> William Paston, Knt. = Bridget Heydon.	Philip Paston = Anne, daughter of	Robert Cleere = Elizabeth Paston =	S <sup>r</sup> John Fincay, Knt.

Eleonor, marr. to Tho. Earle of Rutland. 33.	Anne, wife of Tho. Tustal. 34.	Erasmus Paston, = Mary Windham. Esq. 35.	John Paston, 2 <sup>d</sup> son, had 3 38.	S <sup>t</sup> Thomas Paston, marr. Agnes Leigh. 39.	Clement Paston, 4 <sup>th</sup> son, married Alice 40.	Elizabeth, marr. to S <sup>t</sup> Francis Leeke. 41.	Mary, marr. to S <sup>t</sup> John Cha. 42.	Margaret, marr. to John Leek. 43.
-------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------------	---------------------------------------------	--------------------------------------------------	------------------------------------------------------------	--------------------------------------------------------------	-------------------------------------------------------------	---------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------------------

Eleonor, marr. to Edw. Lechingham. 39.	Frances, marr. Thos. Gros. 39.	William Paston, Esq. 40. Frances Cleeve. 40.	Thomas Paston, died without issue. 38.	Edmund Paston, died without issue. 38.	Gertrude, marr. to William Rede. 39.	Edward Paston, son and heir. 30.	Margaret Berney. 30.	Katherine, marr. to Henry Newton. 30.
----------------------------------------------	--------------------------------------	-------------------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------------	--------------------------------------------	-------------------------------------	-------------------------	---------------------------------------------

Christopher Paston, Esq. 41.	== Anne Audley, 41.	Wulstan Paston, second son. 40.	Anne Paston. 40.	Theo. Paston, mar. Mary	William Paston, mar. Agnes	Kath. 1 dau.	Anne, mar. to H. Walde-	Clement Paston.	Marg. Paston.	Edw. Paston.	John Paston.	Wolstan Paston.
------------------------------	---------------------	---------------------------------	------------------	-------------------------	----------------------------	--------------	-------------------------	-----------------	---------------	--------------	--------------	-----------------

8. Edmund, Katherine Pouso, Kn. 41.	France, marr. to ... Cicope, 39.	Katherine, marr. to Rob. Talbot, 39.	Amos=Clemons, Pastors Coughton. 39.	Dorothy Plumpton. 39.	Thomas Paston. 39.	William, mar. Mary Lawson. 31.	Edward Paston. 31.	Margaret, marr. to 8. Hen. Bennfield. 31.
-------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------	--------------------------------------------	-------------------------------------------	-----------------------------	--------------------------	--------------------------------------	-----------------------	-------------------------------------------------

So William & Lady Kath- Paston, Dor., June 12, 42.	Thomas Paston, Esq., Feb. 5, 45.	Elizabeth, married to Twynley, 30.	Mary, mar- ried to St John Savile, 39.	Dorothy Paston, 30.	Edward Paston, 30.	Elephant Paston, 30.	Anne Paston, 31.	William Paston, 31.	Mary Paston, 31.
-------------------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------	------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------------	---------------------------	--------------------------	----------------------------	------------------------	------------------------	---------------------

Robert, Viscount Yarmouth and Baron ~~Rebecca~~, second daughter of Sir Jasper  
Piston of Paston. 42. Clayton, Kn<sup>t</sup>. 42.

Marquet, wife of Seigne Macquenn, Alberta Nl. Contl. 43.	William Paston, eldest son and heir apparent. 42.	Charlotte Jennie Remick Maria, nial do'nt of K. C. 92.	Robert Paston, second son. 42.	Jasper Paston, third son. 42.	John Paston, fourth son, ob. 43.	Edmund Paston, fifth son, ob. 43.	Thomas Paston, sixth son. 43.	Mary, second daughter. 43.	Katherine, third daughter. 43.	Elizabeth daughter 43.
----------------------------------------------------------------	---------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------------------------------------------	--------------------------------------	-------------------------------------	----------------------------------------	-----------------------------------------	-------------------------------------	----------------------------------	--------------------------------------	------------------------------





The title is as follows, viz. :

“The | Genealogic [of | The Right Honorable S<sup>r</sup> Robert  
| Paston, of Paston in the County | of Norfolk, Knight and  
Baronet, | Lord Paston of Paston, and | Viscount Yarmouth.  
| Together with the Descents of those Familyes, | into which  
the Pastons have married, and of | many illustrious Houses  
which branch | themselves from this Noble and Antient |  
Family. | Collected out of severall Pedegrees and Evidences  
| of this Family, the publick Records of the | Kingdome,  
the Registers of the Colledge of | Armes, and other Monu-  
ments of Antiquity. | Anno Domini | 1674 | By Francis  
Sandford, R. D.” \*

The title-page is richly decorated with griffins, ostriches, and scroll-work. At the top is the Paston shield, surmounted by a Viscount's coronet, and supported by two recumbent winged figures. At the bottom are the arms of Paston impaling Clayton, the shield being surmounted by a Viscount's coronet, and supported by two bears chained and collared.

The two next pages display the Pedigree, and contain these words within an ornamented border, namely :

“A | Genealogical Table of the | Family of Paston, | directing the Reader to the severall | Pages wherein the persons here | mentioned are more particularly | treated of.” I subjoin an exact copy of this Pedigree, even to the pages referred to.

The first page of the general matter of the volume, that page which begins the evidences and illustrations in support of the Pedigree, displays the coat of the first WULSTAN DE PASTON, of WULSTAN *his son*, and of RALPHE the son of the *last-named* Wulstan, opposite their several names. I shall

\* Francis Sandford was created Rouge Dragon Pursuivant at Arms, 16th June, 1661, and Lancaster Herald, 16th November, 1675. He surrendered his office 10th April, 1689, and died 17th January, 1694.



copy the contents of the first page that it may be seen in what way Sandford treats his subject.

Opposite the coat of the *first* WULSTAN DE PASTON it is written :

“This *Wulstan Paston* came out of France to his cosin William Earle Glanvile three yeare after the Conquest, and was buried at Baketon, where first the said Earle founded the Abby of Bromholme, and from thence they both were translated to Bromholme Abby founded after by the said Earle, as it doth appeare by an old booke remaining in the custody of Edward Paston, Esq<sup>r</sup>., which booke is supposed to appertain to William Botyner als Worcester, Herald of Armes, and Executor to S<sup>r</sup> John Fastolf, Kn<sup>t</sup>., in the which there is written the Pedigrees of most of the Norffolke Gent<sup>n</sup> of that age, and, among others, there is written of the Pastons, as followeth :

“*Obitus* Willimi Paston filii Clement Paston xiiij<sup>o</sup> die Augusti anno Dni. 1444<sup>o</sup> anno r<sup>ni</sup> R<sup>s</sup> Henr<sup>i</sup> sexti xxij<sup>o</sup> litera dominical. D. Sed memorand. quod dies anniversarii sui teneatur semper xiiij<sup>o</sup> die quia xiiij dies est vigil assumpticon beate Marie, et iste Willus fuit etat. lxxj annor, & natus fuit apud Paston, moritur. London, sepult. apud Norwic, & memorand. quod omnes antecessor sui (except Wulstano qui venit in Angliam ad Willum Comitem Glanvile tertio anno post conquestu) sepulti sunt apud Paston in Choro eccleie & porterio, & ipse *Wulstanus* sepultus fuit apud Baketon prope dictum Willum Glanvile, ubi Abbathia de Bromholme prima fundata est.”

Opposite the coat of the *second* WULSTAN it is thus written :

“This *Wulstan* the second is menconed and set down in Foure very old Pedigrees of the Pastons which were delivered by Clement Paston, Esq., unto his nephew Edward Paston.”

“That *Wulstan de Paston*, first of the name, did beare this



coate\* appeareth by a very old Pedigree, & by two old breefs of the evidences showed before King Edw. the fourth."

Opposite the shield or coat, for I shall use the words indifferently, of RALPHE DE PASTON, the son of the *second* Wulstan, it is thus written :

"This Ralph of Paston is menconed in the Foure old Pedigrees above named, and in the Deeds following of Richard his sonn, who calleth himself Richard the sonn of Ralph of Paston."

The next in descent (page 2) is RICHARD, the *son of Ralph de Paston*; and over his coat is a label, stating that he lived in the reign of King Henry II. Opposite the coat of this Richard de Paston is written as follows :

"This Richard of Paston, by his Deed sealed with the Flower de lice, granted lands in Paston to be held freely of him and of his heirs. He did also by deed give certein rents unto the Abby of Bromholme; which deed is sealed with a Flower de lice, and his grant confirmed by a Charter from King Hen<sup>y</sup> the second, as it doth appeare in an old legier booke ptaining to the said Abby." Then follow copies, in Latin, of the deeds referred to. By the first,† Richard the son of Ralph de Paston grants to Ganfridus the son of Roger Chweyt, and his heirs, six peeces (pecias) of land, whereof five were commonly called Lislonde, and the sixth was part of the grantor's patrimony in Paston field; the whole together amounting to threc acres and ten rods. Land at Wrangland, Dubelhornes-hill, and Vere, and the lands of Uls, of John the

\* The coat is, Or, six fleurs-de-lis azure, 3, 2, 1. This coat is continued until the time of Richard de Paston, the third in descent from the first Wulstan, when it is blazoned *argent*, six fleurs-de-lis azure, 3, 2, 1.

† The Deed is stated to be sealed with the grantor's own seal. It is without date. The witnesses are Lawrence de Reppes, Nicholas and John his brothers, William de Bradfelde, and many others.



son of Richard, and of Alan the son of Hugh, are given as boundaries. The rent is 8*l.*, payable quarterly. By the second Deed,\* Richard the son of Ralph de Paston gives, grants, and confirms to God and to the Church of St. Andrew of Bromholme, and the Monks there, certain rents amounting to twelve pence yearly, for the health of his own soul, and for the soul of his father Richard, and of Nicholas his brother, and for the souls of his predecessors and successors. Then follows the copy of the above-mentioned Charter of King Henry II. (who styles himself, inter alia, Lord of Ireland, Duke of Aquitaine, and Earl of Anjou), whereby he confirms certain donations and grants to God and the Church of St. Andrew of Bromholme, and the Prior and Monks there, and, among others, the before-mentioned grant of 12*l.* by Richard the son of Ralph de Paston.†

Sandford adds to this copy, that it was "taken out of the leger booke of the Abby of Bromholme;" and he goes on to say, "Of this *Richard of Paston* is menconed in every one of the foure old Pedigrees above-named that he had two sonnys, Robert, his eldest, and John, his second; the which John had issue Richard, and the said Richard had issue John; and there is made mencon of divers bondmen which they did grant and sell by these words." And then follows a Latin quotation, or extract, showing that this John the son of Richard de Paston had bondmen (nativos) in Paston in the time of Henry II.; and that this Richard the son of John

\* The Deed is without date. It is stated to be sealed with the grantor's own seal, and the witnesses are Sir Walter de Glanville, Gerard de Nerford, William the Constable, and many others.

† The witnesses to the Charter are P. Bishop of Winchester, William Earl Warren, Roger de Bigod Earl of Norfolk, Philip de Albini, Hugh Despensar, Godfrey de Crawcumb, John son of Philip, Thomas de Hemingrave, Bartholomew Peche, and others: and the Charter was given under the hand of the venerable Father R. Bishop of Exeter, the King's Chancellor, at Bromholme, the 16th day of February, in the 18th year of the King's reign.





de Paston granted Herben Vell,\* his bondman (nativum suum,) to Richard de Ludham.

ROBERT OF PASTON, the son of the *last-named Richard* of Paston, comes next (page 3) and it is stated in the label over his shield that he "dyed the third of the Kal: of Aprill, 1252, a<sup>o</sup> 37 Hen. 3." Opposite the shield, Sandford says, "Of this Robert of Paston is written in the old Pedigrees above mentioned as followeth :

"Iste *Robertus* obiit tertio calend Aprilis anno 1252, anno Henr<sup>o</sup> tertii 35. Iste *Rob<sup>o</sup>tus* pquesivit terr. de Domino Hamelino Com<sup>o</sup> Warreid filii Galfridi Plantaginet Regis Jerusalem, Comit Andegamo, ex Matilda Impatricis fil. R<sup>s</sup> Henr<sup>o</sup> filii Conquestor & patr R<sup>s</sup> Henr<sup>o</sup> sēdi, qui quidem Hamelinus fuit creatus Comes anno Dni. 1169, & obiit 1200."

"This coate without the cheefe, is to be seen in a stone that was taken from Justice Paston's tombe, & remaineth at this day at Oxnethall." †

Then follows (page 4) EDMUND DE PASTON, the son of the *last-named Robert de Paston*, and opposite his shield (Paston impaling Glanville) ‡ is written as follows :

"The evidence following is taken out of the old booke menconed at the begining of this Pedigree, written by Wm. Botyner als Worcester, first herald to St John Fastolfe, who was Kn<sup>t</sup>. of the Garter, Baron of Sinegnile in France, & Lord Steward to the Duke of Bedford." Next comes a list of the Paston relatives of W. Glanville, "in evidenē apud Norw." "This Edmund, the son of Robert of Paston,

\* This name is printed as it appears in the MS.

† The coat is similar to that mentioned in a previous note, viz. Argent, six fleurs-de-lis azure, 3, 2, 1.

‡ The coat of *Glanville* is, Azure, a chief indented or.



married the daughter of Glanville, as it doth appear in one of the old Pedigrees above menconed." Then follows the copy of a Latin deed, whereby Edmund the son of Robert de Paston gives and grants to Clement, his son and heir, one acre of land with the appurtenances called Kylestofe, lying in the village of Paston, which his father bought of Hamelin Earl Warren.\* The account of this Edmund de Paston ends with these words: "This matche of Paston and Glanville is to be seene in the hall, in the glasse windowes, at Paston."

CLEMENT PASTON, the *eldest* son of the *last-named Edmund de Paston*, comes next (page 5.) Opposite his shield Sandford says :

"To this Clement, the Bishopp of Norwich granted a licence to have a Chappell in his house to heare divine service. He had many bondmen, as it doth appeare by divers antient deeds, among which there are some that specified that he was Lord of the Fee in Paston. He purchased divers lands of the Abbott of St. Bennets, which Sir William Paston, that now is, possesseth at this day. He lived to great age, & dyed in the fourth yeare of Edward the Second."

"This grant following remaineth at Paston under the Bishopp's seale;" and then follows the copy of a licence, in Latin, from John Bishop of Norwich, to his beloved in Christ, Clement, the son of Edmund de Paston, to erect, on the ground of health and the weight of age, a chapel (oratorium) at Paston, at his place of abode, for the term of life. The grant is dated at Thornage, on the 6th ides of January, 1301, and in the 3rd year of the Bishop's consecration.

Then comes the copy of a Latin deed, to prove that this

\* The Deed is without date. The witnesses are Sir Thomas de Tindham, Sir John de Haversham, Sir William de Hastinge, William de Collingham, and others.



Clement Paston was Lord of the Fee of Paston;\* and next comes an extract, "ex libro ptinenti Monasterio S<sup>ci</sup> Benedicti de Hulmo, fol. 133," and Sandford adds, "the lands hereunder mentioned, S<sup>r</sup> Wm. Paston that now is possesseth at this day." The extract sets forth a deed, whereby Clement, the son of Edmund de Paston, granted the sum of 5s. 7d. yearly to the Abbot and Convent of St. Bennet in the Holme, payable out of lands at Paston and Knapton.†

"Wiltus filius Simon Peché relaxavit Doñio Willimo de Reppes maneriũ suũ de Baketon anno Edwardi filii Henr. xxv.ij<sup>o</sup>. Teste Rogero Groos, Clemente Paston.

"Of this Clement, the sonn of Edmond of Paston, is written in the old Pedigrees as followeth:

"Iste Clemens pquesivit diversas terr<sup>9</sup> de Simon Peché Milit. & de Willimo filio Dno de Bovilla, & de Galfrido Playes, & de Rogero Playes, & de Rogero Huntingfeld milit. & de pluribus aliis p cartas diversas sine dat<sup>9</sup> plenius apparet: & spc<sup>9</sup> quod est Dñus de feodo, & pquesivit unũ molendinũ aquaticũ anno nono E. filii R<sup>is</sup> Hen: & hũit licentiã habend<sup>9</sup> capellam, & oratoriũ in domo suo. Iste hũit plures nativos de sanguine, quorũ exi<sup>9</sup> vivunt ad present. Iste condidit testam<sup>9</sup> suũ anno xxv<sup>o</sup>. Edw. primi. Iste fuit supstes tempore R<sup>is</sup> Henr<sup>9</sup> tertii, & obiit iiij<sup>o</sup>. Edw. secundi in magna senectute. Iste Clemens fuit impanellat<sup>9</sup> inter Milit<sup>9</sup> sup unam inquisicon<sup>9</sup> pro prior alien<sup>9</sup>."

\* The Deed is without date. The witnesses are John de Kimburl, Edmund his brother, Lawrence de Repps, William his brother, Thomas of St. Faith's (de St<sup>a</sup> Fide), John Yln, Thomas de Wilogge, William his son, Clement de Wakecum, Roger his son, John Blane de Tilney, John his son, Robert Ymaine, and others. John de Kimburl is mentioned in the deed as holding lands at Paston.

† The witnesses are Sir Bartholomew de Antingham, Knight, Robert de Martham, &c. The deed is dated at Norwich, on the Monday next after the Feast of the Translation of *our* St. Thomas, in the 14th year of the reign of Edward the son of King Henry.





Next comes (page 6) the coat of EDMUND, the *son* of the *last-named Clement Paston*, and in the label above his coat it is stated that he died without issue, and that he married Agnes, who was his widow, 8 Edward II. Opposite this coat is the copy of a Latin Deed, whereby Agnes, who was the wife of the late Edmund the son of Clement de Paston, in her proper widowhood, releases and quits claim for herself and her heirs to Richard Curteis, of North Walsham, and Robert his son, their heirs and assigns, all right and claim which she ever had, or could have, in half an acre and ten perches of land at North Walsham.\*

Then follows (page 7) the coat of WALTER, the *second son* of the above-named *Edmund de Paston*, who was the son of Robert de Paston, impaling Peche. Sandford writes opposite this shield :

“ This Walter, second sonn of Edmund of Paston, did first give in his coat the chiefe indented or, which the Pastons beare at this day as an ornam<sup>t</sup> unto the same, for that it is part of Glanvile’s coat, whose daughter his father Edmund did marry, as it doth appear by one of the old Pedigrees before mençoned, wherein is sett down the Armes that the Pastons did beare, from Wulstan the first until this Walter, and none of them did give this chiefe before him. It doth also appeare this to be true by a stone that at this day is to be seen at Oxned Hall, which was brought from Christ’s Church in Norwich, and it stood over the Tombe where William Paston the Judge was buried, in which stone there is Paston’s coat with the chiefe indented or, & Paston’s coat as it was borne before this Walter’s time without the said chiefe.”

“ This Walter the sonn of Edmund of Paston married Cicile

\* The witnesses are Roger le Geldenge, Roger his son, William Bru, Walter de Colcester, and others; and the deed bears date the 8th year of the reign of King Edward the son of Edward.



the daughter and heir of Symon Peche,\* and by that marriage they had divers lands of inheritance, and among others a water-mill in Baketon, as it doth appeare by the Fine hereunder menconed, leavyed between Clement the sonn of Edmund of Paston & Symon Peche and Julian his wife, To the use of Walter Paston and Cicile his wife, daughter of the said Simon, and to the heirs of the said Cicile." And then follows a copy of the Fine in question, levied in Easter Term in the 9th year of the reign of King Edward the son of King Henry.

Next (page 8) comes CLEMENT, the *son* of the *last-named* *Walter de Paston*, his shield impaling that of *Le Leche*; † and over the shield it is written within a label that he died the 6th day of June, anno 35 Edward III., and that he married Cicily the daughter of William Le Leche. Opposite this shield Sandford thus writes:

"To this Clement, the sonn of Walter of Paston, John Bishopp of Norwich granted licence to keepe a chappell in his house for him and his familie. This Clement purchased divers lands of John Earle of Warren, as it doth appear by the Deed of the said Earle hereunder written. Of this

- Sandford sets forth the Pedigree of Peche as follows, viz.:

Gilbert Peche, founder of Barnnell.  
 |  
 Edmund Peche marr. .... dau. of Sir Payn Peverell, Earl of Nottingham.  
 |  
 Gilbert Peche married Johane, dau. of Edmond Grey.  
 |  
 Gilbert Peche married Isolde, daughter of .....  
 |  
 Gilbert Peehe, son and heir of Gilbert.  
 |  
 Simon Peche married Julian, dau. of .....  
 |  
 Walter, the second son of = Cecily, the daughter and  
 Edmond de Paston.                      heir of Simon de Peehe.

The coat of *Peche* is under the name of the first Gilbert, viz., Argent, a fesse between two chevrons, gules: at the top of the upper ehevron a lion rampant, or. The coat of Edmund Peche impales that of Peverell; and the coat of the second Gilbert Peche impales that of Grey.

† The coat of *Le Leche* is, Ermine, on a chief indented gules, 3 crowns or.



Clement there are divers deeds remaining yett at Paston to be seen, sealed with the selfe-same coat which the Pastons bear at this day. He married the daughter and heir of William Le Leche, by whom he had a mannor in Baketon called Leches, which Sr William Paston that now is possessesthe at this day. He had issue one sonn and two daughters, and dyed the sixth of June in the xxv<sup>th</sup> year of Edward the third."

Then follows a copy of the Bishop's licence to Clement the son of Walter de Paston.\*

Next is a copy of Earl Warren's Deed, whereby the said Earl, "pro homagio, & servitio suo, & pro Viginti libris sterlingorū quas nobis dedit *pre manib<sup>s</sup>*," grants to the said Clement Paston one acre of land called Kylestofe lying in the village of Paston, with one messuage thereon, and four acres of coppice lying in the field of the same village, and three acres of arable land lying in the field of Knapton, and nine acres and one rood of arable land lying in the field of Trunch, with one cottage thereon.†

And then comes the copy of a Deed,‡ whereby Clement, the son of Walter de Paston, grants, gives, and confirms to William his son, his heirs and assigns, all his capital messuage in Paston, and all his tenements in Paston (excepta una camera cum uno solario in messuagio pd ex pte orien<sup>l</sup>

\* The licence is given at Henningham on the 5th calends of August, 1314, and in the 15th year of the Bishop's consecration.

† The witnesses are Sir Michael de Ponings, Thomas his brother, John de Wisham, Knights; Richard de Cherston, Robert de Reppes, John Pyks, Laurence de Reppes, John Spriggey, Nicholas de Paston, and others. The Deed is given at Sandale, the 24th day of August, in the fourth year of the reign of King Edward the son of King Edward.

‡ The witnesses are Laurence Sprigge, John de Ketelston, William his son, Ralph Sprigge, and others. The Deed is given at Paston, on the Wednesday next after the feast of the Translation of St. Thomas the Martyr, and in the 23rd year of the reign of King Edward the Third after the Conquest. The grantor states that he has put his own seal to the deed.



aule). And Clement Paston, by the same deed, further grants, gives, and confirms to his son William, his heirs and assigns, all his tenements in Baketon, Edenthorpe, and Munsley, and Knapton, with their appurtenances. Sandford adds, "The seal of this deed is six flower de lices with a chief indented over them, and over the said chief written Paston."

Sandford farther adds, "Of this Clement, the sonn of Walter of Paston, is written in the old Pedigrees as followeth:

"Iste persequens cert' terr' de Johanne Warrena Com<sup>te</sup> Surre: iste finem levavit in Cur R<sup>e</sup>. Iste obiit xxj die Septembris, anno Edri tertii xxij<sup>o</sup>. & nupsit Ceciliam filiam Willimi Leche. Iste habuit nativos de sanguine, & sigillavit sigill. armor<sup>o</sup> flower de lice. Epus Norwicen concessit isto Clementi ad habend<sup>u</sup> capellam sacerdotem idoneu<sup>m</sup> ad celebr' ad divinu<sup>m</sup> in doma sua in Paston fil. & famil. sue. Iste in diversas cartas ponitur inter testes in principio ante alios generosos vet'imos. Testament. suu<sup>m</sup> probatu<sup>m</sup> fuit, & potuit despendere xx<sup>ti</sup> libr<sup>o</sup> p annu<sup>m</sup>."

Then (page 10) comes WILLIAM, the son of the *last-named Clement de Paston*, and in the label over his coat it is written that "he dyed upon the 6th day of June, anno 35<sup>o</sup> Edw. 3. He married ..... dau. of ..... Stalham."\* Opposite this coat is an extract of an Indenture, made between Clement de Paston of the one part, and William, the son of Clement de Paston, of the other part, whereby the said William grants and demises to the said Clement, for the term of his life, a water-mill with two pieces of land thereto pertaining, lying in the village of Trunch and Baketon; which pieces of land

\* Under the coat of this William Paston is shewn the coat of his daughter, Elizabeth, who married John Swanton; and the coat of ...., their daughter and heir, who married .... Walsham. It is added that .... their daughter and heir, married to .... Lovell.







with the mill the said William had lately purchased of the said Clement.\* Sandford adds, "The seal of this deed is six flower de lices with a chiefe indented, and Paston written over it." Sandford goes on to say :

"Out of the old Pedigrees above menconed : Iste Wiffus obiit sexto die Junii an<sup>o</sup> f<sup>ni</sup> R<sup>s</sup> Edwardi tertii, post conquestū xxxv<sup>o</sup>, ut patet inferius. Et quidam Wiffus filius Nichai de Antingham relaxit isti Willimo jus suū in quartā ptem terrā et tenementorū redditū & serviū tam liborū quam nativorū cum eor sequel. in Baketon & Paston."

CLEMENT PASTON, the son of the last-named William Paston, comes next (page 10.) His coat (Paston quartering Peche and Le Leche) impales that of Beatrix, daughter of John, and sister and heir of Geoffrey de Somerton, quartering Walcot;† and in the label over the shield of this Clement Paston it is said that he was the son of William de Paston, and that he died upon St. Botolph's day, 1419. Sandford then says :

"This Clement, sonn and heir of William Paston, married Beatrix Somerton, sister and heire to Jeffrie Somerton ; by which marriage the said Clement had the mannor of Somerton, which was after given away by William Paston, the Judge, to William Paston his sonn, as it doth appear in an old coppie of the Will of the said Judge remaining at this day at Paston."

Sandford goes on : "Of this Clement is written, in one of the old Pedigrees before menconed, as followeth : Iste Cle-

\* The witnesses are John Sprigie, Laurence Sprigie, William de Langham, and others. The Deed is dated at Paston at the feast of All Souls in the 22nd year of the reign of King Edward the Third after the Conquest.

† The coat of *Somerton* is, Or, on a chevron between 3 lions' heads erased gules, as many bezants. The coat of *Walcot* is, Azure, an inescutcheon within an orle of 10 martlets, argent. Clement Paston and Beatrix Somerton his wife are both buried at Paston.



mens obiit in feste S<sup>ti</sup> Botolphi anno dñni mccccxj. anno Hen. v<sup>ti</sup> vij<sup>o</sup>. Iste nupsit Beatricem soror<sup>9</sup> & hereð Galfredi fil Johannis Somerton, & potuit despendere xx<sup>li</sup> & ulter<sup>9</sup>. Et idem Clemens obtinuit in assisa contra Abbat. S<sup>ti</sup> Benedicti de Hulmo.”\*

Then comes (page 11) WILLIAM PASTON the Judge, *son of the last-named Clement de Paston*. His coat impales the coat of Agnes his wife, the daughter and heir of Sir Edmond Berrye, Knight. In the label over the Judge's coat, it is stated that he died the 14th day of August, 1444. Opposite this name Sandford says:

“Memorandum, that Edward Esquire hath in his custody a grant of Letters Patents made by Henry the Sixth, very fairly written, and sealed with a faire great seale of the said King, bearing date the 7th of August in the 15th year of his raigne, wherein it doth appeare, that William Paston in this Pedigree set down, was Sergeant to Hen. the Fourth & Hen. the Fifth, and was one of the Judges of Hen. the Sixth the

• Page 10 has the following genealogy leading to the above Beatrix de Somerton, who married the above Clement, the son of William de Paston, viz.:

Geoffrey Barkinge married Isabell, daughter of Sir Tho. Begvyle, Knt.

Isabell, daughter and heir of Sir Geoffrey Barkinge, married to  
Thomas Gonville, son and heir of Rauf.

Geoffrey Gonville, son and heir of Thomas.

...., daughter of Geoffrey Gonville, was married to .... Somerton,  
whose ancestors had married the heir of Walcot.

John Somerton, Esq<sup>r</sup>. married Sara, the daughter of William Cleere.

Beatrix, dau. of John and sister and heire of Geoffrey de Somerton.

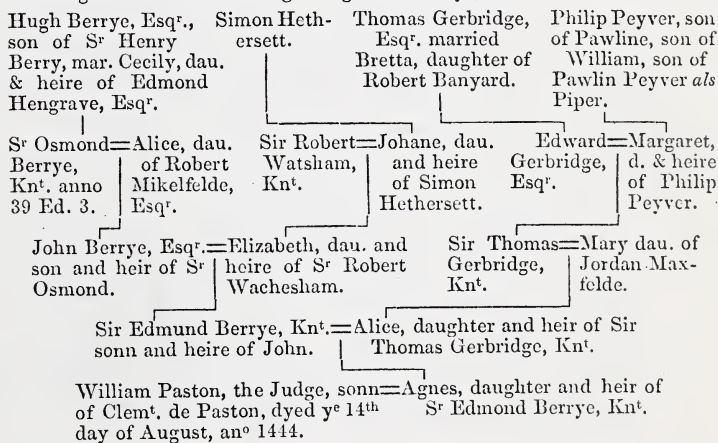
The following coats are given with the above names, viz.: Gonville and Barkinge, Somerton and Gonville, and Somerton and Cleere. The coat of *Gonville* is like that used by Gonville (now Gonville and Caius) College, Cambridge. The coat of *Cleere* is similar to that used by the knightly family who resided at Ormesby in Norfolk, viz., Argent, on a fess azure, 3 eagles displayed, or.



same year. In the said Patent there are set down many privileges and liberties granted to the said Will.; wherof two are, That he should not be sent beyond the seas, Nor should be returned of any Jury of attain; and besides this there is sett downe that he was of the said King's Councell for the Duchy of Lancaster."

"A note taken out of the last Will & Testam<sup>t</sup> of Agnes Berrye, wife to Justice Paston, proving her descent from Gerbridge and Berrye,\* viz., Also I bequeath to the whight fryers of y<sup>e</sup> said City of Norwich, for I am there a suster, to helpe to pay hir debts xx<sup>li</sup>, wch I will be gathered of the arrerage of my lyvelode. Also I bequeath to the Auter of Gracion of the said House, wheŕas mine husband and I have a ppetuall masse, a vestment which they have for a Prist to judge in or (of?) rede satern. Also to the mendinge of y<sup>e</sup>

\* Page 10 has the following Pedigree of Berrye, viz.:



The coat of William Paston, the Judge, quarters Peche, Le Leche, Somerton, and Walcot. The coat of Berrye has the following quarterings, viz.:

1. *Berrye*: Argent, a chevron sable between 3 boars' heads coupes muzzled, or.
2. *Hengrave*: Argent, a chief indented gules.
3. *Wachesham*: Argent, a fesse gules, in chief two crescents gules.
4. *Hethersett*: Azure, a lion rampant gardant, or.
5. *Gerbridge*: Sable, a fesse between two chevrons, or.

*Peyver*: Argent, on a chevron gules, 3 fleurs de lis, or.





chappell of our Ladie within the said place, whereas Sr Thomas Gerbredge, my grandfather, & Dame Elizabeth his wife, & Sr Edmond Berrye, my father, & Dame Alice his wife, be buried, and Clement Paston, my sonn."

"This William Paston, sonn & heir to Clement Paston, learned in the lawes of this Realme, was first Sergeant to King Henry the sixth, & after second Judge of the Common Place, whom King Henry the sixth did so favour, that he granted him one hundred and ten marks and two gowns, to be taken yearly out of the Exchequer over & besides the fee due unto the said place, as it doth appear by the coppie of the Patent hereunder written. He married the daughter & heir of Sr Edmund Berry, Kn<sup>t</sup>., by whom he had the Mannors of Oxned and Marlingsford and divers other lands & possessions in the County of Norff.

"To prove the credit that William Paston was in before he was a Judge:

"Noverint universi presentes me Joñnem Fastolfe \* militem ordinasse constituisse & loco meo posuisse dilectos mihi in Xpo Joñnem Ratchife & Henricu Englos, Milites, Joñnem Fastolfe & Willimum Paston, Armigeros, & Joñnem Hartlinge, Clericum quinq. quatuor, tres, vel eorum duos. procurator<sup>9</sup> & attorney general meos & spiales ad computand, demand, & prosequend vice & nomine meo versus honorabil. & reverend Dños Executor<sup>9</sup> testam<sup>ti</sup> defuncti nup Dñi R<sup>s</sup> Anglie Henrici quinti, & Dñum Thomã Ducem Excestr<sup>9</sup> nup Capitane ville de Harfleu, seu eoru ministros & officarios quoscunq. quibus ipsa res spectat & ptinet, vel spectare & ptinere poterit, pro omnib<sup>9</sup> & singulis denariis mihi p pd nup Dñum Regem & pd Ducem

\* In the "Paston Letters," Vol. III. p. 261, will be found an account of the sums due from the Crown to Sir John Fastolfe, amounting in all to 21,099 marks, five shillings, and sixpence, or £14,066. 5s. 6d. And in the same volume, p. 269, is a declaration of the costs to which Sir John Fastolfe had been subjected in attending the King's wars beyond the seas, amounting to 6125 marks, nine shillings, and three farthings, or £4083. 15s. 7½d. Both accounts are dated in 1455.





causa vadioꝝ meoꝝ & faldurioꝝ nuper in retinencia seu retinia mea existen, & eisdem Dñis tam in Francia, Normā, quam in Gasconia seruicū, seu alia quacumque de causa debitis. In cujus rei testimoniū sigillū meū est pntib<sup>s</sup> appensū. Dat in civitate Teroni in comit Teroniane die decima sexta mensis Julii anno Dñi milesimo quadrigē vicesimo sexto.

“T. OVERTON.”

“Henricus Dei gratia Rex Anglie & Franc & Dominus Hibnie, omnibus ad quos present litere pvenhnt saltem. Sciatis quod de gratia nra spiali, & ut dilectus & fidelis noster Willus Paston unus Justic nrum de comi banco statū suū decentius maintainere, & expensas quas ipsum in officio pd facere oportebit sustinere valeat, concessimus ei centum & decem marcas pciipend singulis annis ad Scariū nostrū ad terminos Pasche & S<sup>ti</sup> Michis per equales porcones, & Duas Robas p annū pciipend, unam (vizt.) cum pellura ad festum natalis Dni., & aliā cum linurā ad festū Pentecoste ult<sup>a</sup> feod consuet, quā diu ipsum stare contigerit in officio supradict. In cujus rei testimoniū has literas nras fieri fecimus patent. T. meipso apud Westmonast Decimo quinto die Octobꝛ anno regni octavo.”

“Of this William Paston, the Judge, is written in the old book before menconed, as followeth.” [Here follows a copy of the obit &c. of Judge Paston, precisely similar to that which has already appeared opposite the shield of the first Wulstan de Paston. For convenience of memory it may be here repeated, that Judge Paston was born at Paston, that he died at London on the 14th of August, 1444, and that he was buried in Norwich.\* The copy ends with these words: “Ex libro Willimi Botyner, Fol. xx<sup>o</sup>.”]

Next comes (page 13) SIR WILLIAM PASTON, Knight, the sixth son of *William Paston*, the Judge. It appears by the

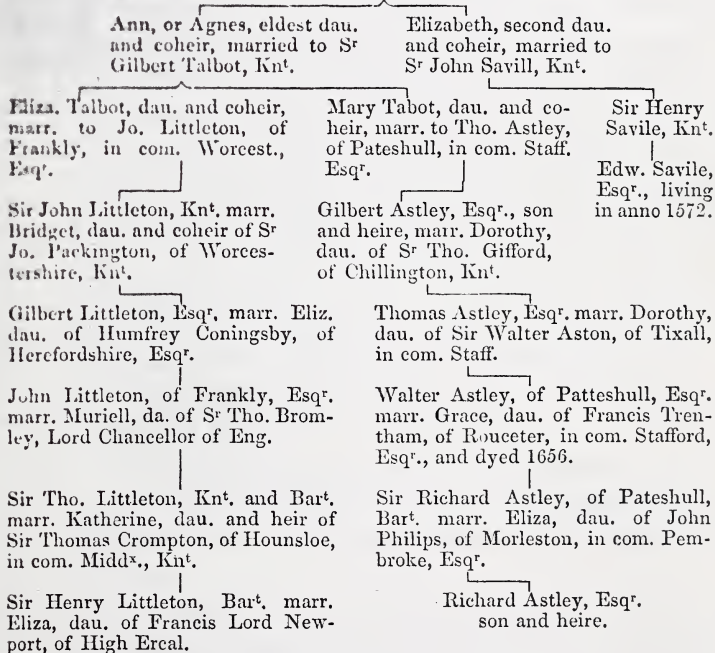
\* Judge Paston was buried in the chapel of the Blessed Virgin in Norwiche Cathedral, commonly called the Chapel of St. Mary the Great. This chapel was demolished between the years 1573 and 1589, and not a vestige of it remains. Judge Paston's wife was buried by his side.



label over his shield that he was born on the 28th of May, 1434. He married (as appears by the label over his wife's coat, viz., France modern and England quarterly, within a bordure argent and azure) Ann Beaufort, third daughter of Edmond Duke of Somerset, son of John Earl of Somerset, eldest son of John Duke of Lancaster by Katherine Swinford afterward his third wife. This page and the next page shew the descents of the marriage of this Sir William Paston and Ann Beaufort; and I subjoin a copy, in illustration of the words used by Sandford in the title-page, "that his volume would show the descents of the many illustrious houses which branch themselves from the Paston family."\* Opposite this

\* The descents of the marriage of Sir William Paston, the sixth son of Sir William Paston and Ann Beaufort, the third daughter of Edmond Duke of Somerset.

The above Sir William Paston = The above Ann Beaufort.



The coats of all the above are emblazoned in pages 13 and 14.



descent is the following "Coppie of a Letter from the Lady Margaret, Mother to King Hen. the seaventh," viz.

"By the King's moder.—Trusty and right welbeloved, we greet you well. And wherby the meanes of our trusty and right welbeloved Sr Reynold Bray, Sr Thomas Lovell, and Sr Henry Heydon, Kn<sup>ts</sup>, there was a full agreement made & concluded, & also put in writinge, betwen o<sup>r</sup> trusty and right welbeloved Sr John Savile, Kn<sup>t</sup>, and Gilbert Talbot, Esquier, on th'one ptie, and yow on th'other, for divers lands which they ought to have in the right of their wives, daughters and heyers to William Paston, Esq<sup>r</sup>, their late fader, deceased, which lands ye by mighty power kepe and withholde from them w<sup>t</sup>out any just title, as they afferme; and albeit the said agrement was made by yo<sup>r</sup> minde and consent, yet ye ne doe pforme the same, to o<sup>r</sup> merveile if it be so. Wherefore we desier, & also counsell yow, w<sup>t</sup>out delay upon the sight hereof now shortly to ride to the Court to the said Arbitrators now ther being, w<sup>t</sup> whom ye shall finde yo<sup>r</sup> adverse ptie, or other in y<sup>r</sup> names fully authorized, to abide such final ende & conclusion in y<sup>e</sup> p<sup>r</sup>misses as shall be consonant w<sup>t</sup> the said agrement, w<sup>t</sup>out further troubles or busines therin hereafter to be had; & y<sup>t</sup> ye will thus do in any wise, So as we be not driven (through yo<sup>r</sup> defalte) to put to o<sup>r</sup> hands for further remedye to be had in the p<sup>r</sup>misses. Yeven under our signet at o<sup>r</sup> Mannor of Colly Weston the x<sup>th</sup> day of February."

"These notes following were taken out of the old writings that are at Paston :

"In vigillia annunciaçonis St Marie vicesimo quarto Martii in mane an<sup>o</sup> Dñi 1443, litera doñical D. nata est *Anna* uxor *Willimi Paston*, filia Ducis Somerset, apud Baynard Castle, London.

"In die S<sup>ti</sup> Wulstani, Episcopi & confessor<sup>9</sup>, inter horam quintam & sextam mane, nativitas *Marie de Paston*, filie primagenit *Willi de Paston* & Dñe Anne uxor<sup>9</sup>, sue filie Illustris Principis & Dñi Dñi Eddi Ducis Somersett, Marchion<sup>9</sup>





Dorsett & Comit de Mortefn, an° Dñi 1470, lita dominical G., Luna cur<sup>9</sup> p viij: & an° rñi R<sup>s</sup> Ed. 4<sup>ti</sup> nono, & xjx° die Januar<sup>9</sup>, nativit *Margarete Paston*, fil. *Willi Paston* & Dñe *Anne* fil. Edm Ducis Soñisset, xjx° die Julii an° xiiij° Edri 4<sup>ti</sup>, vigillia S<sup>ta</sup> *Margarete* (viz<sup>t</sup>.) die Martis lit<sup>a</sup> dominical B., an° Dñi 1474, inter horā post nonā & horam sedam (viz<sup>t</sup>.) fere dimidiā horā ante horā secundā, luna curren, & erat clara dies. Christened y<sup>e</sup> next day at S<sup>t</sup> Pulchris, at 7 of the clock after noone. Godfather, Hen. Duke of Buckingham: Godmothers, Margaret Dutchess of Somersett & Ann Bye Countess Beomond.”

Then comes (page 15) the coat of ELIZABETH, the *second daughter of Sir William Paston*, who was born the 1st day of July, 1429. Her coat impales: 1st, the coat of Robert Poynings, son and heir of Lord Poynings, her first husband; and, 2ndly, the coat of her second husband, Sir George Browne, of Bechworth Castle in Surrey, Knight. The first marriage connected the Paston family with the family of Percy Earl of Northumberland; and the descent and connections in the straight line of the Percy family are given in ten coats, from the marriage of Robert Poynings with Elizabeth Paston, to Lady Elizabeth Percy, “who was about seven years old in 1673.” The descent and connections in the straight line of the second marriage with Sir George Browne are given in eight coats, from that marriage to Ambrose, the eldest son and heire of Sir Adam Browne, of Bechworth Castle in the county of Surrey, Bart., 1662.

We next (page 17) come to the coat of JOHN PASTON, of Paston, son and heir of William Paston the Judge, impaling the coat of Margaret his wife, the daughter and heir of John Mawtby. In the label over his coat it is stated that he was born in the year 1421.

Sandford gives a Pedigree of Mawtby so full that I feel I should not be justified if I were to omit giving a copy of it,





I am aware that a Pedigree of Mawtby is given in the third volume of our Society's Papers, page 159; but that Pedigree is almost meagre in comparison with this by Sandford. Moreover, I feel that I shall be acting rightly in keeping myself to the contents of Sandford's volume, unless I should thereby make a palpable and manifest repetition; and there is really no repetition in the copy of the MAWTBY PEDIGREE which appears *on the opposite page*.\*

Of this John Paston Sandford says:

"John Paston, sonne and heire to William Paston the Judge, married Margaret Mawtebye, daughter and heir to John Mauteby, Esq<sup>r</sup>, by w<sup>ch</sup> marriage he had the Mannors of Mawtbye, Sparham, Gresham, and divers other possessions, w<sup>ch</sup> S<sup>r</sup> William Paston possesseth at this day. She came, both by father and mother, of very noble and auntient parentage: there were of her ancestors, which she did lineally descend of, of her father's side, Six Kn<sup>ts</sup> of the Mautebyes and two Esq<sup>rs</sup>, Robert her grandfather, and John her father; by the mother she descended of Elianor, one of the daughters and heirs to S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Lovyn, Kn<sup>t</sup>, of Essex. Her grandmother was Margaret Beauchamp, daughter to S<sup>r</sup> Robert Beauchampe, Kn<sup>t</sup>. Her last Will and Testam<sup>t</sup> remaineth yet to be seen at Paston, scaled with two seales

\* Opposite the Pedigree of Mawtby, Sandford says, "These foure coats of Marshall, Lovayne, Beauchampe, and Berney matched with Mauteby, are to be seene in the old glasse windowes in the Parlour at Paston Hall." Then follow the four coats in question, the coat of Mawtby being on the dexter side. The coat of *Marshall* is, Gules, a bend lozengy, or; of *Lovayne*, Gules, a fesse between fourteen billets, four three, four three, or; of *Beauchamp*, Gules on a fesse between six martlets, or, a mullet sable; and of *Berney*, Quarterly Azure and gules, over all a cross engrailed ermine. In these four shields, the coat of Mawtby is, Azure, a cross or; but throughout the Mawtby Pedigree, and in every other part of the volume, the Mawtby coat is blazoned Azure a cross formée, or. I feel that I have no apology to make for the constant variety in the spelling of the word Mawtby which appears in Sandford's MS. I have adopted for myself the form of spelling which he uses in the Pedigree.



The Flawless Pedigree.

Robert Mawby married Sarah, dau. of Robert Mantell.	Sir Robert Claveringe, founder of Langley, son of Roger Claveringe, the first Baron.	Sir John Claveringe, Kn <sup>t</sup> , son and heir of Sir Robert.	Roger Mortimer, the first founder of Wigmore.	Walter de Pateshull, son and heir of Simon.	Robert Tregos, who came into England with William the Conqueror.
Walter Mawby mar. Alice, dau. of Roger Fitz-Osborne.	Sir John Claveringe, Kn <sup>t</sup> , son and heir of Sir Robert.	Sir Roger Claveringe, first son of Sir John, married Isabel ....	Johane, dau. of Roger Mortimer, was marr. to Walter Beauchamp, Baron of Elmeley.	Simon de Pateshull, son and heir of Walter.	Robert Tregos, marr. Julian, daughter of William Cantelupe.
Robert Mawby mar. Isabel, dau. of William Flegge.	Robert Claveringe, son & heir of Roger, marr. Margaret, dau. of y <sup>e</sup> Lord Zouche.	Will. Beauchamp, E. of Warw. in the right of Isabel his wife, d. and heir of Will. Mauduit, Earle of Warwick.	John de Pateshull,= son and heir of Simon de Pateshull.	John de Pateshull, son and heir of Simon.	John Tregos, marr. Mabel, daughter of Foulke Fitz-Warren.
Robert Mawby mar. Ellen, dau. of Will. Marshal the younger.	Sir John Mawby,= Kn <sup>t</sup> , married	Walter Beauchamp, son of William Earl of Warwick, was Lord of Powyke.	John de Pateshull,= son and heir of Simon de Pateshull.	Sibell, dau. of John Tregos, wife of Will. Grauntson.	
Sir Roger Mawby, Kn <sup>t</sup> .= Ela, the dau. of Thomas Fitz-Matthew de Lovayne.	John Mawby married= Margaret, dau. of Roger de Beauchamp of Bletresbo.	Roger Beauchampe,= Sibill, dau. and heir of John de Pateshull.	John de Pateshull,= son and heir of Simon de Pateshull.		
John Mawby= Elen, dau. of Adam Clifton de Bokenham.	Robert Mawby married= Margaret, dau. of Roger de Beauchamp of Bletresbo.	Roger Beauchampe,= Johane, dau. of Wil- liam Cloyton.			
	John Mawby married= Margaret, dau. of John Berney.				

John Paston, of Paston in com. Norfolk, Esq<sup>r</sup>, son and=  
Margarit, daughter and heir of John Mawby.  
heir of William Paston the Judge, was borne anno 1421.



of Arms, whereof the one is the coate of Mauteby, and the other is the coate of Berry. In which Will are written these words: Item, I will that my Executors provide a stone of marble to be laid aloft upon my grave within a yeare next after my decease, and upon that stone I will have four escocheons sett at the foure corners thereof; whereof I will the first scochen shall be of my husband's armes and mine deſtēd: the second of Mautebye's arms and Berneye's of Redeham deſtēd: the third of Mautebye's armes and the Lord Loynye deſtēd: the fourth of Mautebye's armes and Sir Roger Beauchamp deſtēd. And in the middest of the said stone I will have a scochen set of Mautebye's arms alone."

"This John Paston was Esq<sup>r</sup>. to the body to Henry the sixth, as it doth appear by a Letter written unto him by the said Kinge, and remaineth at this day in the custody of Edward Paston, Esq<sup>r</sup>., whereof the tenor ensueth:

"To our trusty and welbeloved John Paston, one of our Esq<sup>rs</sup>. for our body, Shreife of o<sup>r</sup> countys of Norff. & Suff.

"By the King.—Trusty and welbeloved we greet you well. And whereas we send at this time o<sup>r</sup> trusty and welbeloved Clerke and Counscilor, Mr. Edmund Chaderton, to do & execute certein things by our co<sup>m</sup>mandem<sup>t</sup> in those pties, like as he can shew to you more at large. We desire & pray you that ye not only yeve unto him therein credence, but also, for the effectuell and speedy pformance of the same, ye will be unto him from time to time in every thinge, as the case shall require, adviseinge, ayinge, and assisteinge as we singularly trust you, and as ye desire to do us pleasure. Yeven under o<sup>r</sup> signet at our Mannor of Shene the xij<sup>th</sup> day of August."

Of this John Paston, Sandford goes on to say:

"This *John Paston*, some & heyer to William Paston the Judge, had in his time a very great suite with the Duke of



Norff. & the Duke of Suff., the Earle of Nottingham, & the Lord Scalles, for & concerning the Mannors of Castor by Yarmouth, Heylesdon, Dreyton, and divers other Lands, which he had purchased of his cosen, S<sup>r</sup> John Fastolfe, who not only sold him the seid Mannors & possessions, but did also nominate the said *John Paston* one of his executors, and by his last Will and testam<sup>t</sup> bequeathed unto the said *John Paston* the said Mannors, and according to the former bargain by him made, charging and requesting the Feoffees of trust, which John Paston had named to be Feoffees of trust in the said lands, to execute an Estate to the said *John* and his heires, according to the true meaning of the former match by him with the said *John Paston* made. The which Will notwithstanding, William Yelverton and S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Howse, parson of Blofeild, two of the said Feoffees, notwithstanding they were chosen of trust to be Feoffees in the said lands to the use of the said *John Paston*, either of envy or of malice made a feofment of the said Mannors of Castor, Heylesdon, and Dreyton, to the said Dukes of Norfolk and Suffolke, by color whereof the said Dukes entered into the Mannors, and expelled the said *John Paston*, who for his remedy as a matter against conscience complained in the Chancery in the time of King Henry the sixth, where the matter being heard the right was adjudged to the said *John Paston*, and a decree made accordingly. Yet notwithstanding the said Dukes kept their possession by force, and the said *John Paston* by the like force againe sought to enter and take the said Mannors from the said Dukes, about which variance there fell out many riots and outrageous misdemeanors in the time of King Henry the Sixth; and at the last, in the time of King Edward the Fourth, when the Dukes saw they could not well by force prevayle in so wrongfull a title, they sought by the meanes of the Lord Scalles, then in great favour with the Kinge, to complaine of the said *John Paston*, not only slandering him with the reports of divers ryotts and mis-







demeanors by him committed, but also sought to defile his blood and gentility, exhibiting a most foul and scandalous bill against him, which he being called to answer, he craved of his Ma<sup>tie</sup> that he might come openly to his Tryall: finally, by the King's order, both the said title and slander, or defamaçon, were openly heard by him and his Councell in the Exchequer Court, where Sir John Paston, son to the said John, did so plainly prove his title to the said Mannors and his wor<sup>p</sup>full discent in blood, that the King did adjudge unto him the right of the same, and did by his letters under his hand & privy signet send his warr<sup>ts</sup> to command all those that had entred into the said Mannors by colour of said Dukes' right, to yeild unto the said Sir John Paston the possessions of the same; and did also in his said Letters testified how worshipfully he and his brothers had proved the lineall discent of their bloude and gentility, even from the conquest; & the Duke of Norff. and the Earl of Nottingham did, by their writinge under their hands and scales, which remaineth at this day at Paston, release unto the said John Paston all their right and title in the said Mannor of Castor, confessing and acknowledging that in mere conscience they had done him wronge."

Then follows "The coppie of a Letter written by Clement Paston to his Brother *John*, shewing the displeasure that the Kinge had conceived against him, and of the malice of the Duke of Norff, the Duke of Suffolke, and divers others who complained to the Kinge against the said *John*."

"To his R<sup>t</sup> reverent and worshipfull broder, *John Paston*, Esq<sup>r</sup>., be this delivered in great haste.

"Brother, I recomende me to you after all dewe recomendaçons, &c. Sr, it was tolde me by rythe a worshipfull man that loveth you rythe well, and ye him, and ye shall knowe his name hereafter, but put all things out of doubt he is such a man as will not lye: On the xj<sup>th</sup> day of October, the Kinge



said, We have sent two privy sealys to *Paston* by two yeomen of our chamber, and he disobeyeth yēm; but we will send him anoder tomorrowe, & by God's mercye, & if he come not then, he shall dye for it. We will make all oder men beware by him how they shall disobey our writinge. A servant of our hath made a complainte of him. I cannot thinke that he hath informed us all truely, yet not for that we will not suffer him to disobey our writinge; but sithen he disobeyeth our writinge, we may beleve the better his gydinge is as we be informed: & yerw<sup>th</sup> he made a great avowe that if he come not at the third comādem<sup>t</sup>, ye xulde dye therefore. This man that told me this is as well learned a man as any is in England; and the same xj<sup>th</sup> day of October he advised me to send a man to yow, in all the hast that might be, to lett yow have knowlache, and that ye xulde not lett for none excuse; but that ye xulde make the man good cheere, and come as hastily ye might to the Kinge, for he understandeth so much that the King will keep his promise. Notwithstanding by mine advice, if ye have his Letter, or the Messenger come to you, come to the Kinge wards or ye meet with him, & when ye come ye must be suer of a great excuse. Also if ye doe well come right stronge, for Howard's wife made her bost that if any of her husband's men might come to yow, yer yulde goe noe penny for your life. And Howard hath with the Kinge a great fellowship. This letter was written the same day that the Kinge said these words, and the same day that it was told me, and that day was the xj<sup>th</sup> day of October as abovesaid; and on the next morning send I forth a man to yow with this Letter, and on the same day send the Kinge the third pryve seale to you. Also he yat tolde me this seid that it were better for yow to come up, than to be fotte out of y<sup>r</sup> house with streingth, and to abide the King's judgement yerin, for he will take yo<sup>r</sup> contumacy to great displeasure. Also, as I understand, the Duke of Norff. hath made a great complaint of yow to the Kinge, and my Lord of Suff., &



Howard, and Wyngfelde helpe well to every day, and call upon the King against yow. The Kinge is at this day at Grenewich, and yer will be still till the Parliament beginne. Some say he will goe to Walsingham, but Mr Sotyll seid in the Aulle in the Temple that he harde no worde of any such pilgrimage. No more, &c. Written the xj<sup>th</sup> day of October at midnight. My newew John tolde me also that he supposed yer were out Proclamacons against yow, &c., the same day.

“By Clement Paston yo<sup>r</sup> broder.”\*

Sandford closes his account of this John Paston in these words: viz.

“This *John Paston* and his brother William were elected Kn<sup>ts</sup> of the sheire for Norff. in the last yeare of Henry the sixth; and the said *John* and John Berney of Wichingham were chosen Kn<sup>ts</sup> of the said sheire the first yeare of Edward the 4th, as it doth appear by Two Indentures yet remaining to be showne testifying the same, wherein are sett downe the names of all the Kn<sup>ts</sup>, Squires, Gentlemen, and Yeomen that did subscribe to the said Elections: and about the last of the same grew the great controversie between the said *John Paston* and Howard, then Shreve of the Sheire, whereof is mencon made in the letter above written, sent to him by his brother Clement.”

Then comes (page 20) SIR JOHN PASTON, *son and heir* of the *last-named John Paston, Esq.* In the label over his shield† it is stated that he was knighted in the life-time of his father, and died sans issue. Sandford says of him:

\* This very curious and characteristic letter does not appear in the “Paston Correspondence,” and has not been previously printed, as far as I am aware.

† This shield comprises for the first time all the quarterings of the Paston family, being such quarterings as appear in many subsequent parts of the volume; and especially in, 1. The shield as Viscount Yarmouth; and,





"This *Sir John Paston*, Knt, was in his time a man of great value & courage." He served in the warres in France, and was a great while Captaine at Callis, as it doth appeare by divers accounts of his charges and allowances from the Kinge there, which accounts remain at Paston yet to be scene.

"He was one of the best men of armes of his time; and at the great Torney that Kinge Edward the fourth helde at Eltham he was chosen of the King's side, as it doth appeare by a Letter written to his brother John Paston, wherein he writeth thus: My hand was hurte at the Torney at Eltham upon Wednesday last; I would that you had been there and seen it, for it was the goodliest sight that was sene in Inglande this forty yeares of so fewe men. There was upon the one side, within, the Kinge, my Lord Scalles, myselfe, and Selenger; and, without, my Lord Chamberlyn, Sr John Woodvyle, Sr Thomas Mountgomery, and John Aparre, &c.

"By your brother John Paston, Mil."

"He was nominated one of the Knights that was to go over with the Lord Scalles to conduct and accompany Margaret, sister to Edward the fourth, who married Charles the hardy Duke of Burgundy, as it doth appeare by a letter written from Edward the fourth unto him, whereof the tenure ensueth:

"To our trusty and welbeloved Sr John Paston, Knt.

"By the King.—Trusty and welbeloved, we greet yow well. And where it is accorded betwixt us and our cozen the Duke of Burgundye that he shall wedde our derrest sister Margaret, and that in shortewhile we intende to sende her into the parts of Flanders for the accomplishment and so-

2. The shield as Earl of Yarmouth. The quarterings in this shield are, 1. Paston; 2. Peche; 3. Le Leche; 4. Somerton; 5. Waleot; 6. Berrye; 7. Hengrave; 8. Watcham; 9. Hethersett; 10. Gerbridge; 11. Peyvir; and, 12. Mawtby.





lempnizaçon of the Marriage so concluded, at the which time it behoveth her to be accompanied w<sup>th</sup> great nobility of this realme, for the honour thereof, of us, and our said sister. We therefore wele understanding and remembering the good affection ye bere towards us all, our pleasure is and our said sister, whereupon we greatly trust, desire, and pray yow right effectuously that, every excuse or delaye laide aparte, ye will dispose yourselfe to the saide intent & purpose, against the first day of June next cominge, according to y<sup>r</sup> honour and degree, and that ye faile not so to doe, as we singularly trust yow, and as ye intend to do us justys. pleas<sup>s</sup>. Yeven under our signet at our Mannor of Greenwich, the xvijj day of Aprill.”

“In the time of this *S<sup>r</sup> John Paston*, the controversie continuinge still betwen him and the Duke of Norff. for the Mannor of Castor, King Edward the fourth writ unto the said *S<sup>r</sup> John* a Letter to appeare before his Grace and his Councell for the hereinge and determininge of the said of the said controversie, whereof the coppie ensueth:

“To our trusty and welbeloved *S<sup>r</sup> John Paston*, Kn<sup>t</sup>.

“By the Kinge.—Trusty and welbeloved, we grete yow well. And how it be that we late addressed unto yow our letters, and comāded yow by the same, for the consideraçons in them contened, to have ceased of makinge any assemblye of our people for the matter of variance dependinge betwixt yow on that one ptie and our Right trustie and right entirely beloved cosin the Duke of Norff. on that other; and to have appeared before the Lords of our Councell at our Palleys of Westminster, at a certeine day in our said letters specified. Yett nevertheless we understonde not as yet if ye have conformed yow to the pforminge of our said comādement, or not. We therefore eftsones write unto yow, willing and straitly charging yow to cease of the said ryotts and assemblies; and that incontinent upon the sight of these our letters that ye dispose yow personally to appear afore the said Lords of our Councell



at our said Pallis, there to answere to such thinges as in that behalfe by them shall be laid and objected against yow, not failing hereof, all excuses laid aſte, as ye will avoide our displeasure. Yeven under our signet at our citey of Salesbury the xvijj day of January."

Sandford goes on to say:

"Upon the receipt of this Letter the seid Sir *John Paston*, accordinge to the tenor thereof, did appeare before the King & his Councell in the Exchequer, where the matter was at large harde, not only concerning the title of Castor, Heylesdon, & Drayton, but also touching the matter of the defamacon of the birth and progeny of the said S<sup>r</sup> *John* and his ancestors; where he did shewe most of the evidence before menconed, and divers other evidences that never came yet to light, and were, as I suppose, burned when Paston House was burnt, in the time of old S<sup>r</sup> William Paston, as it is to be gathered by the brieſe hereunder sett downe, taken out of an olde coppie which was delivered to Edward Paston, Esq<sup>r</sup>, by his uncle Clement Paston, amongst other old evidences and writings; and it doth appeare by the same that it was a brieſe, taken by King Edward the fourth himself, of such principall evidences and matters as was shewed before him. Upon consideration of which proofs, the Kinge did not onely adjudge his right and title to the said Mannors of Castor, Heylesdon, and Dreyton, but did also testifie what had been proved before him touching the birth and gentility of the said S<sup>r</sup> *John* and his ancestors to have continued even from the conquest untill the time of the hearinge of the said cause, as it shall appeare by the letters of the said King hereunder set downe, and remaining yet at this day to be seen under his hand and seal. And furthermore, as touching the title to the said Mannors, the Duke of Norff. and the Earle of Nottingham, as next heires to the Duke of Norff., deceased, and the Duke of Suff., who by fraud were first infeoffed in the said Mannors, did release unto the said



S<sup>r</sup> *John* all their right and title in the same, confessing even in mere conscience that their ancetors had done the said Sir *John* and his ancetors great wronge. As it doth appeare by the coppie of their Release hereunder sett downe, whereof the original remaineth at this day in the custody of S<sup>r</sup> William Paston.”

Then follows a copy of the above-mentioned brief, which is prefaced with these words :

“The Briefe followinge was delivered to Edward Paston, Esq<sup>r</sup>, amonge other evidence, by his uncle Clement Paston, and it is written in an old hand.

“*They* shewed divers great evidences and Court Rolles, how that they and their ancetors had been possessed of a Court and Seniory in the Town of Paston, and of many and sundry bondmen, sithen the time that no mind is to the contrary; and how that Agnes Paston, wife to the said William Paston, father to the said John, William, and Clement, in title of her dower, is in possion of bondholders and also of bondmen, whose ancetors have been bondmen to the ancetors of the said John Paston sithen the time that no minde is to the contrary. And they shewed divers fines, some leavyed in the time of the begining of the reigne of our noble Progenitor Edward the first, son of Kinge Henry, son of King John, of Livelonde, whereof they and their ancetors have been possessed ever since to this day.

“*Also* they shewed divers inquests which is matters of record. Also they shewed divers deeds and grants before time of mind, how that their ancetors had licence to have a Chaplen, and have divine service within them. And that divers of their ancetors had given lyvelyhood to houses of religion to be prayed for, & confirmaçons under the great seale of our noble ancestor Kinge Henry the third, son of Kinge John, confirming the same grants.

“*Also* they shewed divers old deeds, some without date, insealed under autenticke seales, of divers p̃ticular purchases





in the Town of Paston, reciting in the said deeds that the land was holden of the ancetors of the said ..... Paston, as of the chiefe lord of the fee, and by homage, and had ward, marriage, and reliefe. Also they shewed how their ancestors were infeoffed in divers men's mannors and lands in trust. Also they shewed a great multitude of old deeds, without date and with date, wherein their ancetors were alwaies sett first in witness, and before all other Gentlemen. Also they shewed how that their ancetors had, in old time and of late time, married with worshipfull Gentlemen; and proved, by deeds of marriage and by other deeds, how their ancetors had indowed their wives, and by discents of livelyhood, and by testaments and wills of their ancestors under seale; and made open by evident prooffe, how they and their ancetors came lineally descended of right noble and worshipfull blood, & of great Lords, sometime liveing in this our Realme of England. And also they made open prooffe how they were nere of kin and blood to many of the worshipfullest of the country, and also nere to many and sundry great estates & Lords of this Realme, and was openly provcd and affirmed, without contradiction or prooffe to the contrary.

“*They shewed how they had kept pfee with divers . . . and with Plays that had wedded the Earle Warren's daughter the third yeare of Edward the first. They shewed a lineall discent how their first ancetor, Wulstan, came out of France and Sr William Glanvile together, his kinsman, that after founded the Pryory of Bromholme, by the Towne of Paston and the Towne of Bentley. And how Wulstan had issue Wulstan, which bare Armes gould flowret azure; and how he had issue Raffe and Robert; which Raffe sen<sup>r</sup> bare armes as his Father, and Robert the younger bare silver flowret azure; and Robert had issue Edm<sup>d</sup> and Walter, which Edmund the elder bare as his father; and his brother, because he married Glanvile's daughter, a cheife indented gold, the field silver, flowret azure; and how their ancetors after bare*





with lesse number; and how Sir John Paston was heire to all those, for they died sans issue. And this was shewed by writinge of olde hand, and by old testaments and evidences."

That Sir John Paston, in his now-established right to Caister Castle, might have good friends and neighbours, King Edward the Fourth sent the following letter "unto the *Bayliffs of Yarmouth*, whereof the originall under the King's scale remaineth in the custody of Edward Paston, Esq<sup>r</sup>: viz<sup>t</sup>.

"By the Kinge Edward the fourth.—Trusty and welbeloved, we greet yow well: letting yow wete that our trusty and welbeloved Kn<sup>t</sup> S<sup>r</sup> John Paston, our welbeloved William Paston, and Clement Paston, with other, have been before us and our Councell worshipfully declared of the surmise of great charge that was laid on our behalfe unto John Paston deceased and them jointly and severally, so that we hold them and every of them sufficiently declared in that matter, and take and repute them as Gentlemen descended lineally of worshipfull blood sithen the conquest hither; and, over that, have comāded that plena<sup>r</sup> restitution of the Mannor of Castor, and of all other lands and tenem<sup>ts</sup>, with goods and cattell, that the said John Paston deceased had of the gift and purchase of S<sup>r</sup> John Fastolfe, Kn<sup>t</sup>, shall wholly be restored unto our said Kn<sup>t</sup> S<sup>r</sup> *John Paston*, like as the said John Paston deceased had in any time of his daies. Wherefore, in as much as our said Kn<sup>t</sup> intendeth to make his abideing in Castor, we desire and pray yow that, for our sake and contemplation, ye will be friendly and neighbours unto him in his right, and such other things as may be to his profit and ease, wherein ye shall do unto us full and good pleasure. Yeaven under our signet in our Castle of Windsore the xvij<sup>th</sup> day of July."

Then comes "the coppie of a Warrant sent from Kinge Edward the fourth to restore S<sup>r</sup> *John Paston* to the lands and possessions which he purchased of Sir John Fastolfe, whereof the originall remaineth in the custody of Edw.



Paston, Esq<sup>r</sup>." I do not feel it necessary to give a copy of this legal document, because its object is sufficiently set forth in the above words. It is very full and comprehensive, and is addressed "To all teñints, fermors, or occupiers of all the lands and tenements, and of every part of them, that late were John Paston's, Esq<sup>r</sup>, now deceased, by way of inheritance, or Agnes Paston, Margaret Paston, William Paston, and Clement Paston, or any of them, and to all such persons what so they be now being in the Mannor or place of Castor, or in any lifelode that was the said John Paston, Esq<sup>r</sup>, by way of gifte or purchase of late S<sup>r</sup> John Fastolfe, or of any other, within our counties of Norff., Suff., and Norwich, and to all the tenants, fermors, Baylies, or occupiers of the same, and of every part thereof; and to all Mayers, Shreves, Eschetors, Bayliffs, and other our officers as well within franchise as without our counties aforesaid, hereing or seeing these our letters." The King mentions in this warrant that "great part of the said lands, tenements, and manors, had been seized into our hands;"\* and the tenants, farmers, bailiffs, and occupiers of the said lands, are charged thenceforth to pay the whole issues and profits thereof to Sir John Paston; and the Mayors, Sheriffs, Escheators, and others the King's officers, are charged to be "assisting, helping, and strengthening." The warrant is "Yeven under our signet at Windsore the xxvj<sup>th</sup> day of July, the sixth yeare of o<sup>r</sup> reigne."

The account of the troubles of the Paston family concerning Caister Castle is finished by "a coppie of the Release which John Duke of Norff. and William Earle of Nottingham made unto S<sup>r</sup> John Paston of the Mannor of Castor, after the controversies were determined by Kinge Edward the fourth,

\* It appears from Blomefield's *History of Norfolk*, Vol. XI., p. 209, on the authority of William of Worcester, that Lord Scales took possession of the Castle in the name of King Edward IV., under pretence that Paston was the King's villain. Hence the proof of Pedigree became necessary.



which Release remaineth at this day under seale in the custody of Sr William Paston," viz.:

"Joh̄nes, Dux Norff. & Wiffus Comes Nottinghamie consanguinũ & heres Joh̄is nup Ducis Norff. omnibus ad quos presente litere p̄venerint salutem. Sciatis nos ex mera conscientia n̄ra remisisse, relaxasse, & omnino de nobis & hered n̄ris quiet clamasse Joh̄ni Paston, Ar<sup>o</sup>, fratri & hered Johnis Paston, Militis, defuncti, hered & assignat suis, Totum jus, titulũ, clameñ, & interess. n̄ra que heñus huiñus sue hāere poterimus de & in manerio de Castro vocat Redehams, Vawx, & Doromes \* juxta Magnā Jernamutā cum ptinen in com. Norff. de quib<sup>s</sup> p̄dictus nuñ Dux injuste, & sive judicio, disseisivit p̄d Joh̄nem Paston, & illa manu forti tenuit. Ita quod nec nos, nec hered n̄ri, nec aliquis alius p. nos, seu nomine n̄ro aliquod jus seu juris titũ de & in Maneñ p̄d, nec in aliqua inde pcella de cetero exigere clamare seu vindicare poterimus in futuro, sed ab omni aẽcone juris, tituli seu clamei inde sumus exclusi in p̄petum p. pntes. In cujus rei testimon pntibus sigillũ n̄rum apposuimus. Dat. octavo die Februarii anno n̄ri R<sup>s</sup> Richi tertij primo. †

"J. NORFF. NOTTINGHAM."

John Paston, Esq., the husband of Margaret Mawtby, had, besides the last-named Sir John Paston and the next-named Sir John Paston, two children, viz.: *Anne*, who married Wm.

\* Query, Bozouns? There are the Manors of Reedham, Vaux, and Bozoun at Caister.

† I feel that an apology is needless for the length of my extracts respecting the controversy about Caister Castle. Blomefield's account of the controversy, and of the siege which the Castle sustained against the Duke of Norfolk at the head of 3,000 men, is but slight. Both the siege and controversy are often mentioned in the "Paston Letters." The Castle yielded, but the Duke's hatred of the Pastons was unsatisfied. The author of the charming "Sketch of the History of Caister Castle" has got together many particulars. The whole of Sandford's information about the controversy is not only new, but extremely curious.





Yelverton, "eldest son and heire of John Yelverton, Esq<sup>r</sup>," and *Margery*, who married Richard Call, "of Bakton, in com. Norfolk, Esq<sup>r</sup>." At page 25, are displayed the coat of Wm. Yelverton \* impaling Paston, and also the coats of their children, viz.: William Yelverton, who "died without issue," and Amy Yelverton, who married James Elmes. The same page displays the coat of Richard Call † impaling Paston; the coat of their son John Call, "of Little Melton, in comitat. Norfolk, Esq<sup>r</sup>." impaling the coat of "Christian dau. of ..... Clipsbie, of Oby in com. Norfolk, Gentleman;" and the coat of their grandson, Richard Call, of Little Melton, impaling the coat of Edyth, daughter of ..... Bennett. Of the marriage of Richard Call with Edyth Bennett there appears to have been six children, viz.: 1. Thomas; 2. Richard; 3. Robert; 4. John; 5. Nicholas; and, 6. Christopher.

We next come (page 26) to SIR JOHN PASTON, Knight, the *second* son of John Paston, Esq., and *brother and heir* to the last-named *Sir John Paston, Knight*. It is stated in the label over his coat that he was born in the year 1444. He married Margery Brus, daughter of Sir Thomas Brus, Knight, and his coat of twelve quarterings impales hers. ‡ Sandford gives the following copy of a letter written by King Henry VII. to this Sir John Paston, viz.:

"To our trusty and welbeloved Knight, S<sup>r</sup> *John Paston*.

"By the Kinge.—Trusty and welbeloved we grete yow well, letting yow wete that our derest cousins, the Kinge and

\* *Yelverton*: Argent, three lions rampant, gules, a chiefe of the last.

† *Call*: Or, on a fessè between two chevrons gules, three escallop shells, argent. The coat of *Clipsbie* is, Argent and sable quarterly, on a bend gules, three mullets argent. The marriage of Richard Call with Margery Paston forms a frequent, and an angry, subject in the "Paston Letters." He seems to have been often consulted as a confidential friend of the family, but he was too much beneath their dignity for a matrimonial alliance.

‡ The coat of *Brus* is, Argent, a lion rampant double queued between 13 crosses crosslet gules, ducally crowned, or.





Queene of Spaine, have signified unto us by their sundry Letters that the R<sup>t</sup> excellent Princesse the Lady Katherine, ther daughter, shal be transported from the p̄ties of Spaine aforesaid to this our Realme about the moneth of Maye next comeinge, for the solempnization of matrimony betweene our deerest sonne the Prince and the said Princesse. Wherefore we, consideringe that it is right fittinge and necessarye, as well for the honor of us as for the lawde and praise of our said Realme, to have the said Princesse honourably received at her arriveall, have appointed yow to be one amonge others to yeve attendance for the receivinge of the said Princesse, willinge and desiringe yow to prepare yo<sup>r</sup>selfe for that intent, and so to continue in redynesse upon an houres warninge, till that by our other letters we shall advertise yow of the day and time of her arrivall, and where ye shall yeve your said attendance, & not to fayle therin as ye tender our pleasure, y<sup>e</sup> honor of yourselfe, & of this our foresaid Realme. Yeven under our signet at our Mannor of Richmount the xx<sup>ty</sup> day of Marche.” \*

Page 27 contains the coats of PHILIPPA PASTON, the *eldest* daughter of the last-named Sir John Paston, who married Andrew Hugard, Esq.,† and of ELIZABETH, the *second and youngest* daughter of this Sir John Paston, who married for her first husband, Robert Cleere, Esq.,‡ and for her second husband, Sir John Fineux, Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench.§ There are no descents from the marriage of Philippa Paston with Andrew Hugard, and of Elizabeth Paston with Robert Cleere; but from the marriage of Elizabeth, the

\* This Sir John Paston was buried in the White Friars' Church, at Norwich.

† The coat of *Hugard* is, Azure, a sun, or.

‡ The coat of *Cleere* is, Argent, on a fesse azure, three eagles displayed, or.

§ The coat of *Fineux* is, Vert, a chevron between three eagles displayed, or, ducally crowned gules.



widow of Robert Cleere, with Sir John Fineux there are the following descents, viz.: 1. William Fineux, of Herne in the county of Kent, Esq., who married Friswide, daughter of Sir John Norton, Knight; 2. John Fineux, of Herne, Esq., who married ..... daughter of ..... Morley; 3. Sir John Smith, of Ostenhanger in Kent, Knight, who married Elizabeth, daughter and heir of John Fineux, Esq.; 4. Sir Thomas Smith, Knight of the Bath, Viscount Strangford in Ireland, who died June 30, 1635, having married Barbara, daughter of Robert Sydney Earl of Leicester; and, 5. Philip Viscount Strangford, who married Lady ....., daughter of Robert Sydney, second Earl of Leicester of that family. The coats of all these descents are duly blazoned.

We next come (page 28) to SIR WILLIAM PASTON, of Paston, Knight, *son and heir* of the last-named *Sir John Paston*. His coat of twelve quarterings impales the coat of Bridget his wife, the daughter of Sir Henry Heydon, Knight.\* Concerning this Sir William Paston, Sandford writes:

"The warrant and letter following, under the King's hand and seale, remains in the custody of Edward Paston, Esq<sup>r</sup>., and were delivered to him by his uncle Clement.

"HENRY, by the grace of God Kinge of England and of France, & Lord of Ireland: To all manner of Officers, Ministers, and subjects, these our letters heringe or scinge, gretinge. Wheras we have appointed our trusty and welbeloved servant, William Paston, Esq<sup>r</sup>., to do unto us service of warr with a certen number of men under his retinue. We let yow wete that we by these presents licence the said William to retaine such and as many of our subjects hable for the warr, as of their own free will wil be content to do unto us service at our wags, under his retinue, without any manner doñage or other danger to ensue unto him, or to any of the p̄sons by

\* The coat of *Heydon* is, Quarterly, argent and gules, a cross engrailed, counter-charged.



him to be in this behalfe retayned, any act or statute made to the contrary notwithstanding. Yeven under o<sup>r</sup> signet at our Palleyes of Westm<sup>r</sup> the xij<sup>th</sup> day of February, the thirde yere of o<sup>r</sup> reigne.”\*

“HENRY THE EIGHTH, by the grace of God Kinge of England and of Fraunce, Defensor of the faith, and Lord of Ireland: To all Justices, Mayers, Shreiffs, Bayliffs, Constables, and all other our Officers, Ministers, and subjects, these our letters hercinge or seinge, & to every of them, gretinge. We lett yow wete that we by these presents have authorised comāded our trusty servant, S<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM PASTON, Kn<sup>t</sup>, whome we have appointed to accompany and attend our r<sup>t</sup> trusty & welbeloved the Lord Rosse, Warden of our east and middle for against Scotland, and his assignee bearer hereof, to take for us and in our name, at our wags and price, in all places within this o<sup>r</sup> Realme, as well within franchises and liberties as without such, and as many carts and horse as our seid servant or his seid assignye Berer hereof shall thinke requisite and behovefull for the spedye conveyance of all such ordnance, artillerye, & other necessaryes which we have assigned & appointed to be by him carried & conveyed unto the said Marches of Scotland,† for the better surety and defence thereof at all times. Wherefore we will and comānd yow and every of yow, that unto our said servant, or his seid assignye the Bearer in the due execution of this o<sup>r</sup> authoritye & comāndement, yow be aydinge, strengthninge, supportinge, & assistinge from time to time, as the case shall require, as yow and every of yow tender our pleasure, and will avoyde the contrary at yo<sup>r</sup> pills. Yeven under our signet at o<sup>r</sup> Mannor

\* Henry VIII. began his reign in April, 1509, and on the 4th February, 1512, the Parliament voted supplies for the war which had been declared against France.

† In 1523, the 14th year of his reign, Henry VIII. marched a powerful army into Scotland, for the purpose of compelling the Scots to renounce their alliance with France.





of Grenewiche the xxij<sup>d</sup> of Maye, the xiiij<sup>th</sup> yere of our reigne.”

Sandford adds the following copy of a letter from Henry VIII., “to our trusty and welbeloved Sr WILLIAM PASTON, Kn<sup>t</sup>., the *Baylifes of the Town of Great Yarmouth*, and the *Baylifes of the Synk Ports*,” viz. :

“BY THE KING.—Trusty and welbeloved, we grete yow well, signifiinge unto you that advertisem<sup>t</sup> is made unto us what jōpdy we have ben in, besides the other bodilye paynes and labours we have sustayned for the preservacon as well of the Vice Admirall belonging to our derest brother and nephew Th’empo<sup>r</sup> & his people, \* as also in the recoveringe of such ther Artillery & other goods which had ben totally lost and pished, but onely for yo<sup>r</sup> helps & socours; for the which yo<sup>r</sup> painfull labours and diligent acquittails hercin used we yeve unto yow our hearty thanks, assuring yow, that ye have done unto us hercin full thankfull service & pleasure to your great lawde and praise. Yeven under o<sup>r</sup> signet at our Castle of Windsore the xvij<sup>th</sup> day of October.”

Then comes (page 28) PHILIP PASTON, the youngest son of the last-named Sir John Paston, who married Anne, “daughter and heir of ..... Giggs, of Norfolk.” His coat impales that of his wife.† There does not appear to have been any issue of this marriage.

Then comes (page 29) CLEMENT PASTON, the *fourth* son of the marriage of *Sir William Paston* and *Bridget Heydon*. His coat impales the coat of his wife Alice, the daughter of

\* This subject is referred to at page 356 of Swinden’s *History of Yarmouth*; and at pages 23 and 86 of Mr. Charles J. Palmer’s edition of the *History of Yarmouth*, by Henry Manship, the elder.

† The coat of *Giggs* is, Sable, a fret argent, a chief chequy, argent and sable.





..... Pakington.\* There is no issue recorded of this marriage. Of this Clement Paston, Sandford says:

"Clement Paston, fourth sonn to the abovenamed S<sup>r</sup> William Paston, Kn<sup>t</sup>, was a man of great stomache and courage. He served Kinge Henry the eight divers times in his warr, both by land and sea. He was at the burning of Conquet, a towne in France, when he was but a very younge man. After that he was made a Captaine of one of the Kinge's shippes of warr, and in a battell fought by sea betweene the French and English, he took a gally of the Kinge of France, and in it he took prisoner the Admirall of France, called Baron S<sup>t</sup> Blancard, whome he brought into Inglande, and kept him at Castor by Yarmouth till he paid for his ransome seaven thousand crownes over and beside the spoile of the said gallye, where among other things he had a cuppe and two snakes of gould, which were the said Baron S<sup>t</sup> Blancard's, the which during his life he did upon high daies weare, and after left the same as a monum<sup>t</sup> to his name. He served at Museleborough field in Scotlande, where he received divers wounds, being left almost for dead in the field. After that he served at Newhaven, where he was Captaine of some of the Queen's shippes. The rest of his life he spent in the Court, where he was Pensioner to foure Kinges and Queens, viz<sup>t</sup>.: Kinge Henry, Kinge Edward, Queene Mary, and Queene Elizabeth. In his latter yeaes he gave himself to live quietly in the countrye of Norff. where he was borne; & at a Mannor called Oxned, which was given him by his father, he built a goodly faire house, wherein he kept great hospittallye, as well for the poore as in entertaining of gentlemen of good account; where he died, after he had lived full fourscore yeres, leaving behind him great wealth, which he did very wisely bequeath by his Will to divers good and godly uses. He gave unto three sons of Edward Paston,

\* The coat of *Pakington* is, Per chevron, sable and argent, in chief three mullets, or, and in base as many garbs gules.



Esq<sup>r</sup>, his nephew, better than three hundred pounds a yeare of inheritance, and to divers of his servants six score pounds a yeare in annuities during their lives. He appointed a house to be built at Oxned for six poore servinge men, such as should hereafter serve his name, assigneing convenient londe for the maintenance of the said serving men, and so to continue for ever. He appointed himselfe to be buried in a faire tombe in Oxned Church, where he resteth, most worthy to be remembered by his name for the worthyness in him above mentioned." \*

Page 30 displays the coat of JOHN PASTON, the *second* son of the marriage of *Sir William Paston* with *Bridget Heydon*. In the label over his coat it is stated that he was living in

\* Clement Paston, died 18th February, 1597. Henry VIII. called him his Champion; the Protector Duke of Somerset, his Soldier; Queen Mary, her Seaman; and Queen Elizabeth, her Father. Blomefield, *History of Norfolk*, Vol. VI., p. 488, gives a copy of his Will. He "desires his body to be laid in the earth, in the chancel of the parish church of Oxnead; his funeral not to be costly, nor over-sumptuous, but decent and christian-like, according to his degree and calling: a fair and convenient tomb to be made over his body, and his and his wife's arms to be engraven thereon." The tomb, which is of the altar-shape and fashion of the time, displays the figure of Clement Paston in complete armour, except that the head has no helmet, lying on a pallet. The figure of his wife kneels by the side. His own arms impaling those of his wife, and the Paston shield in all its quarterings, ornament the tomb. On the wall-piece is a long metrical display of the fame of the deceased, in which the great act of his life is thus recorded—

"A peer of France, in spite of all his betters,  
He took in fight, and brought him home in fetters."

There is an etching of the tomb in the "Historical Sketch of Caister Castle." Oxnead church may be said to abound in monuments and other mementos of the Paston family; all of them neglected, and all in a state of sad decay. The "Historical Sketch" gives also an etching of Oxnead Hall when in its full splendour. It must have been a large and stately mansion, in the Elizabethan style. What remains of it, and the remains are but small, is sadly dilapidated: in sympathy, we may almost fancy, with the lost name of its former owners.



1572, and that he was of Huntingfield in the county of (*sic*) Norfolk. His first wife was ....., daughter of ....., and no coat of this first marriage impales the husband's. His second wife was Anne, daughter of ..... Moulton;\* and Bridget, the daughter and heiress by this second marriage, wedded Sir Edward Coke, Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench, whose coat impales the coat of Paston. †

Page 30 also displays the coat of SIR THOMAS PASTON, the *third* son of the marriage of *Sir William Paston* with *Bridget Heydon*. He married Agnes, "daughter & heir to Sir John Leigh," and his coat impales hers.‡ I copy, *on the opposite page*, the descent of Sir Thomas Paston's marriage with Agnes Leigh.

Page 31 displays the shield of ANNE PASTON, the *second* daughter of the marriage of *Sir William Paston* and *Bridget Heydon*, impaling that of her husband, Sir Thomas Tindall, Knight.§ It does not appear that there was issue of this marriage, or, rather, there is none recorded.

Page 31 also displays the coat of ELIZABETH, the *third* daughter of the marriage of *Sir William Paston* and *Bridget Heydon*, impaling that of her husband, Sir Francis Leeke, Knight.|| Sir Francis Leeke was grandfather of Sir Francis Leeke the first Lord Daincourt and Earl of Scarsdale; and

\* The coat of *Moulton* is, Barry of six, sable and argent in chief, three annulets of the second.

† Sandford gives no history or particular of the Paston Family subsequently to the time of Clement Paston, the fourth son of the marriage of Sir William Paston and Bridget Heydon.

‡ The coat of *Leigh* is, Gules a cross, within a bordure engrailed argent.

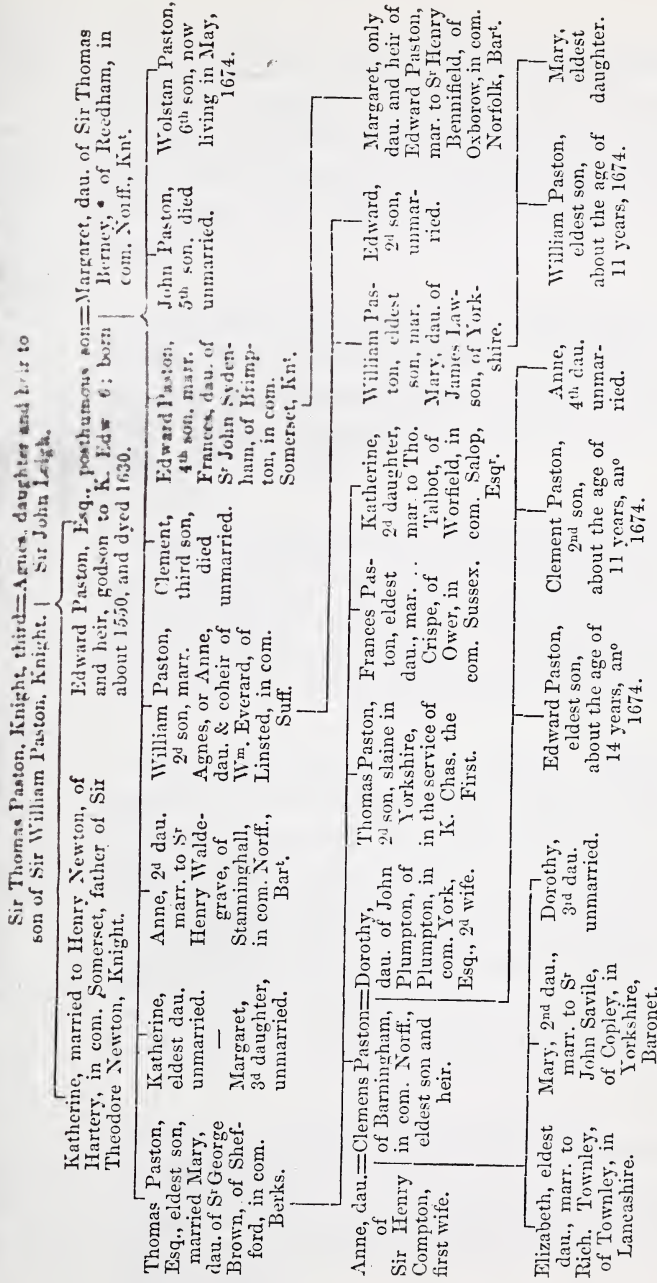
§ The coat of *Tindall* is, Argent a fesse dancettée gules, in chief three crescents, gules.

|| The coat of *Leeke* is, Argent on a saltire engrailed, nine annulets, or.





# Descent of the Marriage of Sir Thomas Paston and Agnes Leigh.



\* This name is written *Verney* both in the Pedigree and above; but there is a marginal note by Sandford in this page of the MS. that the name should be Berney, and I have therefore adopted it.





the descent of the marriage of Sir Francis Leeke with Margaret Paston is given in the direct male line, together with the alliances, to Robert Lord Daincourt, son and heir of Nicholas Earl of Scarsdale, who married Mary, second daughter and coheir of Sir John Lewis, of Ledston, in Yorkshire, Baronet.

In page 32, we have the coat of MARY PASTON, the *fourth* daughter of *Sir William Paston* and *Bridget Heydon*, impaling the coat of her husband, Sir John Chaworth, Knight.\* There appears to have been no issue of this marriage: at least none is recorded.

Page 32 also displays the coat of MARGARET PASTON, the *fifth* daughter of the marriage of *Sir William Paston* and *Bridget Heydon*, impaling the coat of her husband, John Leeke,† the second brother of the above-mentioned Sir Francis Leeke. No issue is recorded of this marriage.

Page 33 has the coat of ELEANOR PASTON, the eldest daughter of the marriage of *Sir William Paston* and *Bridget Heydon*, impaling the coat of her husband, Thomas Earl of Rutland,‡ who in the label over his coat is described as the "son of George Mannors Lord Roos, by Anne, daughter of Sr Thomas St Leger, Knt., & Anne Dutchess of Exeter, sister to King Edw. 4." From this marriage there is a long line of descents extending to six pages, and illustrated by forty-nine coats of arms, of noble families having a share of

\* The coat of *Chaworth* is, Azure, two chevrons or.

† The coat of *Leeke* is, I need not say, like that described above, but differed by a crescent.

‡ The coat of *Mannors* is, Or, two bars azure, a chief quarterly azure and gules; on the first and fourth two fleurs-de-lis or; on the second and third a lion of England.



Paston blood. I do not feel it necessary to enter upon the particulars of these descents. Let it suffice for me to say, that in the descents from this marriage of Eleanor Paston with Thomas Earl of Rutland, are comprised the noble families of Capel Earl of Essex, Talbot Earl of Shrewsbury, Howard Earl of Arundel and Surrey, Howard Duke of Norfolk, Howard Earl of Norwich, Nevill Lord Abergavenny, Fane Earl of Westmorland, Savage Earl Rivers, Villiers Duke of Buckingham, Fortescue, Cecil Earl of Exeter, Cecil Earl of Salisbury, Watson Lord Rockingham, Annesly Earl of Anglesey, and Ashley Earl of Shaftesbury. The descents appear to be carried down to the time when Sandford compiled his book.

We now (page 38) come to ERASMUS PASTON, the eldest son and heir of the marriage of his father, *Sir William Paston*, with *Bridget Heydon*. His coat, of the twelve quarterings, impales the coat of his wife Mary, daughter of Sir Thomas Windham, of Felbrigge, in the county of Norfolk, Knt.\* From this marriage follow the descents and coats of Thomas Paston, a younger son, who died without issue, and of Edmund Paston, another younger son, who also died without issue; and then follow the coats of the daughters of this marriage, impaling the coats of their husbands, viz.: Eleanor or Anne, the eldest daughter, who married Edward Echingham; Frances, the second daughter, who married Thomas Grosse, Esq.; and Gertrude, the youngest daughter, who married William Reade, of Norwich, Esq.†

\* The coat of *Windham* is, Azure, a chevron between three lions' heads erased, or. Erasmus Paston and Mary Windham, his wife, are both buried at Paston.

† The coat of *Echingham* is, Azure, a fret argent; of *Grosse*, Quarterly argent and azure, on a bend sable, 3 martlets, or; and of *Reade*, Azure, on a bend wavy argent, three Cornish choughs proper within a bordure engrailed charged with torteaux.



In page 40, we have the coat of SIR WILLIAM PASTON, Knight,\* the eldest son and heir of the marriage of his father, *Erasmus Paston, Esq.*, with *Mary Windham*. His coat impales the coat of his wife, Frances, the daughter of Sir Thomas Cleere, of Stokesby, in Norfolk, Knight.† From this marriage follow the descents and coats of Wulstan, the second son, who died without issue, and of Anne Paston, who married Sir George Chaworth, of Wiverton, in the County of Nottingham, Knight.‡ Elizabeth, the daughter and heiress of the marriage of Sir George Chaworth and Anne Paston, married Sir William Cope, of Hanwell, in the county of Oxford, Knight; and of this marriage of Sir William Cope with Elizabeth Chaworth, the descent is carried (but in a different hand) to Sir John Cope, of Hanwell, Baronet, who was living in the year 1690.

We then come (page 41) to CHRISTOPHER PASTON, Esq., the eldest son and heir of the marriage of his father, *Sir William Paston*, with *Frances Cleere*. He married Anne, “daughter of Phillipp Audley, of Palgrave, in com. Norfolk, Esq., son and heir of Edmond Audley.” Christopher Paston’s coat of twelve quarterings impales the coat of his wife. §

On the same page (41) is the coat of SIR EDMUND PASTON, Knight, the son and only child of the marriage of *Christopher*

\* Sir William Paston founded the Grammar School at North Walsham, and lies buried in the church there under a beautiful monument. His hatchment is to be found in Yarmouth church, in remembrance of a lasting benefaction to the poor of that town.

† The coat of *Cleere* is like that described above, viz., Argent, on a fesse azure, three eagles displayed, or.

‡ The coat of *Chaworth* is similar to that described above, viz., Azure, two chevrons, or.

§ The coat of *Audley* is, Quarterly, first and fourth gules a fret or, and second and third ermine a chevron gules, differenced by a crescent.





*Paston* with *Anne Audley*. Sir Edmund Paston's coat, of twelve quarterings, impales the coat of his wife, Katherine, the daughter of Sir Thomas Knyvet, of Ashwelthorpe, in the county of Norfolk, Knight.\*

Page 42 displays the coat of SIR WILLIAM PASTON, Baronet,† eldest son of the marriage of the last-named *Sir Edmund Paston* and *Katherine Knyvet*. Sir William Paston's coat, of twelve quarterings, impales the coat of his wife, Lady Katherine Bertie, daughter of Robert Earl of Lindsay, Lord Willoughby of Eresby, Lord High Chamberlain, &c.‡

At page 43, is the coat of THOMAS PASTON, the second son of the marriage of *Sir Edmund Paston* with *Katherine Knyvet*. It is stated that he died without issue.

I return to page 42 for the coat, of twelve quarterings, of SIR ROBERT PASTON, Knight and Baronet, the eldest son of the marriage of his father, *Sir William Paston*, with *Lady Katherine Bertie*.§ In the label over his coat, of twelve quarterings, it is stated that he was born 29th May, 1631, and that, on the 19th of August, 1673, he was created BARON PASTON OF PASTON and VISCOUNT YARMOUTH. His coat impales the coat of Rebecca, his wife, who is described as being

\* The coat of *Knyvet* is, Argent, a bend sable within a bordure engrailed of the same, differenced by a crescent, or. Katherine Knyvet is buried at Paston.

† Sir William Paston was created a Baronet 8th June, 1641. He was buried at Paston.

‡ The coat of *Bertie* is, Argent, three battering-rams barwise, in pale sable, headed azure, horned and garnished, or.

§ The younger children of the marriage of *Sir William Paston* with *Lady Katherine Bertie*, are given at page 43, as follows: viz., William Paston, second son, born at Oxnead, March 10, 1633; John Paston, third son, born May 26, 1635; Elizabeth Paston, born July 3, 1629; Katherine Paston, born December 22, 1632; and .... Paston, born December 22, 1636.



the second daughter of Sir Jasper Clayton, Knight, and Mary, his wife, the daughter of William Tompson, of Tinnmouth Castle, in the county of Northumberland.\* The descents of this marriage are given as in the Pedigree, and therefore there is no need to repeat them. Coats are blazoned for all the children. It is stated of Hieronimo Alberto di Conti, who married Margaret, the eldest daughter, that he was a noble Venetian, and that he "derived from Pietro Francisco Alberto di Conti, created Earle and Palatine of the Lateran Palace and the Imperial Consistory, by the Emperor Frederic III., 5th June, 1452, and first year of his empire."†

The writing of the next page (page 44) is evidently in a different hand from all that has gone before, but the blazonry of the coats would seem to be by the same artist. In 1679, being five years after the completion of the early part of Sandford's labours, Robert Viscount Yarmouth was raised to the dignity of Earl of Yarmouth, and, in consequence of this addition to the family honours, his and his wife's coats are again displayed, surmounted by an Earl's coronet. It is stated in the label over his coat that he was Lord Lieutenant and Vice-Admiral of Norfolk, and that he died March 8, 1682.‡

Of the *younger* children of the marriage of Robert, first

\* The coat of *Clayton* is, Argent, a cross engrailed sable between four torteaux.

† The coat of *di Conti* is, Quarterly gules and argent.

‡ There is a large and well-known engraving, by Vanderbanc, of Robert Earl of Yarmouth. Granger (*Biographical History of England*,) gives the following account of him, viz.: "Robert Earl of Yarmouth, son of Sir Wm. Paston, of Oxnead, by Catherine, daughter of Robert Bertie Earl of Lindsey, possessed many virtues as well as ornamental and amiable qualities, and was one of the most learned and polite among the nobility. He was so zealous a cavalier, that he, in his father's lifetime, distressed himself to supply Charles II. with money in his exile. He was so devoted to the court that he was threatened with an impeachment by the popular party, though they had nothing material to lay to his charge, and no man was more capable of defending himself to advantage. About eight years before his death he was attacked



Earl of Yarmouth, with Rebecca Clayton, it is merely said in the labels over their coats, that *Robert Paston*, the second son, married, 1. Hester, daughter of Sir William Mainwaring, Knight, slain in the service of King Charles I. in the defence of the city of Chester; and, 2. Anne, daughter and coheir of Philip Harbour, Esq., son and heir of Sir Charles Harbour, Knight, of neither of which marriages is any issue recorded; that *Jasper Paston*, the third son, died without issue; that *John Paston* and *Edmond Paston*, the fourth and fifth sons, were dead; that *Thomas Paston*, the sixth son, married Dorothy, the fourth daughter and coheir of Edward Darcie, Esq., and widow of Sir William Rooksby, Knight, and was drowned at sea, leaving issue a son, Robert Paston, who was captain of a man of war, and Rebecca Paston, who married Sir Stafford Fairbone, Knight, an admiral; that there was issue of the marriage of Margaret Paston, the eldest daughter, and Hieronimo Alberto di Conti; and that the remaining daughters, viz., *Mary Paston*, *Katherine Paston*, and *Elizabeth Paston*, died all three unmarried.

We next come, at page 44—and here the genealogical part of the MS. closes—to the coat of WILLIAM EARL OF YARMOUTH, the eldest son of the marriage of his father, *Robert Earl of Yarmouth*, with *Rebecca Clayton*. He was Treasurer of the Household to King James II. and died in December, 1732, having married, for his first wife, Charlotte Jemima Henrietta Maria, natural daughter of King Charles II. by Viscountess Shannon, who died in 1684; and, 2. Elizabeth, the third daughter of Dudley Lord North, of Carlage, the

by several ruffians, who shot five bullets into his coach, and one into his body. He had such a sense of his providential escape, that he solemnly kept an anniversary thanksgiving upon that day, to the end of his life. He was exemplary in the duties of religion, and expressed a strong sense of it at the approach of death. He died on the 8th of March, 1682, aged 51 years, and was buried at Oxnead."

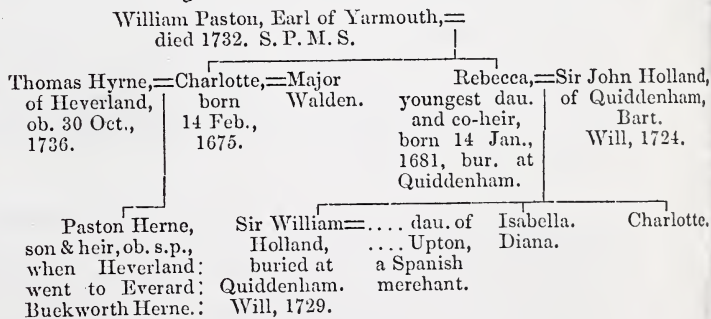




relict of Sir Robert Wiseman, Knight, Doctor of Civil Law.\* The following issue is recorded of the first marriage, viz., Charles Lord Paston, eldest son, "born in the King's palace at Whitehall 29 May, 1673, to whom were godfathers King Charles II. and the Duke of York, and the Viscountesses Yarmouth and Shannon godmothers;" William Paston, second son, "born 1677, deceased in his father's life without issue;" William Paston, third son, "born 1682, deceased in the life of his father without issue;" Lady Charlotte Paston, borne 14th February, 1675, "married Thomas Hyrne, Esq., of Heverland in Norfolk;" and Lady Rebecca Paston, born 14th January, 1681, "married Sir John Holland, Baronet, of Quiddenham in the county of Norfolk." Charles Lord Paston died in his father's lifetime; and thus, the male issue of Robert Paston, the first Baron Paston, Viscount Yarmouth, and Earl of Yarmouth, having failed, those titles became extinct.†

\* No coat is given for the *first* wife of William Earl of Yarmouth, who appears to have been sometimes called Boyle and sometimes Fitz Roy before her marriage. The coat of *North*, the second wife, is Azure, a lion passant, or, between three fleurs-de-lis argent.

† I am indebted to Sir Charles George Young, Garter, for the following descent of the daughters of William Earl of Yarmouth: viz.



Ann, natural daughter, marr. at Edinburgh, April, 1760,  
Sir Everard Buckworth Buckworth, Bart., who assumed  
the surname of Herne, confirmed by Royal Licence,  
12 Dec. 1806.





The remaining contents of the MS. will have but a short notice. Page 53 displays the Paston coat with its supporters, and a copy of the certificate of Sir R. St George, Clarenceux King of Arms, dated 20th February, 1634, that William Paston, Esq., the chief heir male of the family, and the chief heir male of the family successively, may have such supporters. Page 55 has a copy of the Patent of Peerage for the dignities of Baron Paston and Viscount Yarmouth, dated 29th August, 25 Charles II. Page 57 displays the Paston coat of twelve quarterings, surmounted with a Viscount's coronet. Pages 60 and 61 display the paternal and maternal ancestors of Robert the first Viscount to the time of Sir William Paston, his great great grandfather. These pages are enriched with thirty-one coats. Page 63 has a copy of the Patent of Peerage for the dignity of Earl of Yarmouth, dated 30th July, 31 Charles II. Page 65 displays the Paston coat, of twelve quarterings, surmounted by an Earl's coronet. Page 67 has the copy of a Deed of Sale, from Richard the son of Ralph de Paston, of certain pieces of Land at Paston. The deed is without date: on the seal is a fleur-de-lis with the words "SL. RICARDI DE PASTUNNE" round it. Page 68 has another copy of a Deed of Sale, from the same Richard the son of Ralph de Paston, with the like seal and superscription. At page 70 we have the copy of a speech made by Sir Robert Paston, afterwards Lord Yarmouth, in Parliament, in 1665, on moving a vote for two millions and a half to enable King Charles II. to prosecute the Dutch war.\* Page

\* The speech is brief, earnest, and well prepared; and at the end is the following note in a hand-writing similar to that which occurs at pp. 44 and 45 of the MS., viz: "The House of Commons upon this speech passed a vote for the said summe of two millions and an halfe, and ordered that Sr Robert Paston should have the honour to present the Bill to his Majesty in the House of Lords, which he did accordingly with his own hands. And the same night the King sent for him to Whitehall, and in his bed-chamber expressed to the said Sr Robert Paston all the kindness imaginable for this



71 has a copy of the King's Warrant to Robert Viscount Yarmouth, under the "Act for Ordering the Forces in the several Counties in this Kingdom;" and from pages 72 to 76 is a copy of the King's Commission to Robert Viscount Yarmouth, as Vice-Admiral of the County of Norfolk. The remaining pages are occupied with an index of names: and thus ends my account of the contents of the MS.

This beautiful volume is bound in blue velvet. In the fly-leaf is the following note, viz.: "this book is the property of Marmaduke Tunstall, of Wycliffe, in the County of York, Esq., he having lent it to me, Ralph Bigland, Garter Principal King of Arms." Under the note are these words, "Presented by Marmaduke Tunstall, Esq., to John Cade, 1789." Mr. Cade's book-plate is in the usual place within the cover. The Duke of Newcastle is not aware of the time when his late father added this volume to the splendid collection of books and MSS. at Clumber.\*

When I began this paper, it was, I may repeat, my intention to confine myself to the contents of Sandford's MS. I have broken through my intention by giving some few notes of my own, because I thought them in a degree necessary. As I went on, I felt inclined to add more notes,

his great service to the Crown." Mrs. Macaulay (*History of England*, Vol. VI., p. 179) says of Sir Robert Paston on this occasion, "that Ministers could only find this one tool who would venture to make the motion;" but she admits that the minority against the vote was insignificant.

\* I observe with pleasure that the Duke of Newcastle has a good share of Paston blood; his Grace's maternal ancestor, Catherine, the eldest daughter and coheirress of the Right Honorable Henry Pelham, being a grand-daughter of John second Duke of Rutland, who was a lineal descendant of the marriage of Thomas Earl of Rutland and Eleanor Paston, the eldest daughter of Sir William Paston and Bridget Heydon. Eleanor Paston died in 1551. Neither Mr. Pelham, nor Lady Catherine Manners his wife, was born when Sandford compiled his genealogy.



and thereby to enlarge the history of the long Paston line with all the information that I could meet with. It is possible, that by so doing, I might have made this dry paper (but all genealogical papers must be dry) more acceptable to the members of our Society, and more worthy of the Duke of Newcastle's kindness. If there ought to be more notes, I must apologize for the few I have given; but perhaps the best course would be that I should apologize for giving any.

It was my wish to have furnished a specimen of the heraldic illustrations, but I found a selection difficult, if not impossible. I have given the tinctures of every coat which bore upon the direct line of Pedigree.

I may add that on the death of William Earl of Yarmouth in 1732, all his broad ancestral acres were sold, and his rich effects passed into other hands. The Paston family, once so numerous and powerful in the eastern part of Norfolk, and which is recorded by probably more frequent monuments and sepulchral brasses than any other family in the kingdom, is now believed to be nearly extinct, or may soon become so, unless some rising Sandford should gather up the scattered fragments of evidence, and re-connect the Pedigree.

FRANCIS WORSHIP.

Great Yarmouth,  
January, 1852.

P.S.—I ought to have stated, in my mention of the grant of twelve pence by Richard the son of Ralphe de Paston, to God and the Church of St. Andrew of Bromholme and the Monks there (page 6), that such rent-charge was to be for ever employed in keeping the Church-books in repair: “ad emendaçon libror<sup>9</sup> dict eccleie de Bromholme.” F. W.





## NOTICE OF THE

## Common Seal of the White Friars of Lynn.

BY

THE REV. C. R. MANNING, M. A., HON. SEC.

---

THE Seal, of which a representation is here given, was obtained too late for the Lynn Meeting; but from its interest in connection with that town, it has been thought desirable that a notice of it should be given to the Society. No impression is known to remain at Lynn, and an engraving of it has never hitherto appeared. The original is in the possession of Miss Wickins, of the Close, Salisbury, where it was exhibited at the Meeting of the Archæological Institute in 1849. It was described as having been dug up in the Isle of Thanet, and formerly belonged to the father of the present owner, who was a collector of curiosities, and possessed also a covered tankard of wood, once Sir Isaac Newton's, of which he sent an account to the *Gentleman's Magazine* for 1802, p. 316. The editors of the new edition of Dugdale's *Monasticon* appear to have been acquainted with the existence of the Seal, as an impression, in the hands of one of them, is mentioned in Vol. VI., p. 1573: but no description is given of it. It was probably in Caley's collection of impressions, now at Middle Hill; for in the Catalogue of his Drawings of Seals is the following item: No. 746, "Drawing from the Common Seal of Lynne White Friars, by Howlett, very fine; Founded





1



2



3

Etched by H. Minham.

1. SEAL OF THE CARMELITES OF LYNN.
2. SECRETUM OF ROGER BIGOD, 4<sup>TH</sup> EARL OF NORFOLK. (P.92)
3. SEAL OF ROBERT DE MONTALT OF RISING.



ante 45 Hen. III." The catalogue does not further describe it, but there can be little doubt that it is the same. For the above particulars I am indebted to the kindness of Mr. Albert Way.

The House of the Carmelite or White Friars of Lynn was situated in All Saints' parish, or South Lynn. The only remaining portion of it is a Gateway of the thirteenth century, in Friars Street. It is stated by Speed to have been founded by Lord Bardolf, Lord Scales, and Sir John de Wigenhale, Knt., in 1269. Other authorities say that these were only benefactors, and that the founder was Thomas de Folsham or Feltham, who also founded the Grey Friary in 1264.\* The latter account would appear to be the more correct, as in 1260 William de Breton was a benefactor to the White Friars. The character of the Seal is of about this period, and is well worthy to be perpetuated by an engraving. It is circular, and contains a double niche, with pinnacles and trefoiled canopies, supported on a basement of masonry. Within are two full-length figures looking towards each other; one representing the Virgin and Child, and the other S. Margaret, with her cross-staff piercing the dragon. Above the canopies are the star and crescent, or sun and moon, so common in ancient seals, and in other works in metal, the meaning of which has not been fully investigated: it may be that they have a reference to the trade or fraternity concerned in their manufacture; but it appears to me more probable that it was simply a method of denoting the sky or heavens in the background, on the principle of a part for the whole, a common conventional practice in mediæval design generally. The legend round the Seal is as follows: s' COMMVN' FRVM D' CARMELO LEN'—"The Common Seal of the Carmelite Friars of Lynn." The style and character of the whole are much in accordance with the Town Seals of Lynn, and, in

\* Taylor's *Index Monasticus*, p. 41.

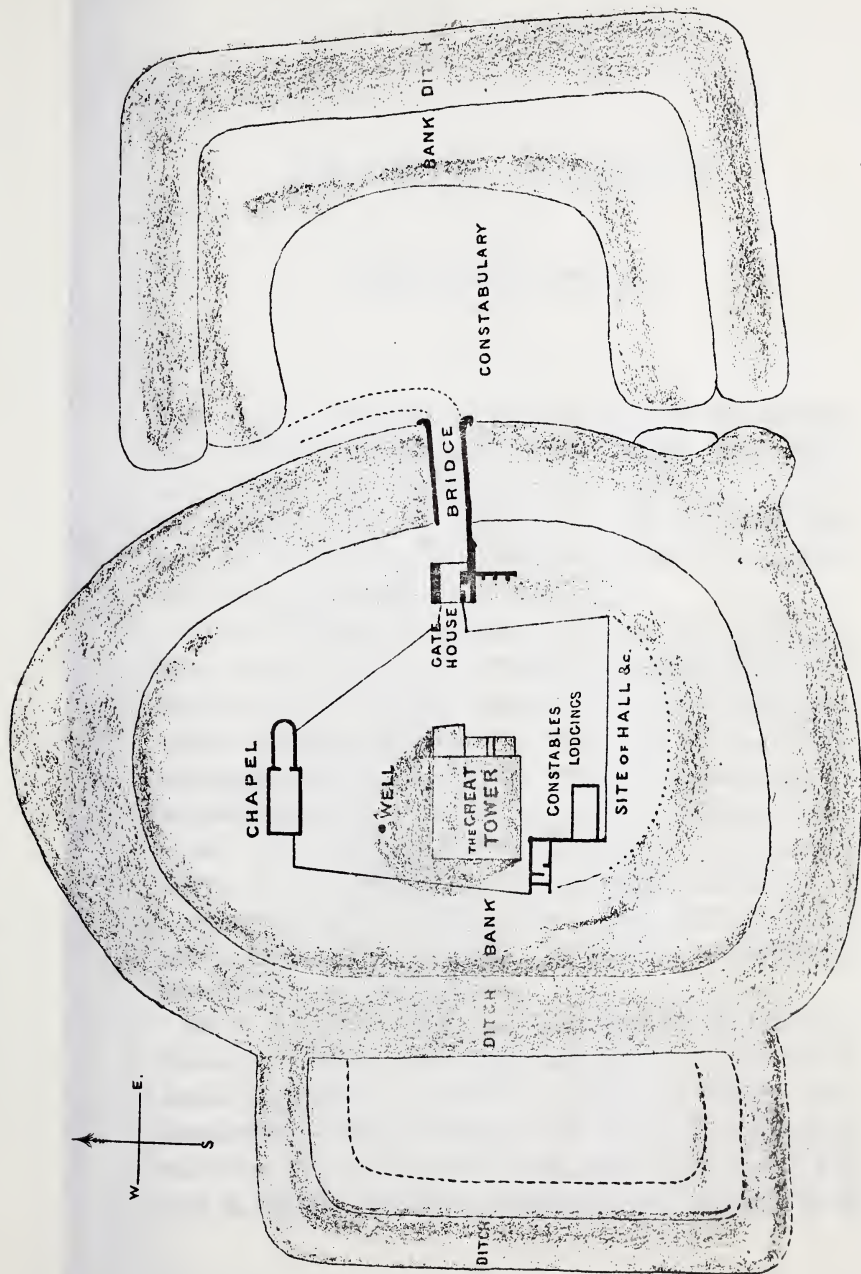


both, the figure of S. Margaret occupies a conspicuous position, as the patron Saint of the town. It is one proof, among many others, of the value of the Local Meetings of our Archæological Societies, that they bring to light objects of interest, such as the present, in connection with county history and antiquities, which might otherwise lie forgotten in some distant quarter, and never be made available to illustrate the scene and period to which they properly belong.









RISING CASTLE 1831  
 NORFOLK



# CASTLE RISING.

BY

HENRY HARROD, HON. SEC.

---

AT the Lynn Meeting in 1849 an excursion was made by the Members of the Society to Castle Rising, when Papers on the History and Antiquities of the Castle were read: it was never, however, intended that the subject should there rest, but that further investigations should be prosecuted whilst the matter was fresh on the mind.

One of the objects of such excursions to celebrated ruins is, to bespeak the attention of Archæologists to them, that a desire may be excited for further inquiry after original information respecting them, and that errors, which may have been made when such subjects were less understood and documents not so readily accessible as at present, may be detected and corrected. And although such researches may not in every instance be very fruitful, still none, zealously conducted, can be altogether barren: some points of importance are almost certain to have been overlooked, some things to have been misunderstood or misinterpreted.

Mr. A. Swatman's Paper, on the Descent of the Castle and Honour of Rising, will shortly appear in the pages of our Journal; meantime, I would lay before the Society some documentary evidence relating to the Castle and its History which has come to my hands, and make a few observations upon it, and also upon the construction and arrangement of



the Castle Buildings. At the same time I should state, with respect to the documents of most importance,—those furnished me for the purpose of assisting in the elucidation of an historical question of much interest,—that I can claim no credit for bringing them into public notice.

Shortly after the meeting, a series of extracts from the Patent Rolls was kindly forwarded to us by Sir Francis Palgrave, through Mr. Dawson Turner, V. P., all having reference to one particular portion of the History of Rising—the supposed imprisonment and death of Queen Isabella there.

It will doubtless be remembered that Rising has been most usually pointed out, both by the early chroniclers and modern historians, as the place of imprisonment and of the death of Isabella, queen of Edward II. After Mortimer's execution, on the 29th November in the 4th year of Edward the Third's reign, we are told that "the Queen Mother was deprived of her enormous jointure, and shut up in her Castle of Rising, where she spent the remaining twenty-seven years of her life in obscurity. Edward, however, paid her a respectful visit at least once a year, and allowed her £3,000, and afterwards £4,000, for her annual expences." It is remarkable that Blomefield, who repeats the story of her twenty-seven years' imprisonment and death at this place, prints, but a few pages further on, Letters Patent under her hand, appointing John de Herling Constable of Rising, dated from her "Castle of Hertford," in the 20th year of Edward III.

Miss Strickland quotes and adopts the account of Froissart much to the same effect, adding, that "Castle Rising was the place where Queen Isabella was destined to spend the long years of her widowhood;" that "during the first two years her seclusion was most rigorous, but in 1332 her condition was ameliorated," and quotes a notice of a "Pilgrimage to Walsingham" from the Lynn Records; and her account of her thus concludes: "Isabella died at Castle Rising, August 22nd, 1358, aged 63. She chose the church of the Grey Friars,





where the mangled remains of her paramour Mortimer had been buried eight-and-twenty years previously, for the place of her interment; and, carrying her characteristic hypocrisy even to the grave, she was buried with the heart of her murdered husband on her breast. King Edward [gave his mother a pompous funeral,\* and] issued a precept to the Sheriffs of London and Middlesex, November 20th, to cleanse the streets from dirt and all impurities, and to gravel Bishopsgate Street and Aldgate against the coming of the body of his dearest mother, Queen Isabella, and directs the officers of his Exchequer to disburse £9. for that purpose. Isabella was interred in the Choir of the Grey Friars within Newgate, and had a fine alabaster tomb erected to her memory.”†

Such is the latest account of this miserable woman's end; but Mr. A. H. Swatman, whose acquaintance with the Records of the Corporation of Lynn is most extensive and accurate, stated at the Lynn Meeting in 1849, his belief that she never was a prisoner at Rising, for that he found she occasionally travelled to other parts of the kingdom, once even to London; that she had been at Northampton, Walsingham, and Langley; and he further added, that although she was at Rising the year before her death, he did not consider it probable she died there, from the absence of all record of the event, or of funeral preparations, or the payment of expenses about them, in the Lynn Records; and Mr. Swatman was correct in both these statements.

The earliest of the extracts furnished from the Patent Rolls bears date the 21st December, 1330, a month after Mortimer's death, and is addressed to certain gentlemen, directing them to form an escort for Edward's "dearest mother," and to take up horses for her use in her journey from Berkhamstead, where she then was, to Windsor, where he desired her presence during the Feast of Christmas.

\* This statement is omitted in the last edition, 1851.

† *Lives of the Queens of England*, 1851, Vol. I., p. 540.



Pat. p. 2,  
4 Edw. III.  
m. 16.

Intendendo Thome  
Wake ⁊ aliis.

⁊ Comitibz, Baronibz, Mil-  
itibz, Vicecomitibz, Ballis  
Ministris, ⁊ aliis fidelibz

suis tam infra libertates quam ext<sup>a</sup> ad quos ⁊c. Scitū,  
Sciatis quod cum ordinavim<sup>⁹</sup> quod Isabella Regina  
Angl<sup>e</sup>, mat<sup>r</sup> n<sup>ra</sup> carissima in instanti festo Natalis  
Dñi apud Wyndesore, comoret<sup>r</sup> ⁊ ea de causa  
ditcos ⁊ fideles n<sup>ros</sup>, Thomam Wake, Ebuloñe  
Lestraunge, Willm de Bohun, ⁊ Edwardū de  
Bohun, ad ipam matrem n<sup>ram</sup>, apud Berkham-  
stede, jam morantem miserim<sup>⁹</sup> ut eidem n<sup>ri</sup> n<sup>re</sup>  
cōmitivam faciant usq<sup>ue</sup> ad dē locū de Wyndesore,  
put eis p nos plenius est injunctū vob<sup>is</sup> mandam<sup>⁹</sup>,  
quod eisdem Thome, Ebuloni, Will<sup>o</sup>, ⁊ Edwardo, ⁊  
eor<sup>um</sup> cuilibet in hiis que pmissa contingunt inten-  
dentes sitis consulentes ⁊ auxiliantes quociens, ⁊  
quando p ipos seu eor<sup>um</sup> aliquem, sup hoc ex pte  
n<sup>ra</sup> fuitis p<sup>ro</sup>muniti. In cujus, ⁊c., T. R. apud  
Westm<sup>onasterium</sup>, xxj die Decemb<sup>ris</sup>.

P ipm Regem ⁊ cōs.

From the pages of the new edition of the *Federa* I have  
extracted the opening statement of Letters Patent of the 29th  
March, 6th Edward III., whereby the sum of £3,000 was  
granted to her for her life, and charged upon certain manors,  
lands, and ferm-rents of various burghs, she having “nuper  
simpliciter et sua spontanea voluntate” given up her dowry  
lands to the King.

1332,  
6 Edw. III.  
Vol. II. p. 2,  
835.  
29 March.

Pro Isabella Regina Angliæ, matre Regis.  
Rex omnibus ad quos, &c. salutem. Sciatis quod cum  
Isabella Regina Angl<sup>e</sup> mater nostra carissima, *nuper sim-  
pliciter et sua spontanea voluntate*, reddidisset in manum  
nostram omnia castra, villas, maneria, terras, tenementa et  
redditus, tam ea que tenuit in dotem seu dotalicium ex  
assignacione domini E nuper Regis Angl<sup>e</sup> patris nostri,  
quam ea que tenuit ad terminum vitæ suæ, ex assignacione



nostrâ; ac nos post modum, ad statum ipsius matris nostræ consideracionem habentes de assensu prælatorum, comitum, baronum et aliorum magnatum in Parlamento nostro, anno regni nostri quarto, apud Westm<sup>r</sup> habito, existencium, concesserimus eidem matri nostræ tria milia librarum pro sustentacione suâ, ad terminum vitæ suæ ad seaccarium nostrum annuatim percipiend': &c. &c.

The succeeding extracts from the Patent Rolls, extending from the 5th to the 22nd Edward III., indicate various arrangements respecting the payment of her dower, dictated rather by the King's necessities than by any other consideration; and also show her making exchanges, and disposing of and managing her property in various parts of the Kingdom.

*Rot. Pat.* } Grant to Queen Isabella of certain castles, manors, lands, and  
 8 Edw. III. } tenements, therein specified, of the value of £2,000, in part  
 p. 2, m. 2. } satisfaction of the dower and the sum of £3,000 given her  
 for her support. Windsor, 16 Nov. (5 Edw. III.)

*Rot. Pat.* } Grant of Queen Isabella of certain castles, manors, lands, and  
 8 Edw. III. } tenements, therein specified, to the value of £1,000 (with  
 p. 2, m. 6. } the castles, manors, &c., of the value of £2,000) in lieu of  
 her dower and the sum of £3,000 granted her for her support.  
 Clarendon, 6 Dec. (5 Edw. III.)

*Rot. Pat.* } Regrant to Queen Isabella of the county of Ponthieu and  
 8 Edw. III. } Monstroille, with all castles, &c., thereunto belonging, formerly granted to her by King Edward the Second.  
 p. 2, m. 3. } Westminster, 23 Sept. (8 E. III.) \*

*Rot. Pat.* } Grant to Queen Isabella of the manors of Fasteerne and Wotton,  
 8 Edw. III. } co. Wilts, in lieu of an annual farm of a hundred pounds of  
 p. 2, m. 3. } the town of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, and a farm of 45s. 10d.  
 of the town of Ipswich.

Roxburgh, 13 Dec. (8 E. III.)

*Rot. Pat.* } Grant to Queen Isabella of certain liberties in the castles,  
 8 Edw. III. } manors, lands, and tenements given her in lieu of her dower  
 p. 1, m. 26. } of £3,000. York, 1 March (8 Edw. III.)

\* New Edition of "*Fœdera*," Vol. II., p. 2., fol. 893, this regrant given at length, dated 24th September.





*Rot. Pat.* } Inspeximus and Confirmation of a Deed, by which Isabella,  
 9 Edw. III. } Queen of England, grants to Robert de Morlee the manor of  
 p. 1, m. 3. } Framésden, co. Suffolk, in exchange for certain manors, &c.,  
 which he inherited by the death of Robert de Montalt.  
 Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 24 June (9 Edw. III.)

*Rot. Pat.* } Grant to Queen Isabella of certain liberties in the manors of  
 9 Edw. III. } Fasteerne and Wotton, co. Wilts, given to her in lieu of an  
 p. 1, m. 18. } annual farm of a hundred pounds of the town of Newcastle-  
 upon-Tyne, and a farm of 45*s.* 10*d.* of the town of Ipswich.  
 York, 25 May (9 Edw. III.)

*Rot. Pat.* } Licence to Queen Isabella to make a testamentary disposition  
 10 Edw. III. } of all her goods and chattels; with power to her executors  
 p. 2, m. 26. } to receive for one year after her death the rents and profits  
 arising from the manors, lands, &c. granted to her by the  
 King during her life, for the execution of the Will.  
 Leicester, 1 October (10 Edw. III.)

*Rot. Pat.* } Grant to Queen Isabella of £1,500, which, with certain manors,  
 11 Edw. III. } &c., of the value of £3,000 formerly granted to her, are in  
 p. 2, m. 10. } lieu of her dower of £4,500.  
 London, 11 August (11 Edw. III.)

*Rot. Pat.* } Exemplification, at the request of William de Montague, of  
 11 Edw. III. } the Inspeximus and Confirmation of a Deed, by which  
 p. 3, m. 17. } Isabella, Queen of England, grants to Robert de Morlee and  
 his heirs the manor of Framesden, co. Suffolk, in exchange  
 for certain manors, &c., which he inherited at the death of  
 Robert de Montalt.

Thame, 15 Nov. (11 Edw. III.)

*Rot. Pat.* } The King inspects and confirms a Deed made by Queen  
 12 Edw. III. } Isabella to William de Montague, Earl of Salisbury, of the  
 p. 2, m. 10. } castle and manor of Hawardyn, the manors of Lee, Boselee,  
 and Neston, co. Chester, the castle and vill. of Montalt, and  
 the scenschalship of Chester, with all its appurtenances  
 in the counties of Chester and Flint, and in Wales, in ex-  
 change for 600 marks.

Ipswich, 16 July (12 Edw. III.)

*Rot. Pat.* } The King inspects and confirms a Deed, made by William de  
 12 Edw. III. } Montague, Earl of Salisbury, to Queen Isabella, of 600  
 p. 2, m. 10. } marks per annum in exchange for the castle and manor of  
 Hawardyn, the manors of Lee, Boselee, and Neston, co.





Chester, the castle and vill. of Montalt, and the seneschalship of Chester, with all appurtenances in the counties of Chester and Flynt, and in Wales, thereunto belonging.

Ipswich, 16 July (12 Edw. III.)

*Rot. Pat.* } Letters Patent, regranting to Queen Isabella the sum of £4,500,  
12 Edw. III. } formerly given to her in dower, *returned to the King at her*  
p. 2, m. 12. } *request.* Walton, 26 June (12 Edw. III.)

*Rot. Pat.* } Exemplification, at the request of Queen Isabella, of Letters  
13 Edw. III. } Patent, 8 Edw. III., granting to her certain liberties in the  
p. 2, m. 8. } castles, manors, lands, &c., given her in lieu of her dower  
of £3,000. Langley, 15 Nov. (13 Edw. III.)

*Rot. Pat.* } Exemplification, at the request of Queen Isabella, of a Grant  
14 Edw. III. } made to her, 11 Edw. III., of £1,500 out of the customs of  
p. 1, m. 6. } the ports of London, Boston, and Kingston-upon-Hull,  
which, with certain manors, &c., of the value of £3,000,  
formerly granted to her, are in lieu of her dowry of £4,500.  
Westminster, 22 April (14 Edw. III.)

*Rot. Pat.* } Grant to Queen Isabella of £201. 3s. 2d., in lieu of an annual  
14 Edw. III. } farm of £201. 3s. 2d. of the town of Southampton, formerly  
p. 3, m. 58. } granted her.  
Waltham Holy Cross, 1 July (14 Edw. III.)

*Rot. Pat.* } Grant to Queen Isabella of the town of Southampton of the  
16 Edw. III. } value of £100 per annum, in part satisfaction of £201. 3s. 2d.  
p. 3, m. 7. } formerly granted her.\*  
Kenyngton, 4 Dec. (16 Edw. III.)

*Rot. Pat.* } Grant to Queen Isabella of certain liberties in the manors,  
19 Edw. III. } lands, &c., formerly granted to her by Letters Patent,  
p. 1, m. 23. } 16 Nov., 5 Edw. III.; and 6 Dec., 5. Edw. III.  
Westminster, 13 March (19 Edw. III.)

*Rot. Pat.* } Inspecimus and Confirmation of certain Indentures by which  
21 Edw. III. } Queen Isabella grants to Edward, Prince of Wales, the  
p. 3, m. 3. } manor and hundred of Maklesfeld, co. Chester, in exchange  
for certain manors, &c., therein specified.  
Westminster, 26 Nov. (21 Edw. III.)

\* 18th Edw. III., New Fœdera, Vol. III., p. 1., fol. 15, "Rex, Senescallo suo Vasconix," &c. "Pro Isabella Regina Angliæ matre Regis" totam terram quæ fuit olim vicecomitis Castellion', &c., given to her for life.



*Close Roll*, } Isabella, Queen of England, releases to Henry, Earl of Lan-  
 22 Edw. III. } caster, Derby, Leicester, &c., all her right in the castle of  
 p. 2, m. 5. } Clydréhon, the manors of Penwortham, Totynton, and  
 Rachedale, co. Lanc., and in the manor of Slayburn with  
 its hamlets, and Bouland Chace, co. York, and in Pomfret  
 Castle.

The next extract from the Patent Rolls is a Letter of Purveyance, in the 12th Edward III., for the Queen Isabella's household at Pontefract Castle, where she appears at that time to have been residing.

*Patent Roll*, 12 Edw. III., p. 2, m. 27.

De intendendo pvis p } R Oñib; Baffis ⁊ fidelib; suis tam  
 hospic Isabelle Regine } infra libtates q<sup>a</sup>m extra ad quos,  
 Angt. } tē., Saltm. Cum ditcus nob

Petrus de Ellerker onlet p Theſ

hospicij Isabelle Regine Angt, mris nre, carissime ad ea que p officio Salsarie hospicij pdci necessaria fuerint p denariis, ipius mris nre inde in garderoba sua solvend pvidend ⁊ emend vob mandam qd eidem Petro in pmissis faciend sitis consulentes ⁊ auxiliantes quociens ⁊ quando p ipm sup hoc ex pte nra fuitis requisiti. Volumus enim qd pvidencie hj<sup>9</sup> fiant juxta formam statuti de cōi consilio regni nri, nup editi ⁊ pvisi in quo continet<sup>r</sup> qd prise ⁊ pvidencie p hospicio nro ⁊ hospiciis consortis nre ⁊ libore nrore fiant p pciū scm p Constabular ⁊ quatuor pbos hoies villare ubi hj<sup>9</sup> prise ⁊ pvidencie fieri contigint ad hoc juratos ⁊ absq coīnacōe inde faciend et qd inte<sup>9</sup> captores ⁊ pvisores hj<sup>9</sup> ⁊ illos de quib; illa bona capta fuerint in psencia Constabular ⁊ appciatore pdcore fiant tallic de hj<sup>9</sup> reb; sic captis sigillis dcore capto<sup>r</sup>e sive pviso<sup>r</sup>e consignate p quas quidem tallias satisfaccio fiat illis a quib; res ille sic capte fuerint et qd si aliquis capto<sup>r</sup>e vel pviso<sup>r</sup>e p hospiciis pdcis pmissa alio modo fecit statim arestet<sup>r</sup> ⁊ p villatam ubi prisa illa fca fuit pxime gaole comittat<sup>r</sup> ⁊



si inde convincat<sup>r</sup> fiat ibidem de eo sicut de latrone si quantitas bonorū illorū hoc exigat. Nolum<sup>i</sup> tamen qđ in feodo Eccie cont<sup>a</sup> libtatem ejusdem colore pvidenciare h<sup>j</sup> quicq<sup>m</sup> capiat<sup>r</sup>. In cui<sup>9</sup>, 7c. p unū annū du<sup>9</sup>. T. R apud Gippewicū xvj. die Junij.

P billam The<sup>s</sup> i<sup>p</sup>ius Regine.

Cons L<sup>ras</sup> R de ptecōe h<sup>ent</sup> Officiarij subscripti de p<sup>d</sup>co hospicio de pviden<sup>c</sup> faciend<sup>9</sup> p officiis suis subscriptis vidett.

Ri<sup>ch</sup>us de Heghham p feno aveñ litera 7 aliis que necessaria fuerint p quibusdam equis 7 pullanis de equicio i<sup>p</sup>ius Regine infra honorē de Pontefracto existentib<sup>9</sup>.

Ri<sup>ch</sup>us de Kynebe<sup>th</sup> p officio Pulletrie hospicij p<sup>d</sup>ci.

Witts Brigget p officio Marescalcie hospicij p<sup>d</sup>ci.

Robtus de Creye p officio scutillarie hospicij p<sup>d</sup>ci.

Robtus de Islyngtoñ p officio grosse coquine hospicij p<sup>d</sup>ci.

Radus de Chilton p officio butillarie hospicij p<sup>d</sup>ci.

Ni<sup>ch</sup>us de Walcote p officio garderobe hospicij p<sup>d</sup>ci.

Jo<sup>h</sup>es Russel p officio aule 7 can<sup>le</sup> hospicij p<sup>d</sup>ci.

Witts de Moltoñ p officio panetrie hospicij p<sup>d</sup>ci.

Witts de Stansfeld p officio coquine hospicij p<sup>d</sup>ci.

Jo<sup>h</sup>es le Touk p vinis que p hospicio p<sup>d</sup>co necessaria fuerint.

In 1344 Queen Isabella was with the King and Queen at the Palace of Norwich, where the King celebrated his birthday, as were the Earls of Derby, Warwick, Arundel, Northampton, Suffolk, and many barons and knights.—[*Chronicle of a Norfolk Priory*, (qu. *Langley*?) of which only a modern copy exists, in the Harleian MSS. 2188.] She obtained, the next year, for the city of Norwich, a grant of the fee of the Castle and other privileges. The Charter was sealed by the King at Hertford (one of her own castles) on the 19th August, in the 19th year of his reign, the Archbishop of Canterbury,





the Bishops of Chichester and London, and many other great lords being theré present ; and it is made “ de gracia nostra speciali, et ad requisitionem Isabelle Regnie Anglie *matris nostre carissime.*” \*

Finally, we have an Inquisition taken at Salisbury, after her death, which states that she died at the *Castle of Hertford* the 23rd of August, in the 32nd Edward III.

*Inq. 32 Edw. III. (1 nrs), N°. 43.*

Inquisicio cap̃t apud Novam Sar̃ coram Joh̃ne de Estbury Escaẽt Dñi Regis in Coñ Wiltes xxij<sup>do</sup> die mens̃ Septemb̃r anno regni Regis Edwardi ꝑc̃ij post Conq̃stū t̃cesimo s̃c̃do virtute cujusd̃m b̃ris huic Inquiciõi consũ, &c.

Qui dicũt qđ Isabella nup Regia Angt mater Dñi Reġ tenuit tam in dñico suo die quo obiit q̃m in ꝑvicio Castrũ ⁊ Manẽr de Meere cũ ptiũ ex dimissioe Dñi Edwardi illustri P̃ncipis Waff ⁊ Duċ Cornub ad ꝑminũ vite d̃c̃e Isabelle de d̃c̃o P̃ncipe ⁊ valent d̃c̃a Castrum ⁊ Manẽr in om̃ibz exitibz jux<sup>a</sup> verã valorẽ p annũ lx libr̃ quorẽ reṽcio d̃c̃orẽ Cast̃r ⁊ Manẽr ad ꝑd̃c̃m Dñm Edwardũ P̃ncipe ptinet. Et qđ ꝑd̃c̃a Isabelle tenuit ad ꝑminũ vite sue in assignacõm dotis sue in Coñ ꝑd̃c̃o Manẽr de Fasteerne, Wotton, Tolkenham, Chelew<sup>r</sup>the, Compton, Wynt<sup>r</sup>lme, Woderewe, ⁊ Syrgheden ⁊ de valor̃ d̃c̃orẽ Manẽr ⁊ p que ꝑvicia ⁊ de quibz tenent<sup>r</sup> penitus ignorant. Et nulla alia t̃ras neq, teñ tenuit in dñico suo neq, in ꝑvicio in b̃stia mea in Coñ Wil̃ die quo obiit. Et dicũt qđ d̃c̃a Isabella diē suũ clausit extremũ *apud Hertford xxij<sup>o</sup> die mens̃ Augusti* p̃x̃ p̃t̃r. Et dicũt qđ Dñs Rex p̃pinq̃or heres ejus est. In cujus rei testiõm ꝑd̃c̃i Juratores huic inquiciõi sigilla sua apposuerũt. Dať loco die ⁊ anno sup<sup>a</sup>d̃cis.

\* Blomefield, 8vo. edition, Vol. III., pp. 89, 90.



Inquis cap̃t apud Lenne ċpi in Coñ Norff coram Rođo  
de Wolferston Esċ Dñi Ređ in dċo Coñ xxv. die Sep-  
tembr̃ anno ř R̃ E. ĩcij a Conquest Tricesimo sċdo jux<sup>a</sup>  
tenoř b̃ris Dñi Ređ huic Inquis conš, &c.

Qui diċ řr sacřm suū qđ Issabełł nup Regina Angł  
mater Dñi Ređ qui nūc est tenuit ad ĩm vite sue Castrū  
ĭ Maneriū de Rysingge cū ptiñ in Coñ Norff de Dño  
Rege in capiř p quod ĩviċ ignoř quore revsio dċore Castri  
ĭ Maneř cū ptiñ ad Edwardū P̃ncipem Watt ĩ hēd suos  
spectat ex dono ĩ concessione Dñi Ređ, &c.

Miss Strickland, it will be observed, speaks with considerable indignation of the Queen's desire to be buried at the Grey Friars, London, because Mortimer was said to have been buried there. She refers in a note in a previous page to a precept in the *Fœdera*, permitting the wife and son of Mortimer to remove his body to Wigmore, but appears to have overlooked the fact that it is addressed to the Grey Friars of *Coventry* (1331, 5 Edward III.)

The Castle itself will now claim our attention. It will be seen by the plan at the head of this paper, reduced from one made for the Society from actual measurement, by Sir Thomas Bevor, V. P., that the buildings are all erected within a large bank and ditch, which enclose a nearly circular space. To the East and West of this great circular work are square additions protected in a similar manner, that to the East being the larger and having the bank and ditch remaining in a much more perfect state than that to the West.

The way to the Castle is by a road running along the North and East sides of the ditch of the central work, entering it nearly in the centre of the Eastern enclosure, passing over a bridge and through a gate-house, at which point, all that now remains of this once famous castle meets the view.

On the subject of the Earthworks, in which the Castle stands, I do not propose now to speak: in my Paper on the



Castle at Castleacre I have entered more fully into it, and that paper will be shortly before the Society in their Transactions: it will suffice for me now to say that I consider, I believe on good grounds, that the great central work at Rising is of British construction, and that the additions are of the Roman period.

The existence of these formidable earthworks may well account for the erection of the Norman Castle at this place; it is difficult on any other grounds to account for the selection of this locality.

Of the numerous buildings that once filled the space within the lofty bank—towers, chapels, halls, galleries, chambers, lodgings, kitchens, pantries, butteries, stables, granaries, &c.—nothing now remains but the Great Tower (or Keep, as it is now usually styled), the Chapel, and the Gate-house, and a few foundations and walls of the Constable's Lodgings, a brick building of Henry the Seventh's time. The wall and towers, which formerly crowned the bank, are gone, except a fragment or two of a brick wall of the time of Henry VI.

The complete destruction in this and many other cases of all the buildings, with the exception of the Great Tower and a few of the minor buildings, has led to great misapprehension as to the accommodation afforded in these ancient castles. At Newcastle-on-Tyne, where every thing but the Great Tower is gone, antiquaries even up to the present day have occupied themselves in hunting out within its narrow space the accommodation indicated in early surveys: a "King's Hall" and "King's Chamber," a "King's Free Chapel within the Castle," a "Queen's Chamber within the Mantle" ("*le mantaille,*" *le magne taille*)—all these have been detected in the Great Tower there, although it was appropriated for a prison from the very earliest period, and although a large space around it is covered with indications of early buildings, some retaining names indicating the purposes for which they were appropriated. The same error is continually made in describing many







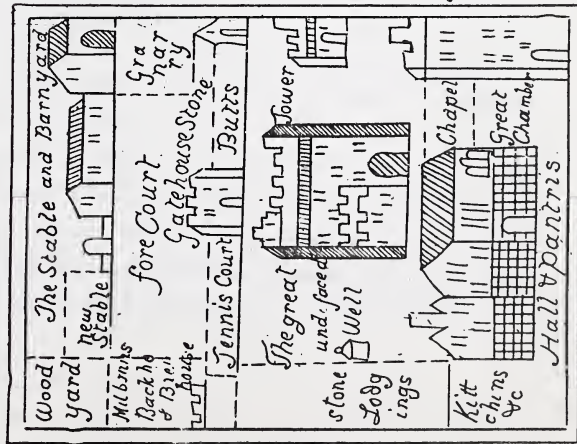
Etched by H.Ninham

GATE HOUSE & BRIDGE, CASTLE RISING.  
NORFOLK.



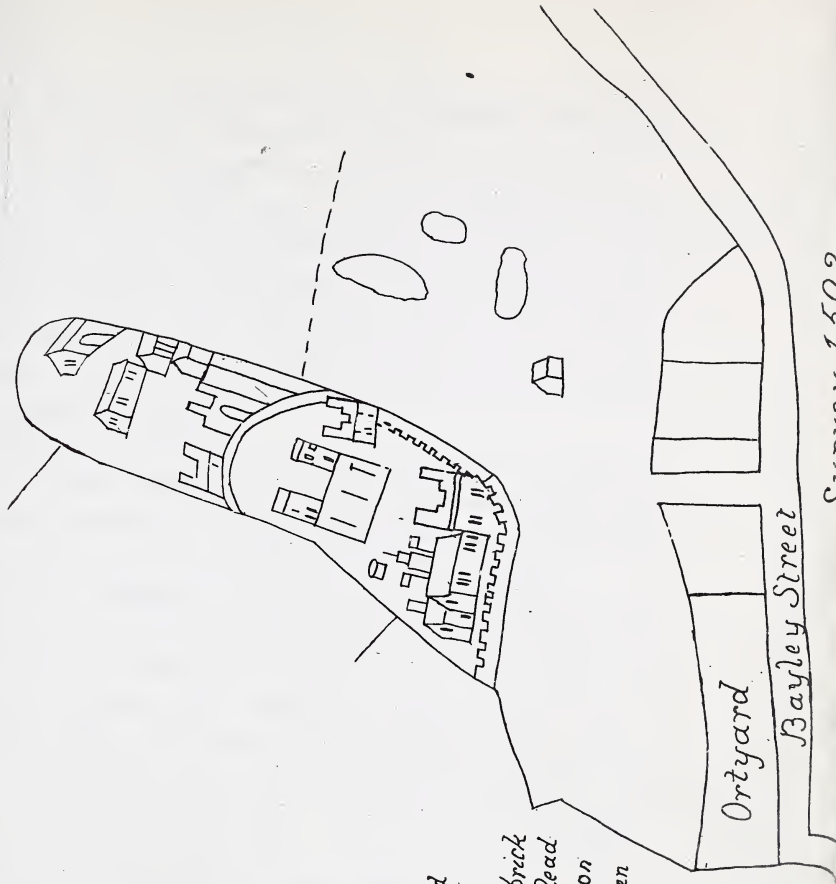


Q Q Q Q Q Q Q Q



Note of position & state of  
Buildings 1592

HEDINGHAM CASTLE



Survey 1592



other castles of Norman foundation: Colchester, Rochester, Orford, Conisburgh, are familiar instances.

At Rising, we are told that we may see in this Great Tower "the principal dwelling and numerous apartments for the accommodation of the household, adapted for the purposes of state, domestic and religious uses," and for "a place of retreat for the garrison when driven from the walls and towers." And here also is the "Domestic Chapel"—of which more hereafter—and all this in a building of two stories and about seventy-five feet square.

Visitors, too, will have the actual apartment occupied by Queen Isabella pointed out to them; but where she disposed of King Edward and his Court, when they came to visit her, in the narrow limits of the Great Tower, is not stated.

At Castle Hedingham, in Essex, all the buildings are gone except the great tower, which remains wonderfully perfect in the centre of a large oval earthwork. Of this castle, the present proprietor, Mr. Majendie, kindly assisted me in making a plan, and he also gave me access to a very curious volume containing a survey and description of the Castle and Manor in the time of Elizabeth. In this volume is a ground-plan of the castle at that time, of which a facsimile will be found in the accompanying plate. This will show the mode in which the necessary buildings were spread over the space within the walls. The elaborate ancient description which I shall shortly (with Mr. Majendie's permission) publish, shows that the great tower contained a kitchen with a well in it, a dungeon, two chambers, a "Cabinet" (Cabinum), and an armoury in the upper story. No "Baronial Halls," "Domestic Chapels," or any thing of the kind.

The description in Roger of Wendover's Chronicle of the Siege of Rochester Castle, in 1215, gives a vivid notion of the purpose to which the "Great Tower" was applied. After a long siege the king employed miners and threw down a great part of the walls of the castle. "The soldiers of the



king now rushed to the breaches in the walls, and by constant fierce assaults they forced the besieged to abandon the castle. . . . The besieged *now* entered *the Tower* amidst the attacks of the king's soldiers, who had entered the castle through the breaches. The king then applied his miners to the tower, and having, after much difficulty, broken through the walls, an opening was made for the assailants." And, finally, the garrison surrendered.

This was the object for which the massive "Great Towers" of the Norman period were built, and not for the purposes of dwellings. They were as fond of large and lofty halls\* and chambers, of extensive kitchens and butteries, in mediæval times, as we are now. And though they lacked many of the conveniences and refinements of the present day, although their habits were ruder and their fare coarser than would now be tolerated, there are many points in construction and arrangement modern architects might advantageously study in these early buildings.

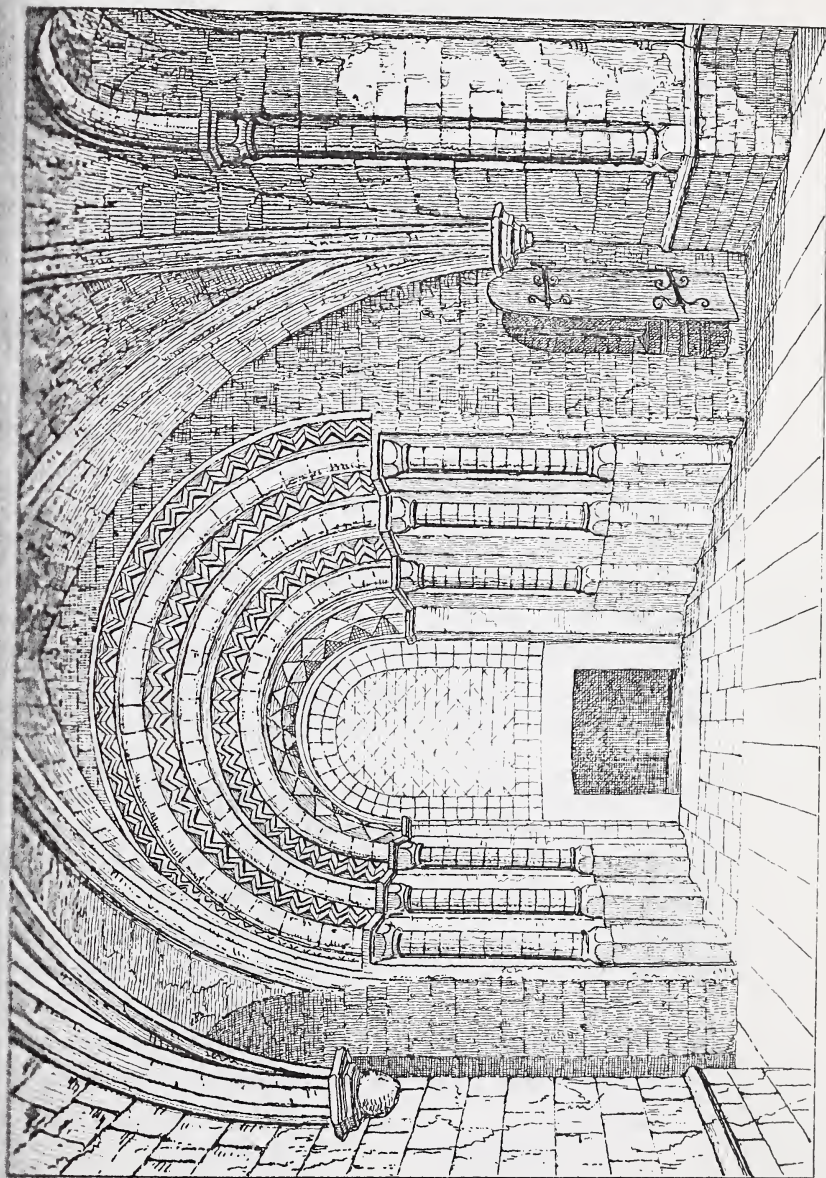
I trust I may be pardoned for dwelling so long on this part of my subject; but the error of mistaking the "Great Tower" for the "Castle" in these remains of the Norman era is so common and deep-rooted, that I conceived it best to state, somewhat at length, a part, at least, of the evidence to the contrary which has come to my notice in the course of my investigations.

The great hall, gallery, and chamber where Queen Isabella entertained her son and his Court, are, as I before said, entirely gone, as are all the lodgings and other conveniences of that period. They might have stood in the space South-east of the Great Tower, for they must have covered some considerable space. There can be no great violence to archæological correctness in concluding the hall, gallery, and chamber, so

\* The fine Norman Hall still remains at Flint: the Hall at Oakham is Norman; that at Winchester, Early English.







Drawn & Engraved by H. Nodding.

GRAND ENTRANCE TO GREAT TOWER RISING CASTLE.



out of repair in Henry the Seventh's time,\* and in Henry the Eighth's time† in decay, in "covering, planchering, windows, and walling about the same," to have been those of Queen Isabella.

This Castle, like many of our Norman ones, must have been suffered to fall to decay and ruin at a very early period; for it will be seen that about the 22nd Edward IV. it was reported that there was never a house in the Castle able to keep out the rain-water, wind, nor snow.‡

In the survey of the 19th Henry VII.§ before referred to, and which I found at the Carlton Ride Office, the porter's lodge, the constable's lodging, Nightingale tower, the hall, the great chamber, the chapel, the gallery between the hall and chamber, the kitchen, buttery, and pantry are stated to be under reparation. It will be particularly observed that these are referred to as separate and distinct "houses:" it is said, that the "said houses should be finished, and there is tile, brick, and timber sufficient, if other houses within the castle be taken down." From this document, too, we learn that the "Great Tower" was covered with tile, and had great gutters of lead about it, and it was then a matter for consideration whether the roof should be taken off it or not. The walls at that time were in danger of falling if they were "not amendyd."

In the 34th Henry VIII., a survey was made and returned to the Court of General Surveyors (as it was called) of the state of this Castle. I have extracted it nearly at length from the original, which I was fortunate enough to meet with at the Record Office at Carlton Ride, amongst the "Augmentation Office" Papers;|| there is a copy of it in a MS. volume, formerly Anstis's, at the British Museum. At the time it was made, the buildings had been sadly neglected, and were "in great ruin and decay:" of the Great Tower, nothing was

\* Appendix D.

† Appendix E.

‡ Appendix C.

§ Appendix D.

|| Appendix E.





left but the main walls; the "Old Hall" too was in a bad state; the tower by the gate-house, the gates, the bridge, the dungeon, and the outer walls, all in a like condition. Sir Christopher Jenny (whose name as a constable of this castle is recovered by this record) had then lately erected a kitchen, larder-house, chapel, and other houses necessary, with a long stable. His decease had taken place shortly prior to this survey. The fragments of walls, South of the Great Tower, are of his time, and are probably part of these buildings. There was "a certain ground near unto the castle, ditched round about with a great old ditch, called the Constabulary," where the constable had established a "brede of coneys," and had newly raised part of the ditch for the advantage of the same coneys. This document contains other valuable information touching the extent and condition of the chase and the customs concerning it, and concludes with a melancholy account of the decay of the Deer Park.

In the 31st Elizabeth,\* Stephen Bull, the warrener, had so increased the "brede of coneys," that they bid fair to annihilate the castle: the banks were decayed and the walls in part, and the rest in danger of falling. The viewers stated at that time, that for spear and shield, for which it was originally erected, it might with considerable repairs be maintained; luckily they did not consider it worth pulling down, as the materials would produce so little.

I have not noticed all the matters mentioned in these records, having chiefly confined myself to those portions referring to the castle works; but there will be found in them many interesting particulars, about the ecclesiastical jurisdiction, the game, the chase, and warren: the account of the state of the mills of Rising, about the 22nd Edward IV., is very curious and minute, and will well repay perusal.†

After the falling of the walls, the banks of the circular work would seem to have given way, so that the whole of the

\* Appendix F.

† Appendix G.



area within it was, until the late Col. Howard's time, buried several feet deep. He removed many thousand loads of earth, and levelled the area for some distance about the Great Tower to the base-line of that building, and by this means, and his judicious repairs to that structure, he has made it capable of standing for centuries. The bank had evidently been giving way so early as Sir Christopher Jenny's time, for we find a brick wall of that date extending from the constable's lodgings to the chapel, and again from the chapel to the gate-house, and from the gate-house southward, evidently for the purpose of resisting the pressure of the soil of the earthwork inwards.

During the removal of the earth by Colonel Howard, the remains of a building were unburied to the North of the Great Tower and very near the earthwork; indeed so near that several acute persons who then examined them were inclined to believe that the earthwork had been raised over them. Thence arose an idea that the building was of Saxon origin; and having been once broached, a number of small facts were readily found to confirm it. The interior only was cleared, and here the cement having fallen from the walls, the masonry was pronounced so rude as to be unworthy Norman masons: the apse, too, now-a-days taken for a positive Norman feature, was then held to confirm its Saxon character. The small windows in the chancel, although evidently formed to contain glass, were conjectured to be outwardly splayed; another Saxon feature. The floor of the building had been destroyed, but digging down they found a projection of some eighteen inches of masonry round it: this was another "peculiar" feature, and therefore Saxon. A square piece of masonry remained about midway between the North and South doors; this was found to correspond in dimensions with the base of the Norman font in the church, and therefore they had proof positive that the font now in the church was Saxon, and removed from this earlier church. The entrance to the





chancel was narrowed to about three feet: another singular point, and therefore marking Saxon work. Some herring-bone brickwork by the South door assisted in establishing this great fact.

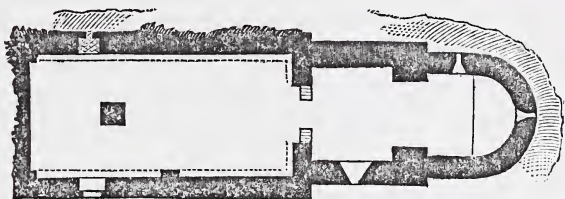
What a body of evidence, if substantial and true, we have here to contend with! Rash as it appeared to many, I yet ventured, at the Meeting in 1849, to dissent from these conclusions.

I took exception to the apse being considered a "Saxon" feature; indeed, there is no building attributed to the Saxon period with one, whilst most of our Norman churches possess it. But the groundwork of the whole theory was the supposed fact of the earthwork having been made over it, and its having remained buried up until Colonel Howard's fortunate discovery of it. That this was not the fact, I then produced conclusive evidence: Kirkpatrick, a Norwich antiquary, in his Notes on Norwich Castle, made about 1745, and which have been privately printed by Mr. Hudson Gurney, speaks of it as existing in his time and unburied. Speaking of a chapel of St. Nicholas in Norwich Castle, he says, "This Chapel I take to have stood on the *North side* of the Castle, and that the house where now is the room for the Grand Jury, &c. is the same which was the said Chapel. The position of the building, lying in length from East to West, and the buttresses, like those of a church, still remaining at the West end of it, also the *situation of the decayed Chapel now remaining at Rising Castle, and much at the same distance from it* (that is from the Great Tower), are inducements for me to think that this was the Chapel of St. Nicholas."

Nothing in the shape of conjecture can affect such evidence as this. Here we have the positive fact stated, that in 1745, a decayed chapel existed unburied northward of the Great Tower, at some distance from it; for the position of the old Grand Jury-room, at Norwich, is well known, and this was about the same distance from the "Castle," or Great Tower, as the chapel at Rising.



Two important items in the theory were therefore disposed of; but since the meeting, I have had, through the kindness of Mrs. Howard, an opportunity of more minutely investigating the building. I subjoin a plan from actual measurement.



The earth was cleared from the outside of the North wall of the chancel, and the trench continued round the East end. The outer surface had been faced with strong cement, which remained very perfect. The windows were not outwardly splayed, and there could be no doubt that they once held glass: more of the Saxon indications were thus disposed of. The sand and earth were mixed with fragments of brick and tile, and a broken pie dish of suspiciously modern appearance was found at a considerable depth. Unluckily we had not made the trench of a sufficient width at the surface, for when within two or three feet of the base of the building, a mass of small loose stones was encountered, the removal of which would have rendered the trench unsafe for the workmen to remain in it, and we were therefore compelled to give up further proceedings within it.\* We, however, having cleared the North doorway, and excavated for some feet beyond it, were enabled to find the original surface of the soil on the North side of the building level with the step of the door, and perceptibly rising the further the excavation was

\* I was much amused with a statement placed in my hands before I left Rising, which had been then just printed at Lynn, in which it was asserted that the excavations had fully confirmed the Saxonity of the structure; the mass of small loose stones which had rolled in upon me, were boulders (!) and the foundation of the original earthwork!



extended : here again, the immense mass of superincumbent earth prevented further progress.

Lord Templeton, who kindly gave me his aid in my examination, detected the presence of the cement between the original wall at the entrance to the chancel and the additional walls (marked lighter in the plan), which narrowed the opening so considerably : here was another "Saxon feature" gone. On clearing the earth from the interior of the nave, it was found that the "herring-bone" brickwork before mentioned was placed on a mass of wall, built over, or partly over, the South entrance. A minute inspection and careful clearance of the rubbish, convinced me that this herring-bone work was the back of a fire-place of about the time of Elizabeth : it was considerably above the level of the original floor of the nave, which was probably buried to that extent at the time of its construction. Portions of cement and floor-tile still adhering to the so-called bench round the nave, proved that it was on a level with the original floor, and was nothing more than an extension of the wall at the foundations, common in buildings of early date ; the foundations not being carried to any great depth, and spreading out in this way, to give additional strength and solidity to the structure.

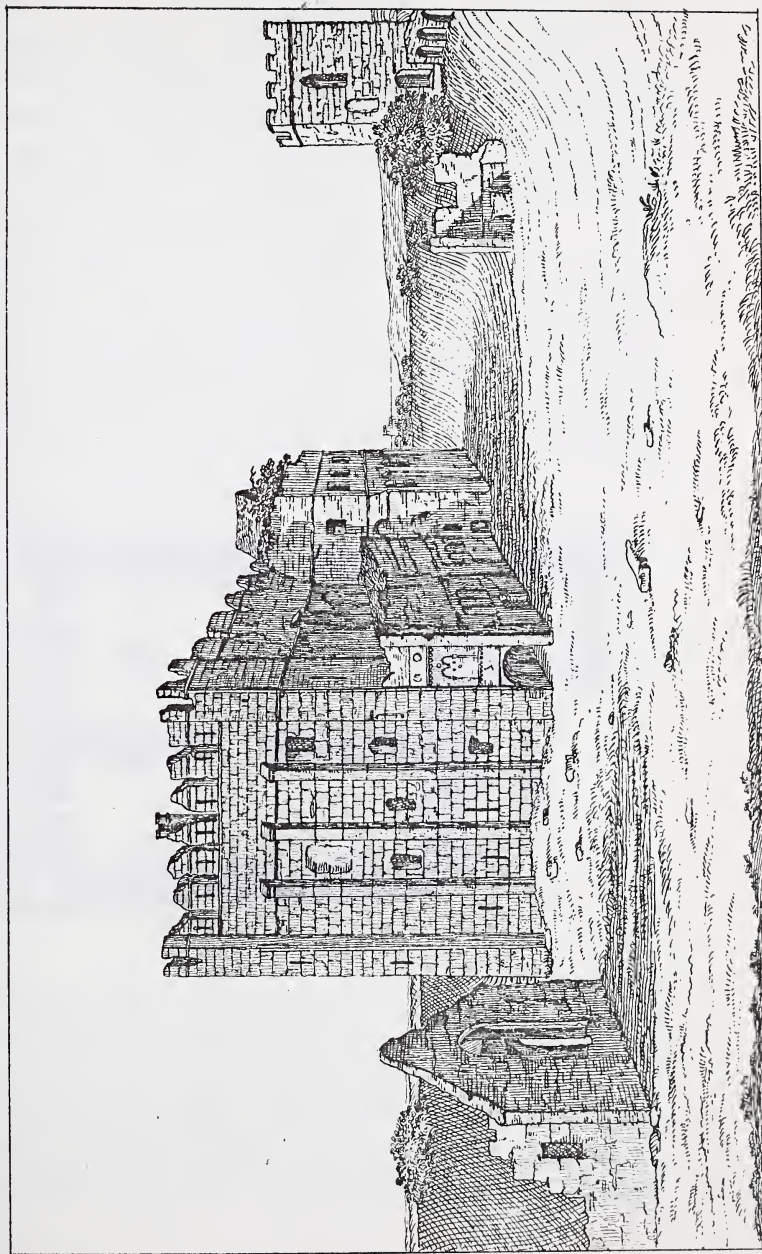
I have now touched upon all the points supposed to be in favour of the Saxon origin of the building ; and although I cannot for a moment doubt that this was the original Chapel of the Castle, there are indications of its having been destroyed at a rather early period ; and it is very possible that the building seen in Millicent's View of the Great Tower from the South, and of which building but a small portion now remains above ground, may have been the new chapel built by Sir Christopher Jenny,\* rendered necessary by the dilapidation of the old one.

Of the past and present appearance of the Gate-house, a good general idea may be obtained from Millicent's view and

\* Appendix E.







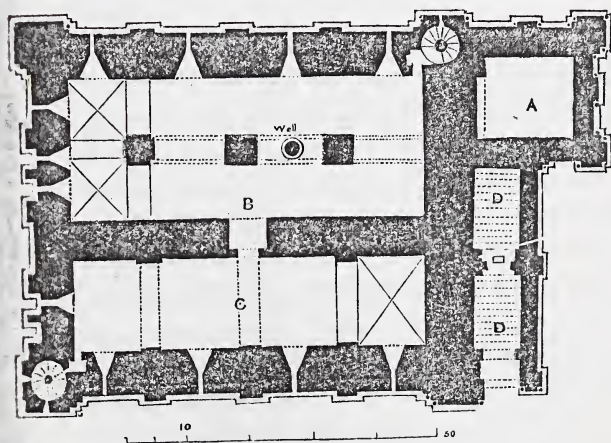
Engraved by H. K. Hulman

THE GREAT TOWER, RISING CASTLE FROM S. E. EARLY IN 14TH CENTURY



the view here inserted, taken in 1849. The greater part of it is Norman, coeval with the Great Tower, and presents no remarkable feature. The Bridge is of later date; the arch of it of the Perpendicular period, but the piers more ancient, that on the inner side having once been a central pier, and the space now built up between it and the bank was most likely crossed by a drawbridge. Millicent's view shows a lodge just within the gate, now entirely gone.

The Great Tower is a massive building, nearly square, a few feet longer from West to East than from North to South, and had a covered staircase and small entrance-tower on its Eastern side. It had originally but two floors, and was divided into two unequal parts by a wall running from East to West, the larger division being to the North. Beneath is a plan of the ground floor.



The only means of reaching the ground floor was by the newel staircases at the N. E. and S. W. angles of the building, and from the upper floor: an opening at the foot of the great staircase is modern. The dismal dungeon at A in the plan could only have been entered through a hole in the floor of the room above: no other means of entrance now



appear: the doorway on the South side is clearly forced through in modern times.

The larger division of the Great Tower (B) very much resembles in appearance the ground floor at Hedingham, called the Kitchen in the survey referred to, and which contains, like this, a well: the West end of it is double vaulted, and from the central pier three arches were thrown the length of the space, to assist in supporting the floor of the room above. Arches and floors are now gone; but the holes for the large beams and joists still remain along the wall, and the bases of the two piers for supporting the arches remain, having the well between them. The only light this place received was through four long, narrow loops on the North side and two to the West. The direct entrance to it was from the hall above, by the newel staircase at the North-east angle.

Through the massive wall between this and the smaller division of the ground floor (C) is an original doorway, with square holes for a large bar on the "Kitchen" side. This long, narrow room had a single vault at the East end, supporting the floor and walls of a small room on the upper floor, the floor of the larger room having been supported by beams and joists, which rested on two arches thrown across at about thirteen feet from each other, the corbels of which still remain in the side-walls. There was an entrance to this place—dungeon, or whatever it might be—from the newel stair at the South-west angle, and it was lighted by four long, narrow slits on the South side and one to the West.

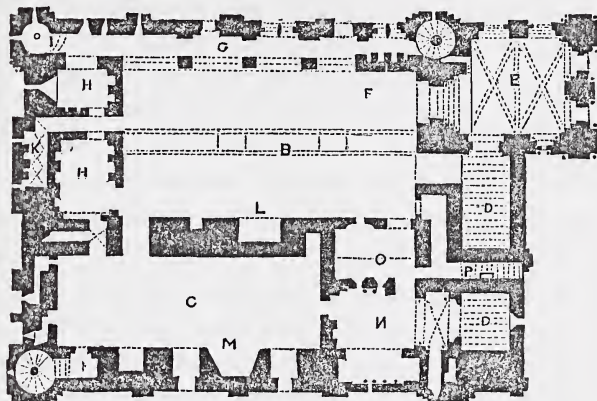
Altogether this ground floor must have been excessively dark and ill-ventilated: even now, open to the sky as it is, one rushes upstairs, feeling somewhat relieved every step.

To reach the upper floor from the exterior, the great staircase (D) on the East side must be ascended, the doorway to which is to the South. The architectural effect of the building enclosing this staircase is very bold, appropriate, and





beautiful; a fine Norman arcade above the arch of the entrance is continued along the East side, where the arches are interlaced; and above this arcade are large, grotesque heads, each inclosed in a circular moulding.



UPPER FLOOR.

Proceeding up the flight of stairs (D), the staircase is crossed about midway by a second arch, which seems originally to have been furnished with doors: large holes for bars remain in the wall on either side: above it a small square aperture opens into a narrow passage (P), to which I shall have again to allude.

At the top of the great staircase an arch of fine proportions opens to the room in the first floor of the entrance tower (E). This room is lighted on three sides by Norman windows, and bears a great resemblance to the room in Bigod's Tower of Norwich Castle; like that, it contains the main entrance to the hall of the Great Tower. This is now walled up, and furnished with a fire-place for the use of the family having charge of the building. In the Decorated period this room received a heavy vaulting, which rests on corbels. The vaulting supports a third floor, reached by the newel stair at the North-east angle of the Great Tower; above which is a shingle roof with ancient brick gables. The third floor,





although the vaulting beneath it is of the Decorated period, is original, for the Norman windows remain round it.

From the room 'E, the small door at the North-west corner leads by the newel stair to a long gallery in the thickness of the North wall, with five arches on the left, to what was once the hall, and the windows lighting the hall on the right. These windows are larger and more numerous than in the lower story; still little light can have penetrated to the hall, which had only one other window, placed high up in the East wall. At F were a series of small shafts communicating with the ground floor. The fire-place of the hall was a low arch on the South side (L), with no flue, and the smoke must therefore have made its way through a lantern in the roof. Many of the stone corbels for the support of the roof remain. The gallery (G) leads to a circular space (I) in the North-west angle, lighted by several windows, and having in the roof above a circular hole or vent: the Great Tower at Norwich is similarly provided. Adjoining, is a square room with small niches in the wall around it (H), between which and a rather larger room, similarly fitted (pantries), a narrow passage runs from the hall to a range of privies (K).

A small doorway at the South-west corner of the hall led to the gallery (C), lighted by two rather large windows on the South, with a large, late, brick fire-place and flue (M) between them. The West end of this room has similar provision in the thickness of the wall to that of the hall, above which is a curious two-light Early English window. A small door of Early English date opens from this apartment into N, originally the handsomest room in the whole building. It is, as will be seen by the plan, very small, but had a Norman arcade along the North, West, and South sides: on the East, a large, bold, Norman arch opens to a vaulted recess, with a window to the East and a narrow opening to the South, lighted by a loop, and with a small cupboard in the wall on the East side of it. This has been called, more I believe from the arched



recess to the East giving it something of an ecclesiastical character than from any other circumstance, the Chapel of the Castle. I have pointed out where that chapel may have been, and I can see nothing in this apartment, except the fact of the recess being to the East, to name it the chapel, or to prevent me from concluding that it was intended for the private use of the Lord of the Castle, if he were ever driven into his last hold, the Great Tower. From this room a small door on the North side leads into a square, dark room (O), little more than a closet, and thence into a passage communicating with the hall by a door at the East end of it. From this passage, the narrow stair (P) before-mentioned is thrown across the great staircase to an opening immediately above a Norman buttress in the exterior wall of the staircase. For what purpose this stair was intended, it is now very difficult to conjecture: it is hardly likely to have been intended for a "Sally-port," as has been suggested, as the foot of it is at a considerable height from the ground, and immediately opposite the main gate of the Castle. The square hole in it, too, would have proved as dangerous a feature in a hurried retreat to friend as to foe.

There is a passage in the upper part of the East wall of the Great Tower, leading from the second floor of the entrance-tower to a door above the room N, probably to a room of similar size.

This is the entire accommodation afforded by the Great Tower; and most gloomy and dismal must this Tower have been when roofs and floors shut out the light of day.

The effect of it is massive, stern, and appropriate; and those, I trust, who have not an opportunity of referring to Hearn and Byrne's beautiful view of it, or to the illustrations of Britton, Cotman, &c., will gain a fair notion of its general design from the views inserted in this Paper.

In conclusion, I would take leave to express the gratification I feel, that this splendid relic of past times has fallen into the hands of those who so fully appreciate its beauties



and its interest: care has been taken by judicious repairs to stay the ravages of time, and the constant presence of a person having charge of it, prevents those dilapidations so frequently occurring to such ruins from mere wantonness and love of mischief.

There is, therefore, little doubt that many generations may yet appreciate its beauties, and study amongst its walls the history of those early days they recall and illustrate.

“Thou, grey magician, with thy potent wand,  
Evok'st the shades of the illustrious dead!  
The mists dissolve—uprise the slumbering years—  
On come the knightly riders cap-a-pie—  
The herald calls—hark, to the clash of spears!  
To Beauty's Queen each hero bends the knee;  
Dreams of the past, how exquisite ye be—  
Offspring of heavenly faith and rare antiquity!”





## A P P E N D I X.

---

### A.

#### 21 Edward III. Rysyng Castell.

M<sup>d</sup>. That wey be taken for the Jurisdice'on for ther be be d'vic p'sone dede this yere w<sup>t</sup> in Rysyng whose testaments be not p'ved nor admynystre'con comytted. Wherfor the dedis will is not p'formed nor non thyng don for them, &c.

Itm. That remedy be had for the significavit which my Lord of Norwiche hath ayenst Rauf Salte my lords fermo<sup>r</sup>.

Itm. To understonde what shal be don with the grete berne at Rysyng, which is in grete decaye & is not occupied, and the reparac'on of it wold coste x mrc or mor, &c.

Itm. The Keparre of the Chace take ev<sup>y</sup> yere wood w<sup>t</sup>oute assignement: sum yere xx loads, & sumtyme were wont to take nowt.

Itm. That my Lords game may be bette kepte & cherisshed: for the Keparres suffre ev<sup>y</sup> man to hunte there that will yeve them xx<sup>d</sup> or xl<sup>d</sup>, and so hath be slayn ther this yer xx dere, and at this tyme y<sup>r</sup> w<sup>s</sup> not passed iiij<sup>xx</sup> dere of all man' sorts, &c.

Itm. That y<sup>e</sup> fermo<sup>r</sup> Rauf Salte be compelled to store the Wareyn, whiche he hath w<sup>t</sup> the ferme, and maken in as good plight as it was whan he entered into it; for sum tyme it was laten by yere for xx<sup>li</sup>, and now there is as much Wermyn in as Conyes, &c.\*

---

### B.

(*Paper without date.*)

To the Right honorable and discret lords of my lorde princes cowncell, Humbly shewen unto yor most noble wisdom, the ten<sup>ts</sup> & inhabitaunts of my lord princes . . . . of Rysyng in the Counte of Norf.: That wher they and all their auncestors w<sup>t</sup>oute tyme of mynde . . . . exempt

\* Augmentation Office Papers, Carlton Ride.



from all Byshops Jurisdiction; And the p'son of Rysyng Castell for the tyme beyng . . . w'oute interrupc'on to be Official and corrector, and to keepe Courte and Chapetirs w'in the same lordship to corect all man' of offences comytted w'in the said lordship in like man' and forme as the Bishope do owte of the same. It is so now that on' S<sup>r</sup> Richard Cranworth is p'son of . . . and is so neglig . . . that he hath div<sup>s</sup> times discov<sup>d</sup> the confession of us his p'ish'oners . . . he hath causyd grete discenc'on & troble amongs us, & thirfor causith us to be shreven at Lynne & other places, as shal be evidently proved before y<sup>r</sup> Lordships; and so thorough hys symplenesse and . . . of conyng, & by hys suffraunce the Byshop of Norwiche hath usurped upon my Lord . . . & distourbed his fraunchises, to the grete troble of all us my said lords tenants . . . & they pray him to be removed & a "discrete preste" appointed instead of him.\*

## C.

*Circa 22nd Edward IV.*

As towchyng the Vewe of the Mylls at Rysyng Castell † in Norffolk besyds Lynne. I was ther all a daye and had dyv<sup>rse</sup> agyd men of the contre w<sup>t</sup> me; as they deposed before me I certify yow<sup>r</sup> lordships as folowyth:

"Ther ys a myll called a Coggemyll whiche ys in decaye and lakkys a ston callyd a Renn'; ther ys a new ston brokyn that wyll serve for the lygger; ther lakkys coggys and reparaconys of the howse, and the streme must be stoppyd, for yt passyth besyde the wheele: yt wer pyte y<sup>t</sup> mylle shulde stonde as yt dothe, for the streme is very goode bothe Wynter and Somer, and all the contre compleynes of that mylle yt gothe not, ther x or xj townys that ys wont to be servyd at that mylle, yt was told me yt hath grownde xxx<sup>v</sup> Combe whete in a daye and a nyght, y<sup>t</sup> is xv quart<sup>s</sup>: yt wyll coste x markys to make yt p'fyght, and so yt shall be welle reparyd, and then it wyll gyff x m'kes yerely. Men say they wolde take yt but for the baylye, for yt ys thowght he hath ben and ys the cause that all thes Mylles stond so in decaye, to the intent he myght take them at his prysse for hys lyve: he hade thys mylle laste in ferme, and lette yt decaye in hys hande.

The seconde Mylle on the same Water ys callyd the Potyrmylle, a walke mylle, stodde betwyx the Coggenet Mylle and the West Mylle; yt hath ben in decaye thys xx yerys: afore yt was well occupied and callyd the best in Norfolk, and gaffe vj markes, as thys deponent swereth he knewe yt.

\* Augmentation Office Papers, Carlton Ride.

† On parchment, bound up in a volume of "Surveys of Pories, &c., Cc.," among the Augmentation Office Documents at Carlton Ride.



The thyrd myll ys callyd the West Mylle, a Walk Mylle, and afore yt was a corne mylle, the best in the contre tyll the baylys tyme, whych changyd yt, and ys let but for v markys, wher it is worthe be the yere vij markys.

The iiij<sup>th</sup> mylle callyd the Galle Mylle, a Fullynge Mylle, which hathe be voyde this v yeres, and in thys baylyes handes yt went to decaye, it gaff v markys: ther was felled xxx okys for the reparac'ons of yt; the baylye must answer for the xxx<sup>ty</sup> okys, for no p'fyte come of them to the seyde mylle, but stondyth desolat; ther wold be gyven for yt reparyd viij markys yerely, for ther ys gret lake of Walke Mylls in the contre: the goo viij mylle to other placys, and alle the contre m'vellyth that the princys mylls be no bettyr surveyed.

The v<sup>th</sup> Mylle ys callyd the corne mylle of Rysyng, standys voyd to the gret noyans of all the contre, and yt ys thowt y<sup>t</sup> the bayle ys the cause, to the entent he maye take them all at undyr pryce for his awantage and to the destrucc'on of the p'sonagys; yt was wont to go for x markys a yere, and so yt wold be takyn of many men gladly, but for drede of the bayle whiche is out of mynde that any man shold take them.

As towchyng the reparac'ons of the Castell, yt ys in such decaye that a c<sup>d</sup> wold lytyll be sene in reparyng of yt, for ther ys nev' a howse abyll to kepe owt the reyne water, wynde, nor snowe.

And as towchyng the Jurisdic'ion of the Castell in variance be twyx my lord of Norwych & the p'son of Rysyng, North Wutton, and Sothe Wutton, I have written to my good lord of Chichestr' what I harde the agyd men in the contre and other whiche I examynyd in that be halve.

---

D.

18th to 21st Henry VII., 1503 to 1506.

Decas' Castri de Risyng in Com. Norff.\*

Risyng.

Itm. the Castell there ys evyll reparyed, and there is begon certayn Repac'ons, as of the Porters Logge, the Connstabylls Logeyng, and Nyghtyngall Towre, and of the Hall, the grete Chambre, the Chapell, the galere betwene the Hall and the said Chambre, the Kechyn, botere, and pantre; all thes are som' thyng begon & not fynysched, and ther is a bargaen made w<sup>t</sup> a Mason in grete for x<sup>li</sup> to make and to fynyshe all the said repac'ons in that that belongeth to Masons work, and he hathe made parte of his bargayn, and hath receyved part of his money. And all the Rep'ac'ons don uppon the said houses ar but lost except they be fynysched, and there is tyle, breke,

\* From a volume labelled "Surveys of Pories, &c., Cc.," among the Augmentation Office documents at Carlton Ride.





& tymbr metly for the fynshynge of the said repac'ons, soo that other houses be taken downe within the said Castell as they ar appoynted, the whiche doo noo good as they stond.

Itm. The greate Square Towre within the said Castell ys to be loked uppon, whether yt is bettr to take downe the Roof & sell yt away or not: it is cov<sup>d</sup> with tyle, and ther are Grete Gutters of lede abowt the same.

Itm. The Stabyll w<sup>t</sup> in the said Castell must be mended as in wallyng and tylyng.

Itm. The Walles aboute the Castell ar evyll repayred & are evyll crased, and yf they be not amendyd they will fall downe. And it ys seyed that S<sup>r</sup> Roger le Strange & the heirs of S<sup>r</sup> Henry Heydon \* shuld make & mend certayn cornells unto the said Castle by the tenure of theyre lond, and ther must be taken distres for noon payment of theire Releves, &c.

Itm. Yt ys supposed that xl<sup>li</sup> will goo nere to fynyshe all the Repac'ons w<sup>th</sup>in the Castle with that stuff that ys rydey there. And so for these Repac'ons ther must be made a wod sale, &c.

Itm. Ther is a new fullyng mylne in hand to make ther with ij stokkes, and yt ys fast by grete for x m<sup>re</sup> to fynyshe all the Tymber Warke.

Itm. Ther may be mad Wodsale in d<sup>vise</sup> places, as well withn the Chace as without, as moche money as will fynyshe the werke that now is begon, the whiche will coste xl<sup>li</sup> at the lest.

---

E.

34th Henry VIII.

*Letters Patent, directed to Roger Townshend, Knight, William Fermor, Knight, Henry Bedingfield, Nicholas Le Strange, John Derrick, William Yelverton, and John Call, to inquire and examine on oath as to all and singular Articles, Causes, and Matters, in a Schedule to the same Letters Patent annexed, and return the same into the Court of General Survey of Crown Lands.†*

*Schedule containing "Interrogatories to be ministered to certen persons concerning the viewing of the Kings Castell & Chace of Rysynge in the Countie of Norfolk, and other things concerning the same." ‡*

"In most humble wise wee, Sir Roger Townshend, Knight, Sir William Fermor, Knight, & John Call, Squyer, authorised by the Kings most Royall

\* In 1503 Sir H. Heydon died; and Sir R. Le Strange in 1506.

† "Surveys of Priories, &c., Cc." before referred to.

‡ As these interrogatories are repeated almost verbatim in the replies of the Commissioners, I have thought it unnecessary to print them.





Maiesties l'res patent, among other, to examyn certen Articles to the same l'res patent annexed concerning the viewinge of his highness Castle & Chase of Rysyng in the Countie of Norff., and other things concerninge the same, doe certifye accordinge to the saide l'res patent into his maiesties High Court at Westminster of generall surveye of his highness lands, That wee, the saide Commissioners, w<sup>th</sup> others, did there assemble upon the Tuesday next after Corpus Xpi day last passed; And there charged an Inquest according to our precept to the Sheriff of the saide shere directed, w<sup>ch</sup> precept, the return thereof, & the presentment of the same inquest unto the saide letters patent annexed, wee under oure hands & seals certifie unto the Kings our Sov'aigne Lords saide Courte of Generall Surveyors by these presents, dated the thirtie daye of maye in the five and thirtie yeare of the raigne of our saide Sov'aigne lorde Henrie the eight, by the grace of God king of England, France, and Ireland, defender of the faith, And in earthe supreme hed of the Church of England & Ireland."

[*Precept to the Sheriff.*]

[*Sheriff's Return of Jury, with note of selection and swearing of Twelve.*]

#### PRESENTMENT.

As touchinge the first Article, the Castell of Rysyng & dyvers houses and walls within & aboute the same bene at this daye in greate ruin and decaye.

First, wee find by this oure veredite that there is an olde greate towre or loggyng is in soe greate decaye, that it passeth oure knowledge to exteine the charges to builden; for all the buildings within it and over it is cleane wasted awaye, except the mayne walles.

Alsoe there is one olde loggyng called the olde halle is in decaye, as well in Coverynge, Plancheringe, Wyndowes, as Wallyng aboute the same, as wee thinke will coste to make it sufficiently —.

Alsoe there is an olde towre by the Gate-house, the Gates and the Brigge, is in so greate decaye that wee think by our Judgments it will cost to make it sufficiently x<sup>li</sup>.

Alsoe wee saye there is an olde howse in decaye, called the dungyn, to make it sufficiently, v<sup>li</sup>.

Alsoe wee saye by this oure veredite that the outwarde Walles of the Castell be soe greatly in decaye, that wee thinke to repaire them sufficiently it will cost c<sup>li</sup>.

Alsoe there is a newe Loggyng, with a Kitchine, Larder-house, Chappell, and other houses necessary, with a long stable, have beene late tyme newe repaired in coveringe, glaseinge, and makeinge certeyne petic'ons w<sup>in</sup> the same newe loggyngs, bene sufficiently repaired by S<sup>r</sup> Christopher Jenne deceased.



As touchinge the Second Article, howe much money the saide Sr Christopher Jenne received of the Kings highnes, or of any of his officers, towarde the buildinge of the seide newe loggyng or other howses before rehersed of, for that intent there: But wee saye that his is to us unbeknowne whether he received any money of the Kings highnes or of any of his officers towarde the makinge of the saide repa'cons or not.

As touchinge the third Article, what and howe many utensills, other stuffs, and goodes were and remayned in the saide Castell at such time as the saide Sr Christopher Jenne was made Constable, the whiche came into his Custody; and howe much thereof was there remayninge at the time of his death, and where they nowe bene, and in what estate or condic'on: wee saye uppon oure oathes that wee knowe not that Sr Christopher Jenne nor noe other person to his use reserved any suche utensylles and other things before rehersed, at the time of his entre; nor noe maner of things remayned w<sup>th</sup>in the saide Castell at the time of his death.

As touchinge the iiij<sup>th</sup> Article, howe farre the Constableness of the saide Castell extend, and what advantages, comodities, preheminenes, and doe thereunto belong: first wee saye there is a certaine grounde called the Constabulery, neare unto the Castell, whiche is diked rounde aboute w<sup>th</sup> a greate olde dicke, and parte of the same dicke lately new rayned, wherein is a brede of Conyes, the p<sup>r</sup>fit of the same Conyes p<sup>r</sup>teyne onely to the Constables Office. Alsoe wee saye that the Keeper of the Chase have had by the space of xxx yeres x or xij nete Beastes going there, but in the right of what office we cannot tell. And wee saye there is a certeyne Close called the Constables Close, and a certeyne Carre called the Constables Carre, p<sup>r</sup>teyning to the Constables Office. Alsoe we saye that what and howe many other Comodities or other th<sup>ngs</sup> p<sup>r</sup>teyne to the Constableness Office wee cannott tell; for to our knowledge that all the . . . . . and offices, excepte the Baylywicke, have remayned for the moste parte in one mans hands

As touchinge the v<sup>th</sup> Article, howe farre the Chase conteyneth, and what things, comodities, advantages, the Master of the Game or Ranger therein ought to have or hath used to have: First wee saye that the saide Chase extendeth from Bawsey Brigge to Gaywoode Brigge; from Gaywoode Brigge to the See; from thence to Babingley Brigge; from thence to Hillington Brigge; from thence to Brudgate lane; from thence to Bonys Brigge; from thence to the saide Bawsey Brigge. Alsoe we saye that the Master of the Game or Ranger have yearlye many yeares used to make a botle of the Armes and Boughes of Oakes atte the feaste of Penticost, by estimac'on to the number of lx loades of woode, to his or their uses.



Alsoe wee saye that the Master of the Game of the said Chase have of long tyme the pawnege, browsynge woode, seare trees, and wyndfalles to their owne use.

As touchinge the vj<sup>th</sup> and last Article, howe many deere were in the saide Chase when the saide Sr Christopher Jeune was made Master of the Game or Ranger thereof: wee saye uppon our oathes, as far as wee can knowe and can enquire, there was viewed at the time of his entree xvij skore of all sortes and kindes of deere. Alsoe wee saye there was left at the daie of his deathe xvij skore; whereof, since the time of his deathe unto this daie, there is deade in povertie and for lack of meate to ye number of vj skore. And as wee can viewe at this daie, there remayneth xl deere of anteler and x skore Rascalls.

By me, GEFREY COBBE, &c.

[Jury.]

Endorsed: "Rysynge Castle

"Et Chac.

"*q* Comite Arundell."

# F.

*About 31st Elizabeth.*

Extract from a "Survey of D. of Norff. & E. of Arundel's possessions in Norff., Suff., Cambridge, & Essex." P. 159, b.

That they fynde, that by encrease of Conies suffered by the Wariner, Stephen Bull, to breed in the castell ditches and bancks of the Castell in Rising, the same bancks are decayed & the Walls are already in part & the rest in danger of overthrowing, if the Conyes shall so continue; and that the said Banke and ditches are no parcell of the Warren; and that also the Constablie belonging unto the Castell is noe p<sup>te</sup> of the Warren of Rising, nor hath been used as Warren but of late, and that the Burrough of Castell Rising and the closes belonging and adjoining therunto are also noe p<sup>t</sup> of the said Warren.

That the Castell was erected at the first but for speare and shield, and for that force it may be maynteyned if it please her Ma<sup>tie</sup> to be at the charge; w<sup>ch</sup> charge by estimac'on will cost M<sup>i</sup> M<sup>i</sup> li to repaire the same againe. And further, if the same Castle should be taken downe and sold for benefitt, it is so greatlie decayed as the same will not yeld above one Hundred markes.





## Impression of the Counter-Seal

OF

ROGER BIGOD, FOURTH EARL OF NORFOLK,

MARSHAL OF ENGLAND, 1245—1270.

IN THE POSSESSION OF R. FITCH, ESQ.

AN interesting addition to early Norfolk Seals has been recently obtained for Mr. Fitch's choice collection, and is engraved in the present volume on the same plate with the seals relating to Lynn and Rising. It is an impression, in green wax, of the *secretum*, or private seal of Roger Bigod, fourth Earl of Norfolk, and Marshal of England. He is represented on horseback, clad in the hauberk of chain-mail, with the surcoat over it, according to the costume of the reign of Henry the Third. In his left arm he holds a triangular shield, and his right brandishes a sword. On his head is a cylindrical, flat-topped helmet. The surrounding inscription is, + SEGR' R' DOMITIS NORF' MAR' ANGLIE. The office of Marshal of England, at the decease of Anselme Marshal, fifth Earl of Pembroke, in 1245, fell to the share of his eldest sister, Maud, wife of Hugh Bigod, third Earl of Norfolk, and was inherited by her son Roger, fourth Earl. He died in the 54th Henry III.; and his nephew and successor, Roger, fifth Earl, constituting Edward I. his heir, April 12th, 1300, surrendered the Marshalship to that monarch at the same time. The first who held the title of *Earl Marshal* was Thomas de Mowbray, Duke of Norfolk, great-grandson of Thomas de Brotherton, son of Edward I. From the costume on the seal, it no doubt belongs to the earlier Roger, and its date is therefore between 1245 and 1270. Being detached from the original deed, it is impossible to say to what subject it testified; but its independent interest is sufficiently deserving of illustration.

C. R. MANNING.



## On two Ancient Charters,

IN THE POSSESSION OF THE CORPORATION OF KING'S LYNN.

BY C. W. GOODWIN, ESQ.

---

THE Corporation of Lynn possesses two Charters of the Anglo-Saxon period of great interest, one being the grant of privileges made by King Cnut to the monks of St. Edmund's Bury, about the year 1021 or 1022; the other purporting to be a confirmation of the same by his son, King Hardeknut. It is probable that these precious documents came into the hands of their present possessors with the title-deeds of a property at Brandon, formerly belonging to Bury Abbey, purchased by the Corporation, and which it has since sold.

The abbey lands were surrendered to King Henry VIII. by Melford, the last abbot, in 1539; and these two charters were handed over to some grantee of a part of the property, and long continued to repose among the title-deeds of the estate in secure oblivion. Both are indorsed by the Royal Commissioner, John ap Rice, who visited the monastery in 1536, and whose letter to Secretary Cromwell, giving an account of his proceedings there, is printed in the *New Monasticon*, Vol. III. p. 170, and also in the Collection of Letters relating to the Suppression of the Monasteries, published by the Camden Society, at p. 85. Of the indorsement on Cnut's charter all has been carefully erased except the name of the commissioner. On that of Hardeknut it runs thus: *Relat<sup>9</sup> in regiū registr<sup>9</sup> ad v<sup>9</sup> bñ*, 1536. *J. Rhesens<sup>9</sup> Registr<sup>9</sup>*. Rhesensis is



the Latinized form of Ap Rice. It would be interesting to know what became of the Royal Register referred to.

The Latin part of Cnut's charter is printed in the *New Monasticon*, Vol. III., and both charters are given at length in the *Codex Diplomaticus Ævi Anglo-Saxonici*, forming Nos. 735 and 761. Mr. Kemble has taken his text from a Chartulary of Bury Abbey, compiled by R. Denham, the Sacrist, temp. Edward II., and now preserved in the Public Library, Cambridge, (MS. ff. 2, 33) collated with MSS. in the Harleian and Lansdowne Collections. The text, as furnished by these MSS., varies in many minor points from that of the presumed originals preserved at Lynn; the Anglo-Saxon part of Cnut's charter has been converted by the compiler of the Chartulary into something like the English of his own time; and in Hardecnut's charter there is a very material mistake in the change of the proper name Uvi into *virī*. On these grounds it has been deemed worth while to furnish an accurate text of both charters from the Lynn copies.

Hickes, in his *Dissertatio Epistolaris*, p. 66, pronounces Cnut's charter a forgery. This learned writer was, however, led to this conclusion by a copy preserved among the Cotton Charters, (Aug. II. 8) which is a sort of facsimile of the original, executed, it seems, in the fifteenth century.\* From the palpable modernness of this exemplar, Hickes was led too hastily to infer the spuriousness of its contents.

\* This copy is no doubt one of the numerous duplicates which the monks employed themselves in making, in case of loss of the original by fire or robbery. That such was their practice, appears from the pleadings of an action-at-law which followed a riotous attack made by the townspeople upon the monastery, in 1327. From these pleadings, which are contained in one of the registers (MS. Harl. 638, and see *Monasticon*, Vol. III. p. 108), it appears that the rioters carried off three copies of Cnut's charter and four of Hardecnut's. On the back of the Lynn copy of the latter charter there is written, in a hand of the fifteenth century, over the number indicating the shelf or drawer where the document was kept: *Sunt due sub isto numero viz. ista carta et copia.*





That preserved at Lynn, written on a piece of vellum, 1 foot 7½ inches in breadth by 1 foot in depth, in very fine preservation, is manifestly of the eleventh century, and if it be not the original itself, is certainly an early or cotemporary copy. Mr. Kemble has marked this charter with an asterisk, indicating his opinion that its authenticity is suspicious. To Mr. Kemble's judgment on a point of this kind the greatest deference is due; still I hope to be able to point out several circumstances and coincidences which favour the belief in its genuineness, and seem also to determine the exact date of its execution.

The ancient chroniclers state that Cnut founded Bury monastery in the year 1020. I take the following extract from the *Historia Eliensis*, from Wharton's *Anglia Sacra*, Vol. I. p. 608.

“Tempore regis Canuti Elwynus episcopus Elmamensis, sed prius monachus Elyensis, præcepto ipsius regis in Betrychesworth (i. e. Bury), primo monachorum catervam induxit anno ab incarnatione domini MXX, secundum chronicam Mariani; quosdam de Holm, quosdam de Ely ibi collocavit, eisque subsidia affluenter contulit, auxilia impendente Thurchillo comite, præfecitque eis abbatem nomine Uvium; Presbyteros quoque qui ibi inordinate vivebant, aut in eodem ad religiosum culmen crexit, aut datis eis aliis rebus in alia loca mutavit.”

Now at first sight, assuming the date of our charter and of the foundation of the monastery to be 1020, a chronological difficulty appears to arise, inasmuch as the above-mentioned Ælfwinus (or Elwynus) bishop of Elmham, whose name is also appended as a witness to the document, did not come to the See till at least the beginning of the year 1021. The *Saxon Chronicle* tells us that Bishop Elfgar, his predecessor, died on Christmas morn, 1021. The Anglo-Saxon ecclesiastical year commenced with Christmas-day. If this event therefore happened at the close of the year 1020, the earliest





period at which Ælfwinus could become bishop would be in the beginning of the year 1021.

The Chronicle of John of Oxenede, a monk of St. Benet in the Holme (Cott. MS. Nero D. II.) states the facts and dates as follows:—

“*Anno MXX.* Cnuth rex Angliam rediit et concilio cleri et reginæ Emmæ, et comitis Turkilli, monachos ad S. Edmundum constituit, clericis qui ibidem inordinate vivebant ejectis; præfecitque eis abbatem Uvium quem a domo S. Benedicti de Hulme cum xii. monachis transtulerat.

“*Anno MXXI.* Alwinus Est-Anglorum episcopus cœpit construere ecclesiam S. Edmundi regis ad quem media pars librorum et ecclesiasticorum ornamentorum a domo S. Benedicti est translata.”

The truth, therefore, seems to be, that Cnut first established the monks at Bury in 1020, and that Ælfwinus, newly made bishop of Elmham, commenced the building of the church in 1021. The charter in confirmation of these proceedings was probably executed at the end of the same year, as I shall proceed to show.

A chronicle formerly belonging to Bury monastery, quoted by Spelman (1 *Concilia*, p. 534), states that Cnut confirmed to the monks of Bury the privileges which he had given them, by a charter executed at a council held at Winchester at the feast of Christmas 1021. If we suppose this chronicle to be arranged according to the Saxon mode of reckoning, and that the first day of the year 1021 is here meant, we are again involved in difficulty, inasmuch as the predecessor of Ælfwinus having died on that very day, he could hardly have appeared with his title of Bishop among the witnesses to the charter. We must therefore suppose that Christmas 1021-2 is intended, which reconciles all difficulties, and is in accordance with and explains a fact which I am about to mention.

Thurkil, Earl of East Anglia, one of Cnut's most potent



vassals, is said by the above-quoted chroniclers to have taken a part in the foundation of the monastery. His name occurs as a witness to several charters of Cnut anterior to 1021, when he appears as Thurkil dux, and always takes precedence of the other duces or earls. It is therefore remarkable that we do not find his name appended to this charter. There is, indeed, the name of one Thurkyl *miles*, but this is evidently another person, and of inferior rank. The Saxon Chronicle opportunely explains the matter, by informing us that, at Martinmas (Nov. 11) in the year 1021, the Earl Thurkil was outlawed, nor was he restored to favour till several years after. The omission of his name is therefore satisfactorily accounted for, if we suppose this charter to have been executed at Christmas 1021-2, while it is perfectly consistent with what historians tell us of Thurkil's having taken a part in the first establishment of the monastery.

The monastery of St. Bennet in the Holme, near Norwich, of which that at St. Edmund's Bury was a kind of colony, seems to have been founded by Cnut a short time previously to the year 1020. John of Brompton informs us that the charter of privileges granted to the monks upon the spot, was afterwards confirmed to them by the monarch in solemn council at Winchester. Now upon referring to the charter in question, (*Cod. Dipl.* Vol. IV. p. 28, No. 740) we find that out of nineteen witnesses (exclusive of the names of the king and queen), the first fifteen are the same and in precisely the same order as the first fifteen in the Bury charter. This coincidence cannot of course be accidental; and the conclusion is, that both charters were executed at the same council, and probably drawn up by the same hand. Both these charters also agree in the peculiarity of having a condensed translation in Anglo-Saxon appended after the witnesses: no other similar instances occur among Cnut's charters. Of course it is open to argument, that one of these charters may have been used by a forger as a precedent for the other, and that



hence has arisen the similarity of form and identity of witnesses. Undoubtedly a very close connexion existed between these two monasteries, and the monks may have had plenty of opportunities of inspecting one another's charters. I lay, therefore, no great stress upon the above-mentioned facts, though, taken in connexion with other considerations, they may not be entirely without weight.

As the names of the Sees of the various attesting bishops are not added in the charter, I will give them here in order.

Wulfstan, Archbishop of York from 1002 to 1023.

Æthelnoth, Archbishop of Canterbury from 1020 to 1038.

Godwinus, Bishop of Rochester. There were two prelates in succession of this name, from about 996 to 1058.

Ælfwinus, Bishop of Elmham from December 25, 1020.

Death uncertain.

Ælfsinus, Bishop of Winchester from 1015 to 1032.

Æthericus, Bishop of Lincoln from 1016 to 1034.

Ælfwius, Bishop of London from about 1015 to 1035.

Brihtwaldus, Bishop of Wilton from 995 to 1045.

It will be observed that the Archbishop of York takes precedence of him of Canterbury. This order is not usual in the Anglo-Saxon charters, but a few other similar cases do occur. The respect due to so venerable a prelate as Wulfstan, by one whom he had himself recently consecrated, may have led to this arrangement. In Charter 734 of the *Codex Diplomaticus* (as well as in 740) where the two names occur together, the same order is followed; but in Nos. 736, 742, and 1316, Æthelnoth precedes Wulfstan.

The most important privilege granted to the monks of Bury, seems to have been the exemption from episcopal jurisdiction, which was warmly contested by the East-Anglian bishops on more than one occasion. The first of these disputes took place in the reign of William the Conqueror, and





the proceedings had thereon are detailed in a charter, in Latin and Anglo-Saxon, of which a cotemporary copy is preserved in the Cottonian Collection (Aug. II. 25.) The Latin part is printed in the *Monasticon*, Vol. III. p. 141, from the Chronicle of Marianus Scotus, where the date assigned to it is 1081. As the Saxon part has not been published, it is worth giving here, as a sample of English in the last quarter of the eleventh century. It will be found to vary very slightly, if at all, from the standard Saxon of the tenth century and first half of the eleventh.

WILLELM Engla kyneg and eorl ofer Normandie. and ofer þa Mans. ic sende gretincge arcebiscopan. and leodbiscopan. abbodan. and eorlan. and eallum geleaffullan mannum. We gelyfað and geara witan þæt we þurh Godes mildheortnysse synd uponhafan to þisses kynerices heahnysse. forþi gedænað us þæt we geornlice smægen ymb þa gesundfullan staþelunge ealles uran underdeoddan folces and swyðost þara þe dages and nihtes swincað on Cristes ðeowdome. We willað eac þæt hit beo cuð eallan geleaffullan mannum ægþer þamþe nu andwyrde syndan on life. and þam toweardan. þæt Arfast biscop us sæde and manegum oðrum þæt his biscop stol mid rihte beon scolde on Sƿe Eadmundes mynstre þær se sylfa arwurþa kyning and se gecorena Cristes cempa restað. and anbiðað þara eadigan ærist dag mid unformolsnodan lichamon. þa for þissere spræce wæs lange hwile micel gefitt betwux Arfast biscope. and Baldwine þara forseadan cyrican abbode. Us þuhte þa riht þæt hi begen comon to urum hyrede. and þæt heora ægþres tala come beforan us. and beforan uran witan. and sidðan æfter heora beigra tala wære gescyled and gedæmed þæt rihteste mid ercebiscopra ræde. and leodbiscopa. and abboda. and eorla. and oðra wisra manna. Hi comon þa begen beforan us to gesetton dæge. and se biscop tealde ful gerædlice his tale gif hit soð wære ac heo wæs eallum mannum geþuht idel and unnyt forþi þe



he næfde naþor ne gewritu ne gewitnesse. Se abbod Baldwine tealde þa his tala þær to geanes ærest hu Cnut king draf ut þa preostas of þara ylcan cyrican for þi þæt hi unendebyrdlice lifedon and nanas regoles ne gymdon. and sette munecas þær mid gemænan ræde his arcebiscopa. and leodbiscopa. and abboda. and eorla. and manegra odra wisra manna. and þæt Ægelnoð arcebiscop of Cantwarabyrig sidðan þæt ilce mynster halgode þurh þæs ilcan kynges hæse. and þone forman abbod þæs mynstres hadode se biscop of Lundene. and þone oþerne se biscop of Wincestre. and þisne abbod Baldwine se nu is se ðridða abbod hine halgode se ercebiscop of Cantwarabyrig. and he tealde ful swutelice þæt ða wæs agan dreo and fiftig geara sidðan munecas þone eþelan ham gesohton. and on eallan þam fyrste þæt mynster and þæs mynstres ealdras wæron æfre uncwid and uncrafod fram eallum Arfæstes biscopes forgenglan. and þa munecas underfengon had of swa hwilcon biscope swa him betst geli-code be heora abbodes dihte. Sidðan he þiss eall geteald hæfde. þa brohte he forð Cnutes kynges gewrit. and Eadwardes þæs wulderfullan kynges. on þam wæs geswutelod þæt ða kyngas gefreodon þa halgan stowe. and æcne freodon sealdon fram ealra biscopa and fram ealra woruldmanna andwealde. þa we heora beigra tala and þæs abbodes gewitnesse gehyrd hæfdon þa bebead ic him eallum þe ðær æt wæron þis gehyrende þæt hi rihtne dom dæmdan æfter heora beigra tale. Ða eodon þa witan togædere to þam dome se ercebiscop Lanfram of Cantwarabyrig. and Thomas arcebiscop of Eoferwic. and Odo biscop of Baius min broþor and eorl ofer Cent. and maniga odra biscopas. and abbodas. and Rodbeart min sunu. and eorlas. and ealle þa heafod menn ures rices gedæmdan þæt swile ealderdom and swylcen stowe freodon scolde full wunian æfre unawemmed and stapolfæst oð worulda geendunge. Ic gefafoðe þa swa hit riht wes heora ealra unwidsecgendlican dome and gefaþunge sylle. Sidðan þær æfter us gelicode þæt we mid ræde arcebiscopa. and



biscopa. and abboda. and eorla. and oðra manegra ura holdra  
 manna. and eac for þæs abbudes bene Baldwines þe hit ead-  
 modlice æt us sohte þæt we gestrangedon mid ure gyfe and  
 mid urum gewrite þara halgan stowe freedom. and þara  
 kynga gyfa þe ætforan us wæron. Eadmundes kynges. and  
 Cantes. and Hardecnutes. and Eadwardes þæs eþelan kynges  
 þurh þæs kynræden and gyfe to eacan Godes miltsa we  
 sindon yrfweardes Engla rices. þæt heonan forð æfre þe  
 forsæda cyrca and se tun þe heo on stent beo freols on eallan  
 þingum fram Arfaste biscop and fram ealra his æftergengla  
 biscopa onwealde on ecnysse. and we gefæstnodon eac þas  
 kartan mid urum agenum handgewrite and mid ures insigeles  
 ondryste to þam þæt þara foresprecenan stowe freedom on  
 ecnysse þurhwunie.

IC Willelm of Godes gyfe Engla kyngc bebecd þis gewrit  
 to writene and gewritan ic hit gemearcode to trymmunge mid  
 tæcne drihtenlican rode.

---

TRANSLATION.

WILLIAM, King of Angles, Earl of Normandy and of Mans: I send  
 greeting to my Archbishops, Bishops, Abbots, and Earls, and all faithful  
 men. We believe and well know that we through God's mercy have been  
 raised to the height of this kingdom; therefore it beseemeth us that we  
 earnestly consult for the prosperity and stability of all our subjects, and  
 particularly of those who labour day and night in Christ's service. We  
 wish also that it be known to all faithful men, as well those who are now  
 alive as those who shall be hereafter, that Bishop Arfast told us and many  
 others that his bishopric should by rights extend to the monastery of St.  
 Edmund, where that venerable king and chosen soldier of Christ reposes,  
 and awaits with uncorrupted body the resurrection of the blessed. Now on  
 this topic there was long much dispute between Bishop Arfast and Baldwin  
 abbot of the aforesaid church. It seemed right to us, therefore, that they  
 should both come to our Court, and that the case of both of them should be  
 brought before us and our counsellors, and, after the statement of the case  
 on both sides, the matter should be weighed and decided with the strictest





justice, with the advice of the Archbishops, Bishops, Abbots, Earls, and other wise men. They came therefore both before us on a day appointed, and the bishop stated his case very plausibly, if it had been true, but it was adjudged by all to be vain and useless, because he had neither writings nor witnesses. The Abbot Baldwin then stated his case on the other part; first how King Cnut drove out the priests from the said church, because they lived disorderly and observed no rule, and how he placed monks there, with the common advice of his Archbishops, Bishops, Abbots, Earls, and many other wise men; and that Ægelnoth, the Archbishop of Canterbury, afterwards, by the command of the said king, consecrated the said monastery; and that the Bishop of London ordained the first abbot of the monastery, and the Bishop of Winchester the second; and as for the Abbot Baldwin, who is now the third abbot, the Archbishop of Canterbury ordained him; and he stated very clearly that it was fifty-three years \* from the time when the monks came to that noble home, and during all that period the monastery and its rulers were always exempt from question or claim as against all the predecessors of Arfast, and the monks received orders from whatsoever bishop they pleased, with the permission of their abbot. After he had stated all this, he produced the charter of King Cnut and that of the glorious King Edward, in which it was declared that these kings enfranchised the holy place, and granted it eternal freedom from the dominion of all bishops and all secular persons. When we had heard both their statements and the abbot's witnesses, I commanded all those who were present and heard these things, to give just judgment between the two cases. Then went the counsellors together to judgment, Lanfranc, Archbishop of Canterbury, and Thomas, Archbishop of York, and Odo, Bishop of Baieux, my brother, and Earl of Kent, and many other bishops and abbots, and Robert my son, and the earls and all the head men of our kingdom; and they decided that the said authority and freedom should remain to the place for ever inviolate and stable to the end of the world. I therefore, as was right, approved of the unanswerable decision which they had all given, and I do give my approbation. Afterwards, it pleased us, by the advice of the Archbishops, and Bishops, and Abbots, and Earls, and many others of our liege men, and also in consideration of the request of Abbot Baldwin, who humbly thereto besought us, to confirm, with our grant and our charter, the freedom of the holy place, and the kings' gifts who were before us, King Edmund and Cnut and Hardecnut and the noble King Edward, through whose kindred and gift, besides God's mercy, we are inheritors of the kingdom of the Angles; so that henceforth for ever the aforesaid church and the town wherein it stands shall be free in every respect from the dominion of Bishop Arfast and all his successors, to eternity. And we have also confirmed this

\* This seems to mean that the dispute with Arfast first began fifty-three years after the foundation of the monastery.





charter with our own hand-writing and with the impression of our seal, to the end that the freedom of the aforesaid place may endure to all eternity.

I, William, by God's gift King of the Angles, have commanded this writing to be made, and when written I have marked it for confirmation with the sign of the Lord's cross.

---

The above proceedings show the vast importance which was attributed to charters, as evidences of title; and the uncritical character of the times rendered forgeries extremely available. The charter of Edward the Confessor alluded to is probably No. 895 of the *Codex Diplomaticus*, of which No. 910 is the Latin counterpart.

In addition to immunity from episcopal jurisdiction, Cnut likewise grants to the monks of Bury the taxes called *heregyld* and *scipgyld*, payable by the inhabitants of the town whenever those contributions should be levied on the nation. These impositions appear to have been identical with the tax called *Danegyld*, a payment first made either for the purpose of buying off or of repelling the Danes, in the time of Æthelred, and which seems to have become a regular annual impost about the year 1014.—(See Florence of Worcester, ad ann. 1051.) The king further grants the toll of sea-fish due to him (it is not quite clear where or when payable), and a fishery at Wylla, which had belonged to Ulfkytel, Earl of East Anglia, and had, it seems, fallen into Cnut's hands on the death of that nobleman in battle, anno 1016. Wylla (probably Welney in Cambridgeshire, i. e. Wyllan-ig) was in those days an island, inhabited by fishermen, where multitudes of eels were taken.—(See charters 563, 579, and 581 of the *Cod. Dipl.*)

He further grants, "omnia jura quarumcunque causarum in villis quæ monasterio adjacent," translated in the Saxon by "calra heora tunsocne of ealle heora lande." If this charter be genuine, this is probably the earliest instance of a grant of *socn* occurring in a Saxon charter.—(See Introduction to the first volume of the *Codex Dipl.* pp. xliii. xlv.)



Queen Ælfgifa adds a grant of 4000 eels, “cum muneribus quæ pertinent ad illas,” to be taken annually at Lakenheath. The word *munera* is not quite clear. It perhaps means services, i. e. the duty of catching the eels, which we find in later times fell upon the tenants of the original abbey farm, called Beodricsworth, and was in the end commuted for a money payment. The troubles which arose to the monastery in the exaction of this due, have been commemorated by the garrulous Jocelyn of Brakelond, and have lately been revived and invested with new interest in the pages of our great humorist and philosopher, Mr. Carlyle.—(See his *Past and Present*.)

---

I now come to the consideration of the other charter, which professes to be a confirmation by Hardecnut of his father's grant. It bears internal evidence of being a forgery of the monks of Bury. In the first place the document now existing at Lynn, written on a piece of parchment 13¼ inches broad by 11½ inches deep, is in a hand-writing of the twelfth century, possibly of the time of Henry I. (1100—1135.) This fact, however, would not alone be sufficient to prove its contents spurious, as I have shown above that numerous copies of this very charter did exist among the archives of Bury. The evidences of forgery lie in the matter of the document itself.

It commences with an unusually lengthy exordium, and is throughout very prolix—in itself a rather suspicious sign. It proceeds to state that upon the accession of Hardecnut to the throne, Ægelnoð (Æthelnoð) the Archbishop of Canterbury, with Ælfridus, Earl of Kent, and Uvi, the Abbot of St. Edmund's, appeared before the king in his court at London, and petitioned for the confirmation of the charter given by Cnut to St. Edmund's Bury monastery; stating, among other things, that they were both (ambo) present,—i. e.



I suppose, Æthelnoth and Ælfridus,\*—at the execution of Cnut's charter. Hardecnut proceeds to confirm the former grant, and in the denunciative clause, at the end, with which Saxon charters of the ordinary form conclude, consigning to eternal perdition all who may dare to infringe the grant, he adds the singular climax of a pecuniary fine: "If any one in future times, which we hope may never happen, shall rashly attempt to impeach or infringe this decree, let him be subject to perpetual excommunication from the ministrations of the church in this world, and let him without ceasing suffer and sustain the punishment of hell fire with Judas the traitor, *and moreover let him pay thirty talents of gold to the king's treasury.*"

According to the Saxon Chronicle and Florence of Worcester, Æthelnoth died in the year 1038, and Hardecnut, who was in Denmark at the time of the death of his father, Cnut, in 1035 or 1036, did not come to England until 1040 (or, according to one copy of the Saxon Chronicle, 1039). Taking either date, it is clear that the story told by the above charter is inconsistent with history, and must have been composed in ignorance of the fact, that although upon the death of Cnut in 1035 Hardecnut was, with his brother Harold, nominally chosen king, yet that he did not take any part in the government, nor even set foot in England, until 1039 or 1040, when Harold died.

The addition of the money fine is so great a deviation from the regular form of the genuine Anglo-Saxon charter, as to confirm any suspicion we might otherwise entertain of the genuineness of this document. An instance occurs in No. 420, professing to be a charter of Eadred, dated 948, but in fact a forgery of the monks of Croyland.

Among the witnesses' names to our charter, besides Ægelnothus, we find that of Ælfricus, Bishop of Elmham. Now,

\* It is observable that the names of neither Ælfridus nor Uvi are among the witnesses to either of the charters.





according to Florence and the Saxon Chronicle, Ælfric of Elmham died in the year 1038, and was succeeded by Stigand. There is some confusion of dates with regard to the Bishopric of Elmham at this period. The old lists of bishops make two Ælfrics in succession. Matthew of Westminster places the death of one Ælfricus in 1038, and then in 1044 he says, that, on the death of Ælfricus, Stigand succeeded to the See. This seems to be a mistake. Florence tells us that Stigand, shortly after his accession in 1038, was ejected, and Grimketel obtained the See by bribery, continuing to hold the bishopric of the South Saxons at the same time. Stigand, however, afterwards succeeded in ejecting Grimketel, and took the bishopric of the South Saxons himself, and placed his brother Ægelmar at Elmham. This probably took place in 1043 or 1044.

Though the matter does not seem quite free of doubt, it is most probable that there was no Bishop of Elmham named Ælfric later than the year 1038; and therefore none could have witnessed this charter of Hardecnut, and we have here an additional proof of its spuriousness. The monk, whoever he was, that forged it, was, however, not wholly careless as to giving it the air of authenticity; for he has added, as the last five witnesses, the names of Godwinus, Thuri, Leofricus, Siwardus, and Rooni, who are mentioned by Florence as having been dispatched by Hardecnut to execute vengeance upon the monastery and town of Worcester, for the death of Feader and Thurstan, two of the King's house-carls or bodyguards, who had been slain in that town while endeavouring to collect an oppressive tax. This vengeance seems to have been executed in the most ferocious manner; and it was not without cause that the names of the five above-mentioned earls were had in remembrance throughout the land.

It will be observed that, in the account of the legal proceedings above quoted, Abbot Baldwin is said to have produced only the charters of King Cnut and King Edward.



Now it is incredible that if he had had in his possession so solemn and formal a confirmation as that of Hardecnut, with its money penalty, he should not have produced it on this occasion, and that its production should not have been mentioned and made much of. It is true that King William talks about confirming the gifts of the kings who were before him,—Edmund, Cnut, Hardecnut, and Edward; and it must also be admitted that Edward's charters, Nos. 910 and 915 in the *Codex Diplomaticus*, (with their Anglo-Saxon counterparts, Nos. 895 and 1346) and also No. 868, all speak of a grant or confirmation by Hardecnut. If such a document did ever exist, we must suppose it to have been lost before the time of the law-suit, and that the one we have now was forged to supply its place after that event. The powerful effect of the charters which were actually produced, in turning the decision in favour of Abbot Baldwin, would naturally render him and his monks alive to the advantage of having their series of title-deeds complete, in case of another law-suit; and their experience of the practice of the law courts of those days led them also to see the advisableness of introducing a money penalty, in addition to the spiritual terrors held out to the adversaries of their rights. Their foresight was not without reward; for in the year 1345, William Bateman, Bishop of Norwich, entered into a contest with the monastery, claiming a right of visitation. The abbot pleaded exemption, by charters, from episcopal jurisdiction, and the king, by letters patent dated 6th Aug. 1346, confirmed the former grants, and commanded the bishop to desist. He appealed to the courts of law, when a verdict was found for the abbot, and the bishop was condemned, under Hardecnut's charter, to pay thirty talents of gold into the king's exchequer. The temporalities of the see of Norwich were seized by the sheriff until payment of the fine, and the king's attorney-general moved for an inquiry to ascertain the value, in the then coinage, of the thirty talents. According to some, this amounted to £3000; according to



others, to £30,000. The matter seems to have been subsequently compromised, the bishop relinquishing all claim to visitation.—(*Monasticon*, Vol. III. p. 110.)

---

#### CNUT'S CHARTER.

IN nomine poliarchis ihū xpī saluatoris mundi totiusque creaturæ creatoris. cuius diuino dominatui quæque dominationes debito seruitio subnixæ deseruiunt. cuius etiam omnipotentatui uniuersi potentatus obsecundari examussim præproperant. quia bonitas eius bonitatis est incomprehensibilis. et miseratio interminabilis. dapsilitas bonitatis ineffabilis. longanimitas quoque super prauorum nequitias quantitatis prolixitate cuiuslibet longior. qui cotidianis admonitionibus religiosam conuersationem ducentes monet. ut pie sectando iustitiæ culturam. non eam deserendo linquant. quin potius perseuerabili instantia in eius cultura ut permaneant paterno affectu hortatur. qui nihilominus eadem affectione mandat peccatoribus ut resipiscant a suis iniquitatibus conuertentes. quia eorum execratur mortem. Eius amoris stimulo et fide suffultus. cuius largiflua miseratione ego cnut rex totius al-bionis insulæ aliarumque nationum plurimarum in cathedra regali promotus. cum consilio et decreto archiepiscoporum. episcoporum. abbatum. comitum. aliorumque omnium meorum fidelium. elegi sanciendum atque perpeti stabilimento ab omnibus confirmandum. ut monasterium quod badriceswurde nuncupatur sit per omne ævum monachorum gregibus deputatum ad inhabitandum. et ab omni dominatione omnium episcoporum comitatus illius funditus liberum. ut in eo domino seruientes monachi sine ulla inquietudine pro statu regni dominum prævaleant precari. Placuit etiam michi hanc optionis electionem roborare priuilegio isto. in quo indere præcepi libertatis donum quod iam olim cadmundus rex





occidentalium saxonum largitus est suo æquivoco pro nanciscenda eius gratia et mercede æterna. scilicet EADMUNDO regi et martyri quod bonæ uoluntatis uoto augere cupimus. quatinus eius promereri precibus merear portionem eius beatitudinis post huius cursum uitæ. Tali libertate concedo fundo frui illi in quo idem sanctus pausat. ut quoties populus uniuersus persoluit censum danis. vel ad naues. seu ad arma. persoluant inhabitantes in ipso fundo eadem ad usus quos elegerint fratres illius loci. sitque nobis remedio hoc. michi quippe. æque reginæ meæ Ælfgifæ. ac filiis nostris. omnibusque qui pridem ei hoc contulerunt. Huic libertati concedo additamentum. scilicet maritimos pisces qui mihi contingere debent annualiter per thelonei lucrum et piscationem quam ulfkytel habuit in wylla. et omnia iura quarumcumque causarum in uillis quæ monasterio adiacent et quæ adiciendæ sunt per gratiam dei. Dedi quoque reginæ meæ assensum. concedens ei pro sua elemosina dare quattuor milia anguillarum cum muneribus quæ pertinent ad illas pro annuali censu in uilla quæ cognominatur lacyngahyþe. Si quislibet quod absit istam libertatem quoquolibet conatu nititur seruitutis iugo subigere. vel praua intentione transmutare. ut rursus clericos in eo collocet loco sit addictus captiuitati æternæ. carens sempiterna libertate. et mancipatus seruitio diaboli. cuiusque consortio sit inextricabilibus habenis constrictus nisi satisfactio eius erratui subueniat. quod prorsus optamus.

- + Ego cnut rex gentis Anglorum aliarumque nihilominus hoc priuilegium iussi componere. et compositum cum signo dominicæ crucis confirmando impressi.
- + Ego ælfgifa regina omni alacritate mentis hoc confirmau.
- + Ego uulstanus archiepiscopus consensi.
- + Ego æðelnoðus archiepiscopus confirmaui.





- + Ego godwinus episcopus corroborauī.
  - + Ego ælfwinus episcopus assensum dedi.
  - + Ego ælfsinus episcopus consignauī.
  - + Ego æþericus episcopus conclusi.
  - + Ego ælfwius episcopus roborauī.
  - + Ego brihtwaldus episcopus.
  - + Ego eric dux.
  - + Ego godwinus dux.
  - + Ego ulf dux.
  - + Ego eglaf dux.
  - + Ego hacun dux.
  - + Ego leofwinus dux.
  - + Ego godricus dux.
  - +
  - + Ego oslacus miles.
  - + Ego þored miles.
  - + Ego þurkil miles.
  - + Ego þrym miles.
  - + Ego broþor miles.
  - + Ego ælfric miles.
  - + Ego ælfwinus miles.
  - + Ego leofricus abbas.
  - + Ego ælfwardus abbas.
  - + Ego æþelstanus abbas.
  - + Ego ælfsius abbas.
  - + Ego leofwinus abbas.
  - + Ego uulfredus abbas.
  - + Ego oskytelus abbas.
  - + Ego ælfwius.
  - + Ego ælfricus.
  - + Ego ælfricus.
  - + Ego leofsius.
  - + Ego leofricus.
-



On ælmihtiges drihtnes naman. ic cnut kyning kyþe eallum  
mannum ymbe ðone ræd ðe ic mid minum rædgyfum ge  
rædd hæbbe for minre sawle þearfe. and for ealles mines  
þeodscipas gesundfulnysse. þæt is. þæt ic ann ece freodomes  
ðam halgan kyninge sƿe eadmund e swa forþ swa he fyrrest  
hæfde into þære stowe þe he on restað. and swa wille ic þæt  
se freodome stande on his ge wealde unawend. buton elces  
bisceopes anwealde þæra scire ecelice freo. and swa fela syþe  
swa menn gyldað here gyld. oþþe to scip gylde. gylde se  
tunscipe swa swa oþre menn doð to þære muneca neode þe  
þærbinnan sceolon for us þeowian. and we ge curon þæt hit  
næfre ne sceolde ænig mann ge wendan to oðres hades man-  
num. buton he wolde beon ascyred fram Godes gemanan.  
and eallum his þam halgum. And ic ge ann þam munecan  
to foda ealne þone fixnoð þe ulfkytel ahte æt wyllan. and  
min gafol fisc þe me arist be sæ lande. and min cwen ælfgifu  
ann þam halgum feower þusend æla mid heora lacon þe þær  
to ge byriað. æt lakynge hyþe. and ic ann heom ealra heora  
tun socne of ealle heora lande. þe hi nu habbað and git be  
gitan sceolan on Godes este.

---

TRANSLATION OF THE SAXON.

In the name of the Almighty Lord, I, Cnut, king, make known to all  
men concerning the counsel which I have taken with my counsellors, for my  
soul's need and for the benefit of all my people, that is to say:—That I grant  
eternal freedom to the holy king Saint Edmund in such wise henceforth as  
he had it heretofore in the place wherein he rests, and I will that this free-  
dom stand in his dominion unchanged, from the power of every bishop of  
the shire whatsoever eternally free. And so often as men pay army-money  
or ship-money let the township pay, according as other men do, to the  
behoof of the monks, who shall therein serve [God] in our behalf. And  
we have chosen that no man shall ever convert the place to the use of men  
of another order, unless he would be cut off from the communion of God and  
all his saints. And I grant to the monks for their nourishment all the



fishery which Ulfkytel owned at Wylla, and my toll of fish which arises to me along the sea coast. And my queen Ælfgyfu grants to the saints four thousand eels with their services which pertain to them, at Lakynge hythe. And I grant to them jurisdiction over all their townships in all their land, which they now have, and may hereafter acquire by God's grace.

---

As it may be interesting to some readers to compare the spelling of the original Saxon, with that of the copy made by Denham, the sacrist, in the time of Edward the Second, I add it here, from the *Codex Diplomaticus*, Vol. IV. p. 17.

In ælmichtin drihtines name! Ic Cnut kyng kide alle manne ða wed\* ðat ic mid mine redgiuen red habbe for mine saule pearfe. and for alle mine þedschipes sendfulnesse; ðat is. ðat ic an ece fredomes ðan halegen kinge seint Eadmund so forð so he firmest hauede into ðere stowe ðat he on rested. and so wille ic ðat se fredom stonde on his welde unawend buten alkcs bisschopes anwelde ðere schire ekilike fre; and so fele side so men gilded hire geld oðer to schipgeld. gelde se tunsceipe so oðere men don to ðere moneke nede ðe ðer binnen schulen for hus þewien. and we curan ðat it nefre ne schulde ani man wenden to oðre godes † manne. buten he wolde ben aschired from Godis manne and alle hise halegen. And ic an ðo monekes to fode al ðat fishnode ðat Wlfketel aichte at Welle and min gouelfisch ðe me arist be selonde; and mine quen Ælgiue an ðen halegen four þusend ele mid hire looc ðe ðerto bired at laking hede; and ic an hem alle here tune socne of alle hire lond ðe he nu habben and get begiten schulen on Godes este.

---

\* Read *red*.

† Read *hodes*.





## HARDECNUT'S CHARTER.

IN nomine sanctæ Trinitatis et indiuiduæ unitatis, descriptio immunitatis hardeknuth anglorum regis. super monasterio sancti eadmundi martyris. Quum diuina scriptura multis in locis attestante. liquet omnino cursum presentis uitæ in ualle lacrimarum constitutum fore. perspecta uolubili rota transcuntis mundi. nulli cuiuslibet scientiæ perspicaci uigore pollenti. hic inuestiganda est aut appetenda felicitas ueri gaudii. cum quantalibet dignitas carnis nostræ non tantum calcabili feno comparata assimiletur prophetica uoce. uerum etiam eius momentaneo flori. quo nil in uniuersitate rerum materialium uisibili. fragilius aut labilius inuenitur haberi. Cum ergo ita se rei ueritatem proculdubio liqueat habere. adeo pro dolor hebetatæ mentis inuoluimur ceca caligine. ut odio digna amplecti sollicitè studeamus. et quæ diligenda merito forent omnino uitemus et proponamus dum reliquenda iugiter tenere concupiscimus. Et ad perpetuitatem cælestis gloriæ ad quam diuina ammonitione sanctorumque patrum crebra institucione inuitamur cotidie. nullius affectu desiderii satagimus anhelare. In cuius rei serie. si quis uoluerit perspicaci diligentia animadvertere. quam plurima nobis comparet aduersa digne prouenire. dum irretiti transitoria pompa ambitionis mundanæ salubria animarum nostrarum remedio et utilitati præsumimus uitare et fugere. ponderosæ usquequaque carnis superati pro nefas fragilitate. Sed iuxta uocis dominice testimonium. in quo ualet proficere aliquis hominum lucrator uniuersarum mundanarum rerum. si contigerit animæ suæ pati mortale detrimentum? quin etiam expediret ualde. meditari iugiter et recolere uerba exhortacionis dominicæ. quibus conscientiarum testis ipse. conuertentibus ad eum se promittit appropinquare et non deesse. interminans ab eo elongantes de terra uiuentium delendos fore. Quod si nil est dulcius iocundius atque felicius. quam cum eodem domino



rerum gaudere perpetualiter in celestibus facile e contrario agnosci datur prorsus nil esse difficilius miserius atque lugubrius. quam cum diabolo menbrisque eius. suppliciis addici gehennalibus. Cuius exactionis si effugere conamur passionem. ne pigeat euuangelicis uerbis mentis sollicitam adhibere intentionem. cuius instigamur salutifera ammonitione. non solum tales de mammona iniquitatis nobis amicos præparare quorum fulti auxilii leuamine. corporaliter hinc deficientes recipi mereamur in perpetua beatitudine. sed etiam sanctam æcclesiam nostrarum facultatum quantitate ditare et quieti domino famulantium inibi prouidere. Si uero id necessarium fore credatur christiane fidei in pressione insignitis omnibus. ut pro facultate uirium deuotius insudare debeant his ac huiusmodi similibus ceterorum bonorum operum exercitiis et fructibus. tum præcipue tam bonæ deuotionis liberalis munificentia nobis inesse debet regibus. quorum ditioni non quorumlibet meritorum qualitate. sed solius diuinæ clemenciæ prouidentia et dispositione. ad regendum concessus est subiectus populus. et ad tuendum a malis immincentibus sexus utriusque ordo æcclesiasticus. Denique quum iuxta quantitatem commissi talenti. durius nos esse exigendos non ignoramus ni conspectu iudicis adorandi et tremendi. et pro cursu transactæ uitæ adepturos locum remunerationis aut penæ. ideo expedit ut in suscepti officii cura ita strenue uigilare studeamus. Quatinus hic cum fructu bonorum operum tranquilla pace degentes. de triumphoque sanctæ dei æcclesiæ hostium et nostrorum gaudentes. ab eodem domino ditati mereamur auditu boni euge. et perpetualiter foueri in promissa sanctorum consortio requie. Cuius adeptionis ardore inhianter succensus. ego hardeknut rex anglorum uocatus. gratum mecum duxi notificare omnibus tam præsentibus quam futuris utriusque sexus fidelibus præcellentissimum knuth genitorem meum cum assensu laude et consilio suorum archiepiscoporum. episcoporum. abbatum. monachorum. clericorum. et regni sui deuotorum procerum. et ceterorum



minoris ordinis gregariorum militum. sicut in ordine eiusdem continetur regalis præcepti. eo tenore constituisse monachos in loco sancti eadmundi. ut nulli regum aut hominum umquam in futuro liceret ponere inibi ordinem alium. Quo uitalibus auris exempto. meque in eiusdem regni solio diurna opitulante clementia substituto. et lundonie præsidenti in generalis curiæ placito. Egelnodus cantuariorum archiepiscopus cum eiusdem comitatus præsule Ælfrido nomine et cum præfati sancti Uui uocato abbate in præsentia mea palam astitit. et utrumque a me cum eisdem petiit. uidelicet ut descripta prius a uenerabili patre meo ut dixi eiusdem loci confirmatione propriæ firmitatis auctoritate roborarem. et quod adhuc supererat perficere minime differrem. Ad hæc me quid sibi uellet et quo tenderet huius rationis prolatio requirere. illi e contra indicauerunt repente. se id uelle a nostræ principalitate serenitatis ab omnibusque æcclesiasticis personis atque proceribus ibidem congregatis humiliter petere. quatinus pro remedio animæ patris et matris atque meæ et prospera regni nostri stabilitate. hanc libertatis immunitatem sancti eadmundi loco eiusque habitatoribus dignarer concedere. ne inibi domino famulantes cenobite. pastorum æcclesiasticorum aut ad se pertinentium personarum ullo deinceps tempore quaterentur seu impedirenter molestia aut obpressione. Dixerunt igitur se id pluribus modis quamdiu uitalibus auris fruerenter uelle fieri tum quia ipsi ambo interfuerunt paterne confirmationi. tum quia meritis præfati sancti pro petito beneficio huiusmodi sperabant a domino mihi sibi que perpetuam remunerationem proueniri. tum quia verebantur ne perversioris intentionis et animi nostri successores sentirentur et inuenirentur atque sui. Quo patefacto nostro generaliter auditui. licet non potior esset eis uoluntas petendi quam mihi desiderium exequendi. tamen perquisito inde consilio communi. uniuersali concordia in primis a deuotissima matre mea. Ymma. deinde ab omnibus oportunum responsum accepi. hoc probabile. utile dignumque effectu esse. a nullo





eorum abnegari posse. Qua propter dei omnipotentis succensus amore. et eiusdem martyris patrocinio gaudens et honore. cum fauore laudeque ecclesiasticorum pastorum mundanorumque principum. taliter descriptum constituo roboroque præceptum. ut nullus archiepiscoporum aut episcoporum. aut aliquis secundi ordinis eorum disciplinatus adherentium personarum. audens quoque modo huius nostræ constitutionis uiolare iudicium præsumat quicquam consuetudinis sive dominationis amodo in eodem monasterio et uilla super monachos. clericos. aut laicos proclamare usurpare. iusticiam aliquam facere aut missas celebrare. nisi monitus fuerit ab ipsius loci abbate. aut ipsi abbati pro homicidio aut adulterio placuerit aliquem suorum ad eum mittere. Si quis uero posterorum quod non putamus futurum. hoc aggressus fuerit temere calumniari aut infringere decretum. præsentium æcclesiasticorum prolate excommunicationi subiaceat. et cum iuda traditore ignis tartarci penas indesinenter luat et sustineat. et insuper regio fisco. xxx. auri talenta persoluat. Et super conseruatores domini ueniat benedictio. adiutorium et consolatio. uitæ et rerum congrua tranquillitas corporis et mentis iugis protectio salus et sanitas. ut et hic prosperam uitam ducant cum fructu deo placitorum operum. atque post carnis obitum. perpetuum diuinæ contemplationis adepti gaudium. feliciter in sorte mancant et consortio sanctorum. ✠ Ego hardeknut rex anglorum aliarumque nationum hoc priuilegium iussi componere. et compositum propria manu inpressione dominice crucis confirmaui. ✠ Ego ymna regina mater ipsius hardeknut gaudenter assensum præbui. ✠ Ego Ægelnodus dorobernensis archiepiscopus signo crucis consignauit. ✠ Ego Alfricus eboracensis archiepiscopus consignauit. ✠ Ego Alwinus wintoniensis episcopus consignauit. ✠ Ego Aluordus lundoniensis episcopus consignauit. ✠ Ego Alfricus helmhamensis episcopus consignauit. ✠ Ego Liuingus Wigornensis episcopus consignauit. ✠ Ego Wlsius lichefeldensis episcopus consignauit. ✠ Ego Brithwoldus Winto-





niensis\* episcopus consignauit. ✚ Ego Grimketel sudsaxonie  
 episcopus consignauit. ✚ Ego eadmundus lindisfarnensis  
 episcopus consignauit. ✚ Ego Sigewart abbas consignauit.  
 ✚ Ego helias abbas consignauit. ✚ Ego godwinus comes  
 ascensum præbuit. ✚ Ego thuri comes consensi. ✚ Ego  
 hofricus comes consensi. ✚ Ego Siwardus comes consensi.  
 ✚ Ego Rooni comes consensi.

\* This should be *Wiltoniensis*.



## On an Ancient Enamelled Candlestick.

COMMUNICATED BY

THE REV. C. R. MANNING, M. A., Hon. Sec.

---

THE beautiful specimen of ancient enamel here engraved, was recently exhibited to the Society by Mr. G. Johnson, and is understood to have been preserved at a house in the parish of Weston. It was originally, no doubt, part of the plate used at an altar; and is of that description so profusely manufactured for the whole of Europe in the thirteenth century, at Limoges. The class of enamels to which it belongs, is usually known by the names of *champ-levé*, and *encrusted*; the pattern being principally formed by the surface of the metal left plain, with intermediate spaces tooled out, and filled up with colour. The term *imbedded* has been also used,\* as more expressive of the process employed. The present example is formed of copper, and is five inches in height. The candle was affixed by a pricket, which is now lowered. The colours of the enamels are as follow: the ground of the quatrefoils round the top of the nozzle is blue; the ten heart-shaped ornaments underneath are blue, with three rounds of white in each; and the leaves below them are green at the base, yellow in the middle, and white at the edge. The lozenges at the top of the stem are dark blue with white centres, alternating with light blue with yellow

\* See a valuable paper by Mr. Franks in the *Arch. Journal*, VIII., 51.





CANDLESTICK OF LIMOGES ENAMEL.

Date, circa 1200.





centres; the four fleurs-de-lis on the stem are light blue. The knob is ornamented with intersecting circles, of which the square parts are dark blue, with yellow centres, and the ovals white. The leaves on the stem below are green with yellow edges, the ground between them being blue and white; the band at the bottom of the stem has a ground of bright blue. The spreading base is ornamented with six circles, of two alternate designs. One has four blue and white ovals, the ground being yellow and green; the other has four curled leaves of metal, with a white, blue, and plum-coloured ground. The ground of the rest of the base is all green, and the six small flowers in the angles are blue and white. The border, finishing the base, is light blue.

The design of the three feet on which the candlestick rests is somewhat Romanesque in character, and may justify the opinion that its date should be placed early in the thirteenth century. A different style of enamel, called *translucid*, or *transparent* (of which the famous cup belonging to the Corporation of Lynn is a fine example), prevailed in the fourteenth century, and to this succeeded the *painted* enamels, for which the later Limoges school is so justly famed. Another curious specimen of thirteenth-century enamel is preserved in the Norwich Museum: a shallow bowl, ornamented with flowers and figures, and a foreign coat of arms. Numerous examples of these valued antiquities have been illustrated in archæological works, and exhibited at meetings; but the candlestick is not quite so frequently met with as the pyx, reliquary, &c.; and few could be found more tasteful and elaborate than the one now produced.





## The Easter Sepulchre at Northwold.

COMMUNICATED BY

THE REV. G. H. M'GILL.

---

THE engraving which accompanies this Paper, and which has been presented to the Society by Mr. J. R. D. Tyssen, of the Manor House, Hackney, represents the Holy Sepulchre at Northwold, a large village in this county, twelve miles North-west of Thetford, on the road to Lynn.

In a church full of interesting architectural details, showing examples of every Gothic style from Early English to Late Perpendicular, the curious structure of which the plate gives a correct representation is the most remarkable. A few observations upon it, and the ceremonies connected with Easter Sepulchres in general, may perhaps not be unacceptable to the members of our Society.

The position which it occupies is on the North side of the chancel, not far from the East wall. It is partly hollowed in the wall, and partly projects from it. The length from East to West is nine feet, and the present height twelve feet: far exceeding in size either of the other two best known remaining examples,—the Sepulchre at Lincoln Cathedral, of which only the lower portion now exists, or that at Heckington in Lincolnshire, the size of which is 2 ft. 8 in. by 5 ft. There is no doubt that this at Northwold is the largest relic of the kind extant in the kingdom.

The plinth rests upon the floor of the chancel; it is quite



plain, and projects a little further from the wall than the upper portion of the structure. The part next above the plinth is ornamented with quatrefoils, having two panelled arches, between each quatrefoil, trefoiled and cusped. These are somewhat imperfect, in consequence of the softness of the material of which the Sepulchre is composed—the clunch or chalk-stone of the parish and neighbourhood.

Above the quatrefoils are exhibited the figures of four soldiers evidently startled from repose by some sudden surprise or fear. One grasps his spear, another his shield, and all appear to be in a state of considerable alarm, fulfilling the description of the Evangelist, (St. Matt. xxviii. 2)—“Behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it. His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow: and for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.” Blomefield, in his description of this Sepulchre, says that “they are the effigies of *three* men in armour and *three* trees, a tree between each man, all in a reclining position.” Now it is evident from the engraving, which is an exact copy of the original, that there are the remains of *four* soldiers and *five* trees; so that Blomefield must either have been misinformed, or not have examined the subject accurately. At Heckington and at Lincoln the number is four, as here. And it is well known that that was a very usual division of Roman soldiers. At the Crucifixion there were four soldiers, “who, when they had crucified him, took his garments and made four parts, to every soldier a part.” St. Paul was “delivered to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him,” so that each quaternion might guard him in turn. These four figures are very much mutilated, but are still sufficiently distinct to show what they are intended to represent, namely, the Roman watch placed by the chief priests to guard the sepulchre of Christ.





The next compartment above the soldiers shows a plain ledge, on which, probably, the figures of saints were formerly placed. It is divided into three very richly ornamented parts. In that nearest the East is an orifice, with arched top, trefoiled and cusped, in which, probably, the pyx, with the host, was placed on Good Friday, and there left till the morning of Easter-day. This opening is blocked up, except for a few inches at the entrance.

The arched canopies, which are three in number, are very highly enriched with groined tops and with niches for the figures of saints, none of which at present remain. These three canopies are different from each other in their tracery, that towards the East being the most elaborate and beautiful. A considerable amount of time must have been consumed in forming the roses, the intersecting lines, and other embellishments here visible. There are two heads representative of the Father, a face with rays encircling it. This device is frequently found in Late Perpendicular stained glass, and occurs at Tideswell, in Derbyshire, on the brass of the first and last Bishop of Hull, Bishop Pursglove, who is buried there. The pilasters at the upper portion of the sepulchre are very beautiful, and some of them quite perfect.

Portions of a bratishement still remain on the upper external part of the canopies, and probably the whole was surmounted with rich ogee arches, no parts of which now remain, except the springings on which they rested. These springings, which are shown in the plate, render this a highly probable supposition. Had the present top been surmounted with ogee arches as supposed, the entire height would have been nearly fifteen feet, instead of twelve, as now, and they would no doubt have added considerably to its richness and grandeur.

Such is a short description of the Easter Sepulchre at Northwold, the only specimen remaining in Norfolk of the many which are incidentally alluded to by Blomefield in his History of the County. With respect to the various ceremonies, which





were in use before the Reformation, connected with these structures, and the directions given about them in the different Service-books, it may not be uninteresting to add a few particulars.

It appears to have been the custom from a very early period to consecrate two hosts on the day before Good Friday, and to reserve one of them for the anniversary of the Crucifixion. And this host so reserved was placed in a fitting receptacle with much ceremony on the Thursday, and taken again therefrom on Good Friday. It is not at all unlikely that this custom and this prepared place, combined with the reverence for our Lord's Sepulchre elicited by the Crusades, led to the erection of these memorials and to the services in connection with them.

In a manuscript Missal, supposed to be of the twelfth century, now in the University Library at Cambridge, the Rubric for the Thursday before Easter says, "*Dumque psalmi vespertinales in choro psalluntur, sacerdos ipse psalmos dicens; hostiam in crastinum reservatam cum corporalibus reponat; que in pixide reverenter locata, precedentibus ceroferariis et thuriferario, ipsemet portans retro ut juxta majus altare in loco eminentiori et decenter parato reponat. Et accipiens thuribulum incenset corpus dominicum. Ubi quamdiu corpus dominicum manserit, continue lumen ardeat, nisi per extinctionem ultime candelæ in matutinis. Hoc expleto ad altare redeat expectans donec psalmi in choro finiantur.*" In this rubric we find the place designated by the epithets "*eminentiori*" and "*decenter parato*," words which are exceedingly applicable to such Easter Sepulchres as remain. The position also is the same, near the greater altar,—"*juxta majus altare.*"

The Sepulchre spoken of by Durandus, in his book on Symbolism, cannot be the same as this: he calls it a sepulchre or cavity in which reliques ought to be deposited; it signifieth, he says, the golden pot of manna, which was placed in the ark of the testimony. "This sepulchre is sometimes



made at the upper part of the altar, sometimes in the front side of it."

The Roman Missal, A. D. 1523, says, "Non obmittat sacerdos curatus consecrare hostiam magnam et servare illam pro servitio crastino;" and the Missal issued after the Council of Trent, A. D. 1582, contains the following rubrics relating to the subject.

I. *Feria V. in Cœna Domini; (Maunday Thursday)* "Hodie Sacerdos consecrat duas Hostias, quarum unam sumit, alteram reservat pro die sequenti, in quo non conficitur Sacramentum; reservat etiam aliquas particulas consecratas, si opus fuerit pro infirmis; sanguinem vero totum sumit, et ante ablutionem digitorum ponit Hostiam reservatam in alio Calice quem Diaconus palla et patina cooperit et desuper velum expandit, et in medio Altaris collocat."

II. "*Hodie (Maunday Thursday)* paretur locus aptus in aliqua Cappella Ecclesiæ vel Altari, et decenter quoad fieri potest ornatur cum velis et luminibus ubi Calix cum Hostia ut supra reservata reponetur. Finita autem Missa, accenduntur intorticia, et fit Processio more solito, alio tamen Subdiacono parato crucem ferente. Celebrans indutus pluviali albo, stans ante altare, imponit incensum in duobus thuribulis absque benedictione, deinde in medio genuflexus, cum altero incensat ter Sacramentum, et accepto calice cum Sacramento de manu Diaconi stantis et cooperto cum extremitatibus veli, quo ejus humeri teguntur procedit medius, inter eundem Diaconum a dextris, et Subdiaconum a sinistris sub baldachino, duobus Acolythis Sacramentum continue incensantibus usque ad locum præparatum ubi pro crastino servandum est. Interea dum fit Processio cantatur Hymnus 'Pange lingua gloriosi Corporis.' Cum autem ventum fuerit ad locum præparatum Diaconus genuflexus a Sacerdote stante accipit Calicem cum Sacramento et ponit illum primo super Altare, ubi a Sacerdote genuflexo incensatur ut supra; deinde reponit in capsula. Postea in Choro dicuntur *Vesperæ sine cantu.*"



In the former of these rubrics we have the host reserved for Good Friday; and in the latter, particular directions given for the preparation and adornment of the place where it is to be kept. The veils and lights are specified; the order of the procession laid down; the celebrant Priest proceeds with the Deacon on his right and the Subdeacon on his left, with two Acolytes continually censuring the Sacrament, to the place prepared for its reception, and there it is deposited with all the imposing ceremonials enjoined by the rubrics. The whole of this is done on the Thursday before Easter; and another rubric states with what solemnity the place is again to be visited on Good Friday, and the Sacrament taken from it.

“*Ordinatur Processio ad locum ubi pridie Sacramentum repositum fuerat. Procedit Subdiaconus cum Cruce inter duos Acolythos deferentes candelabra cum cereis accensis; et clerus per ordinem, ultimus Sacerdos cum ministris. Cum perventum fuerit ad locum Sacramenti accenduntur intorticia quæ non extinguuntur nisi post sumptionem Sacramenti; et Sacerdos genuflectit ante Sacramentum, orat aliquantulum: Diaconus interim aperit capsulam, in quâ reconditum est Corpus Domini; postea Sacerdos surgens absque benedictione imponit incensum in duobus thuribulis, Diacono naviculam ministrante, et genuflexus incensat Sacramentum; tum Diaconus extrahens Calicem cum Sacramento de capsula dat ad manus Sacerdotis et tegit extremitatibus veli quod humeros illius circumdat, et procedunt in ordine quo venerunt: defertur baldachinum super Sacramentum et duo Acolythi cum thuribulis continue Sacramentum incensant. Interim cantatur Hymnus ‘Vexilla Regis prodeunt.’”*

In a Roman Processional, date 1629, the following direction occurs: “*Dum deferter processionaliter Venerabile Sacramentum ad locum honorifice præparatum cantatur Hymnus ‘Pange lingua gloriosi Corporis.’”*

These ceremonies and this place made ready for the reception of the host reserved for Good Friday, would very





naturally and very easily lead to the ceremonies of the Easter Sepulchre, which took place on Good Friday and the day of the Resurrection.

In a manuscript Salisbury Missal, now in the Fitzwilliam Library, probably of the early part of the fifteenth century, this rubric occurs: "Ponantur a Subdiacono tres hostie ad sacrandum quarum due reserventur in crastinum, una ad peipiendum a sacerdote, reliqua ut reponatur *cum cruce in sepulchro*." This is the earliest record found by me as to the uses which the sepulchre was designed to fulfil; and, as far as I have been able to ascertain, the Salisbury Missal is the only one which contains the above direction. That of York is silent upon the point, and the Roman Missals generally omit all mention of it. This rubric clears the subject satisfactorily; for we have here three hosts to be consecrated on the Thursday: one for that day; the second for Good Friday; and the third to be placed with the cross in the Easter Sepulchre. The close connection between the "*locus aptus in aliqua capella*" and the Holy Sepulchre, is evident from this passage; and there can be little moral doubt, that the spot where the third host was deposited was the same in which by the preceding rubrics the second was ordered to be placed.

In the Salisbury Missal the rubric for Good Friday is as follows: "Finitis Vesperis exuat sacerdos casulam et assumens secum unum de prelatis in supelliciis amborum pedibus nudatis reponat crucem in sepulchrum pariter cum corpore dominico scilicet in pixide: incipiens ipse solus R<sup>m</sup> 'Estimatus sum' Genua flectendo cum suo socio: quo incepto statim surgant: similiter fiat in R<sup>x</sup> 'sepulto domino. Deinde incensato sepulchro et clauso ostio incipiat idem sacerdos R<sup>m</sup> 'Sepulto.' Ad istas tres añas genuflectent duo predicti sacerdotes continue; sacerdos incipiat añ 'In Pace.' Chorus prosequatur, 'In id ipsum.' Item, sacerdos añ 'In pace factus est.' Chorus prosequatur, 'Locus ejus.' Item,



sacerdos añ 'Caro mea.' Chorus prosequatur, 'Requiescit in spe.' His finitis et dictis oratur ad placitum secrete ab omnibus cum genuflexione omnibus aliis ad libitum recedentibus ordine non servato. Reinduat sacerdos casulam: eodem ordine quo accessit in principio servitii, cum Diacono et Subdiacono, et ceteris ministris altaris abscedat. Exinde ardebit continue unus cereus ad minus ante sepulchrum usque ad processionem que fit in resurrectione dominica in die Pasche: Ita tamen quod dum p<sup>a</sup> 'Benedictus' canitur et cetera que sequuntur in sequenti nocte extinguatur. Similiter extinguatur in vigilia Pasche dum benedicatur novus ignis usque dum accendatur cereus paschalis xxxvi pedes continens in longitudine."

This rubric directs what is to be done: the cross is to be placed, after vespers, in the sepulchre with the host (corpore dominico) in a pix; the sepulchre is to be censed with incense; the door shut, and the hymn "Sepulto Domino" sung. One wax-light at least is to be kept burning before the sepulchre till Easter morning, except while the Benedictus is chanted and the New Fire blessed on Easter-eve. Allusion is also made to a procession on Easter-day, probably to the Sepulchre; but the Missal for Easter-day is quite silent upon the matter.

But though the Salisbury Missal gives no further information on the subject, we have a detailed description of the ceremonies performed in another of our cathedrals, both on Good Friday and on Easter-day, in a small book printed in 1672, intitled, "The Ancient Rites and Monuments of the Monastical and Cathedral Church of Durham, collected out of the Ancient Manuscripts about the time of the Suppression," by J. Davies; a copy of which is now in the University Library at Cambridge. "Within the Abbey Church of Durham, upon Good Friday, there was marvellous solemn service, in which service time, after the Passion was sung, two of the antient monks took a goodly large crucifix, all of gold,



of the picture of our Saviour Christ, nayled upon the cross, laying it upon a velvet cushion, having St. Cuthbert's arms upon it, all embroider'd with gold, bringing it betwixt them upon the cushion to the lowest greeses, or steps, of the quire, and there betwixt them did hold the said picture of our Saviour, sitting on either side of it. And then one of the said monks did rise, and went a pretty space from it, and setting himself upon his knees, with his shoes put off, very reverently did kiss it: and after him the other monk did so likewise, and then they sate down on either side of the said cross, holding it betwixt them. Afterward, the prior came forth of his stall, and did sit him down upon his knees, with his shoes off in like sort, and did creep also unto the said cross, and all the monks after him, one after another, in the same manner and order; in the mean time the whole quire singing a hymn. The service being ended, the said two monks carried the cross to the sepulchre with great reverence (which sepulchre was set up in the morning on the North side of the quire, nigh unto the high altar, before the service time), and there did lay it within the said sepulchre with great devotion, with another picture of our Saviour Christ, in whose breast they did enclose, with great reverence, the Most Holy and Blessed Sacrament of the Altar, censing and praying unto it upon their knees a great space; and setting two tapers lighted before it, which did burn till Easter-day in the morning, at which time it was taken forth." These observances at Durham on Good Friday agree, in the main, with the directions of the Sarum Missal; the variations being only such as their reverence for St. Cuthbert, their patron saint, would naturally suggest.

Mr. Davies describes the Easter-day solemnities as follows: "There was in the Abbey Church of Durham very solemn service upon Easter-day, betwixt three and four of the clock in the morning, in honour of the Resurrection, where two of the eldest monks of the quire came to the sepulchre set up





upon Good Fryday, after the Passion, all cover'd with red velvet and embroider'd with gold, and then did cense it, either of the monks with a pair of silver censers, sitting on their knees before the sepulchre. Then they, both rising, came to the sepulchre, out of which, with great reverence, they took a marvellous beautiful image of our Saviour, representing the Resurrection, with a cross in his hand, in the breast whereof was enclosed, in most bright crystal, the Holy Sacrament of the Altar ; through the which crystal, the Blessed Host was conspicuous to the beholders. Then, after the elevation of the said picture, carried by the said two monks upon a fair velvet cushion, all embroider'd, singing the antheme of 'Christus resurgens,' they brought it to the high altar, setting it upon the midst thereof, the two monks kneeling before the altar and censing it all the time that the rest of the quire were singing the aforesaid antheme of 'Christus resurgens.' Which antheme being ended, the two monks took up the cushion and picture from the altar, supporting it betwixt them, and proceeding in procession from the high altar to the South quire door, where there were four ancient gentlemen, belonging to the prior, appointed to attend their coming, holding up a most rich canopy of purple velvet, tassell'd round about with red fringe, and a goodly gold fringe ; and at every corner of the canopy did stand one of these ancient gentlemen, to bear it over the said images, with the Holy Sacrament carried by the two monks round about the church, the whole quire waiting upon it with goodly torches, and great store of other lights ; all singing, rejoicing, and praying to God most devoutly, till they came to the high altar, upon which they placed the said images, there to remain till Ascension-day."

At Rouen the "Office of the Sepulchre" was celebrated in the following manner : three deacons, robed in dalmatic and amice, their heads clothed to resemble women, come through the middle of the choir, and, hastening towards the sepulchre





with downcast looks, utter this verse together: "Quis revolvat nobis lapidem?" This finished, a boy like an angel clad in white before the sépulchre, says, "Quem quæritis in sepulchro?" The Marys answer, "Jesum Nazareum crucifixum." Then the angel replies, "Non est hic, surrexit enim," and points to the place with his finger. This done, the angel departs as quickly as possible, and two senior priests, in tunics, sitting within the sepulchre, say, "Mulier quid ploras?" The middle woman of the three answers, "Domine si sustulisti eum dicito." The priest, showing her the cross, then says, "Quia tulerunt dominum meum." The two that are seated exclaim, "Quem quæritis mulieres." The Marys kiss the place and afterwards go forth from the sepulchre. Meanwhile a priest in the character of our Lord, with alb and stole, holding the cross, meets them on the left side of the altar, and says, "Mary;" which, when she hears, she throws herself most quickly at his feet, and exclaims, "Rabboni." The priest nodding, says, "Noli me tangere." This ended, the priest again appears on the right side of the altar, and cries to them as they pass before the altar, "Avete nolite timere." This done, he disappears; and the women, having heard this, bow with joy to the altar, and, turning to the choir, sing this chant, "Alleluia resurrexit Dominus. Alleluia."

The above is translated from the Latin Office quoted by R. G. in his Paper on the Heckington sepulchre, published by the Antiquarian Society in 1795; and it would appear from it, that this service bears a close analogy to the church mysteries of mediæval times. The three deacons are made to represent the women in the Gospel narrative: they ask the question put into their mouths by the Evangelist, "Who will roll away the stone for us?" The boy appears as an angel, and says, "Whom seek ye in the sepulchre?" They answer, "Jesus of Nazareth, who was crucified." The boy angel replies, "He is not here, he is risen." And of the other characters it may be said, that they all bear a dramatic



spect, and the whole office is as it were a scene from the Gospels acted by the priests and deacons, to whom the conduct of the ceremonial is assigned.

It is not unreasonable to suppose, that these structures owe their importance, in some degree at least, to the dramatic element which was infused into almost every religious service in the middle ages. Matthew Paris tells us of the Holy Sepulchre of Christ being taken from the infidels, and of the first devotions there in the last year of the eleventh century. The zeal of Peter the Hermit, and of those enthusiastic soldiers of the cross whom his eloquence induced to embark in the Crusades, was all animated with the desire to rescue the Holy Sepulchre from the possession of the Mahometan. For this cause all orders of men enlisted themselves under the sacred banners, as Hume declares, and were impatient to open the way with their swords to the sacred city. Nobles, artizans, peasants, even priests, enrolled their names; and to decline this meritorious service was branded with the reproach of impiety, or, what was perhaps esteemed more-disgraceful, of cowardice and pusillanimity. It was to the Holy Sepulchre that the triumphant warriors, when every enemy was subdued, immediately turned themselves: they clung to that sacred monument as the object for which they had journeyed so far and fought so manfully. It was in contending for the Sepulchre of Christ, that Godfrey of Bouillon, and the most heroic of the English kings, Cœur de Lion, gained that imperishable renown which has immortalized their names; and no one can be surprised that that sacred emblem, which drew so many warriors from distant lands to fight for its preservation, should have had its counterpart erected on our own island, and placed by the side of our own altars. Some crusader, perhaps, returned from the shores of Palestine, may have been the first to build such a structure, to remind him of that which was far away; or perhaps some widow or bereaved children might have in-



troduced it, as a sad memorial of a husband or a father fallen in the East, fighting for the tomb of Him who, for our sakes, was crucified, dead, and buried.

The architectural details of those specimens which remain, as far as their date is concerned, support this view of their origin. That at Lincoln Cathedral is Decorated, probably cir. 1350; that at Heckington is later Decorated, cir. 1380; and this at Northwold, Late Perpendicular, cir. 1480. The tomb at Stanton St. John's, Oxfordshire, which is figured in the *Guide to the Antiquities near Oxford*, and which is there called "the arch of an Easter Sepulchre, the crockets and bases of which have been cut away," is also Decorated, not earlier than the fourteenth century. These all date later than the Crusades, and so far support the hypothesis that they emanated from the same source, and that they were the home representatives of the distant sepulchre at Jerusalem.

---





## State Papers,

RELATING TO THE CUSTODY OF THE PRINCESS ELIZABETH  
AT WOODSTOCK, IN 1554:

BEING

LETTERS BETWEEN QUEEN MARY AND HER PRIVY COUNCIL, AND  
SIR HENRY BEDINGFIELD, KNT., OF OXBURGH, NORFOLK.

*From a Manuscript in the possession of the Editor.*

COMMUNICATED BY

THE REV. C. R. MANNING, M. A., HON. SEC.

---

When she a maid had many troubles past  
From jail to jail by Marie's angry spleen,  
And Woodstock and the Tower, in prison fast,  
And after all was England's peerless queen.

TAYLOR.

THE following documents, although relating to matters unconnected with the county of Norfolk, may claim admission to the Papers of our Society from their having been written by a Norfolk worthy of the sixteenth century, whose family is still extant and distinguished among us. The MS. from which they are taken is a copy, kept by Sir Henry Bedingfield, of all the letters, &c., which passed between himself and Queen Mary or her Privy Council, on the subject of an important charge committed to him, viz., the guardianship of the Queen's sister, the Lady Elizabeth, at Woodstock, in the year 1554. They are all entered in a small folio volume, and well preserved. Possessing considerable general interest, and no little historical value, it has been thought desirable to lay these documents before the public. In undertaking this task, the Editor is sensible of many deficiencies which abler hands



would have overcome. Inexperience in similar labours, want of access to sources of information, and more pressing duties, have contributed to disqualify him for the office; and a variety of points will probably be observed by more practised eyes, which demand or admit of fuller illustration. These shortcomings, it is hoped, will be forgiven, and any censures suggesting themselves, be made in the friendly spirit with which the Editor will receive them.

---

The ancient family of Bedingfield was originally seated at Bedingfield, in Suffolk. In the fourteenth century it became divided into two branches: James, the second son of Sir Peter Bedingfield, being the ancestor of the branch now settled at Ditchingham, in Norfolk; and his brother, Sir Thomas, being that of the Oxburgh family, now represented by Sir Henry Richard Paston Bedingfield, sixth Baronet. The manor of Oxburgh came into the possession of this family by the marriage of Edmund Bedingfield, of Bedingfield, with Margaret, sister and sole heir of Sir Thomas Tuddenham, in the time of Henry V. Their grandson, Sir Edmund, was the builder of the fine old hall at Oxburgh, in 1482; where our Society experienced the hospitality of the present representative, at the Swaffham meeting in 1851. The son of this Sir Edmund was another Edmund, whose son and heir was SIR HENRY BEDINGFIELD, the subject of this notice. He was born about the year 1509; and, as related by Blomefield,<sup>a</sup> was one of those gentlemen that appeared in arms at Framlingham, in Suffolk, in defence of Queen Mary and her title to the throne, and brought with him a hundred and forty men completely armed. After the success of this expedition, Sir Henry retained the favour of the Queen, and, from his known attachment to the unreformed religion, as well as,

<sup>a</sup> History of Norfolk, VI., 178.



perhaps, from his resolute and trustworthy character, he was chosen as a fit person to have the charge of the Lady Elizabeth ; who, from causes which will be adverted to presently, was not permitted to remain at large. Foxe, and the writers who follow him, have attributed Sir Henry's appointment to this office to a desire, on the part of the government, to place Elizabeth under a more harsh and unscrupulous custodian than Brydges, his predecessor as Constable of the Tower. Later historians, however, do not admit the insinuation ; and there seems good reason to believe it quite unfounded. During his occupation of the Tower, his journey to convey Elizabeth to Woodstock, and his residence there, numerous stories are told by Foxe of his severity towards her ; but it is difficult to decide how much truth there may be in them. Foxe's partizanship and ill-judged zeal are well known, and he has not scrupled to turn every incident to the discredit of his opponents. At the present day, when the whole subject can be viewed from a distance, a more dispassionate opinion prevails ; and there is nothing in the documents now produced but what tends to confirm it. It is true that no reference to an undue severity on his part would be likely to be found in Sir Henry's own letters ; but, at the same time, a fair judgment may be formed of a man's character from his correspondence ; and, at least, conclusions drawn from such a source will be allowed to have some weight.

The principal charge that may be laid against him with truth, is, as Elizabeth herself expresses it, his "scrupulousness" in the direction of her conduct. Having, however, undertaken an important duty in perilous times, it seems his chief desire was to fulfil it exactly, without going beyond his instructions either on one side or the other ; and if, in the execution of his trust, his caution was excessive, we shall moderate our censures when we recollect his zeal for the religion which Elizabeth was believed to reject, and the danger of giving the least cause of offence to so powerful and deter-





mined a body as the Privy Council of Queen Mary. That Elizabeth was hardly and ungenerously treated by her sister and the Council, is admitted by all ; but the numerous complaints which will be found in these letters are not so much directed against Bedingfield as against those enemies at Court who would not give her the opportunity of clearing herself from the charges brought against her. In no case is there any appearance of disrespect to her rank ; and we find him reading a letter to her on his knees. That the accommodations at Woodstock were bad and insufficient, was no fault of his : his money fell so short, notwithstanding his entreaties to the Council, that he lent from his own purse to supply his soldiers with food ; and that his continuance in the office was by no wish of his own, is evident from his telling the Council that "to receyve the dyscharge of this my s'vice were the Joyfulleste tydyngs that ever came to me, as o<sup>r</sup> L. almyghty knowethe." Nor, above all, must it be forgotten that, as most recent historians have justly observed, his strict guard over the liberty of Elizabeth was absolutely necessary to her safety and reputation. Surrounded on all sides by enemies, eager for their own advancement, bitter against her cause, and ready to make the most of any reports, she had reason to be thankful that her "Jailor," as she is said to have called him, was faithful to his trust ; and that firmness and caution were his characteristics, rather than weakness or indulgence.

The other offices held by Sir Henry Bedingfield during the reign of Mary were those of Knight-Marshal of her army, Governor of the Tower of London (Oct. 28, 1555), and one of the Privy Council. An entry in a fly-leaf of the present MS. records his appointment, Dec. 17, 1557, to be Vice-Chamberlain and Chieftain of the Yeomen of the Guard of Her Majesty's chamber. He had also a pension of £100. a year assigned him for life, and part of the forfeited estate of Sir Thomas Wyatt. After Elizabeth came to the throne he still appeared occasionally at Court : and so





far from suffering persecution for his religion, or his previous severity, he was honoured by a visit from the Queen during one of her Progresses in 1578.<sup>b</sup> He married Catherine, daughter of John Townsend, and heir of Sir Roger Townsend of Rainham. The Baronetcy was granted to the family in 1666, the first Baronet being fourth in descent from him. He died at Oxburgh, and was buried there, August 24, 1583. A large monument to his memory, with Corinthian pillars supporting a canopy, remains in the family chapel, on the South side of the chancel. The inscription on it will be found in Blomefield, VI. 187.

The cause of the apprehension of Elizabeth is a piece of history so well known, that it is unnecessary to enter into minute particulars here. A full account will be found in the works of Foxe, Speed, Aikin, and Miss Strickland. It will be sufficient to state that she was supposed to be implicated in Wyatt's conspiracy and Sir Peter Carew's rising in the West. She was basely denounced by Wyatt after the failure of his schemes, although without any sufficient proof; but the Queen knowing her to be favourable to the reformed faith, was probably glad of an excuse to guard against any further attempts of the Protestant party; and the enemies of Elizabeth may have represented her to her sister as too traitorous to be at liberty. She was then living at her house at Ashridge (Jan. 26, 1553-4), and, according to Foxe, her arrest took place under circumstances of much cruelty; but here again his statement has been proved erroneous. He suppresses a letter, which shews that the Queen did not send to take her, but only wrote to her. The words of Tytler may be quoted as giving the facts in a brief form.

"He (Foxe) affirms that on the day after Wyatt's rising, Mary sent three of her Council, Sir Richard Southwell, Sir Edward Hastings, and Sir Thomas Cornwaleys, to Ashridge,

<sup>b</sup> See Nichols's *Progresses*, I., 11. No particulars, however, are given of her visit.



with a troop of horse, to bring the Lady Elizabeth to court, *quick or dead*. These knights, he tells us, arrived there late at night, and insisted, at that unseasonable hour, on seeing the Lady Elizabeth, who was then very ill in bed. Some delay having taken place, they refused to wait, burst rudely into her bedchamber, informed her that she must away with them to Court, and next morning, by ten of the clock, carried her off, amid the tears and remonstrances of her servants. Foxe's narrative is long and minute, but this is the sum of it; and were it true, no one could acquit Mary of cruelty."<sup>c</sup>

He then proceeds to shew, that although copied by our best historians, it is completely erroneous: that Mary did not send, but wrote to her (Jan. 26), alluding to Wyatt's rebellion, and the *untrue* rumours of Elizabeth, and her insecurity at Ashridge, bidding her come to Court where she would be heartily welcome: that Elizabeth was too ill to go, until Feb. 10: that Mary forebore to send for her, notwithstanding the presumptions against her; and that it was only when Wyatt had accused her that the Queen did send for her, and then it was by her own physicians, Dr. Wendy and Dr. Owen, and with her own litter to travel in.

How far Elizabeth was really involved in treasonous attempts it is not easy now to decide. She probably, as Tytler observes, had knowledge of Wyatt's plot; but there is no proof that she directly encouraged it. Her subsequent treatment, however, was quite unjustifiable; and she hardly knew on what special ground she was charged. Ignorant of the character of those who surrounded her, even dreading murder at their hands; having everything to fear from her enemies at Court; in comfortless detention among strangers; her age but twenty-one; her spirit high and impatient of restraint;

<sup>c</sup> Tytler's *Edward VI. and Mary*, II., 422. See also Miss Aikin's *Memoirs of the Court of Queen Elizabeth*, I., 139; and Miss Strickland's *Lives*, V., 362. Sir Richard Southwell's name is wrongly given by Foxe, for that of Lord William Howard.



it is no wonder that she should lament her condition as "without all hope worldly," and "worse than the worst prisoner in Newgate." She constantly declares herself, nevertheless, a loyal subject, "never having done, or intended to do, anything perilous to the person of the Queen's Highness, or the Commonwealth of the realm;" and her only desire is to be tried on some special charge, or to exculpate herself in person to the Queen. It will give much satisfaction to the Editor, if these documents are thus found to confirm the opinions of recent writers, to clear up any obscurity in historical research, or to vindicate the memory of a worthy of Norfolk, and his fair captive, the "good Queen Bess."

That any amount of *new* historical information is to be gathered from these Letters, is not pretended; but, as the captivity of Elizabeth has been a subject of no little debate, it is some service to history and truth to produce the State Correspondence relating to it, from which every one may form his own opinion, and which cannot be liable to partiality or deceit. The *originals* of a few of these documents are also in the Editor's possession, but whence they or the volume were obtained, it is impossible now to say. They formed part of the antiquarian collections belonging to Thomas Jenkinson Woodward, Esq., of Diss, and probably came to him, with others, from his father-in-law, Thomas Manning, Esq., of Bungay, also an antiquary. Beyond this they cannot be traced.

An *Index* has been added, to serve as an epitome of the whole, and to facilitate reference to the incidental allusions which occur. An apology may be thought requisite for the length of the Paper, but, from the nature of the documents, it would not have been just, either to History or to the Society, to print an imperfect copy of them.

---





A memoriall off all letters, warruñts, &c., whyche I have to shewe concernyng the s'vice aboute my Ladie Elizabeths grace, whereunto I was commaunded by the Quenes highñes, whyche s'vice began the iiij<sup>th</sup> off maye, 1554. And In the fyrst yere off hyr moste noble Reign.<sup>d</sup>

MARYE THE QUENE.

BY THE QUEEN.

Trustie and ryght well beloved wee grete you well, and lette yow wete that our plesure ys, you shall furthw<sup>t</sup> for o<sup>r</sup> better s'vice, muster and putte in order & arredines as manye hable men off yo<sup>r</sup> s'vūnts, tenūts, frendes and others under yō rules and offices, as you are hable to make, so as the same maye allwayes be redye upon one hours warnyng to bee employed in our s'vice as occasion shall require. and o<sup>r</sup> furdur plesure ys, that oute of your hoole nombre, you shall chose oute the nombre off on hundred off the hableste men to serve us underneth yow w<sup>th</sup>in o<sup>r</sup> tower off london; wherof wee have wyllid yow to supplie the place off Counstable during o<sup>r</sup> plesure. And these o<sup>r</sup> letters shall be yo<sup>r</sup> sufficient waruñte in thys behalf. Geven under o<sup>r</sup> signet, at o<sup>r</sup> mano<sup>r</sup> off St James, the iiij<sup>th</sup> off maye, the fyrst yere off o<sup>r</sup> reign.

W. PETRE.<sup>e</sup>

<sup>d</sup> Elizabeth was conveyed to the Tower on Palm Sunday, March 18th, 1554. As she landed at Traitor's Gate, she said, "Here landeth as true a subject, being prisoner, as ever landed at these stairs; and before thee, O God! I speak it, having no other friends but thee alone." Her fears were much increased when Bedingfield arrived with his hundred men in May; and she is said to have inquired, whether he were a person who made conscience of murder, if such an order were entrusted to him?—Foxe's *Acts and Monuments*, III., 945, 947.

<sup>e</sup> Sir William Petre, Knight, Secretary to the Privy Council; father of the first Lord Petre. He died in 1572. "The thirteenth of Januarie deceased sir William Petre, knight, who for his iudgement and pregnant wit had bene secretarie and of the priuie councill to foure kings and queenes of this realme, and seaven times ambassador abroad in forren lands: he augmented Exeter



Articles comitted to my brother Anthonie<sup>f</sup> to know my lorde Chamberleyn off the householde<sup>g</sup> hys plesure in. and all other that he dydde p'cribe unto me, as ordres to be observed by hys p'sidente aboute my Ladie elizabeths grace.

1. Ffyrst his Lordeshippe ordre was, that hir grace sholde have lib'tee off iiij<sup>or</sup> chambres wherin her grace doth lye, and nooe man to cū there but suche off the Quenes s'vūnts and hyr owen, as be appoynted daylye to attende uppon hir grace.
2. Itm, hir grace to have lib'tee to walke in the Gardeyn when so ever she doth comāunde, forenoone and afternoone, in w<sup>ch</sup> tyme eyther my lorde Shandoes<sup>h</sup> or I, henry Bedyngfeld, knyght, to geve o<sup>r</sup> attendūnce at that tyme, letting hir grace to cū directlye oute off hir lodgyng into the gardeyn

college in Oxford with lands, to the value of an hundred pounds by yeare; and also builded ten almes houses in the parish of Ingerstone for twentie poore people."—*Holinshead*, IV., 264.

<sup>f</sup> Anthony Bedingfield was the third son of Sir Edmund. He and his brothers Humphrey and Edmund appear to have formed part of the guard brought by Sir Henry, as they are frequently employed in the service of Elizabeth. Sir Henry is the only one of the family mentioned in the pedigree given by Blomefield; but in another, preserved at Ditchingham, their order stands thus: (1) Sir Henry, (2) Francis, (3) Anthony, (4) Humphrey, (5) Edmond; with two sisters, Elizabeth and Margaret. Anthony Bedingfield lived at Holm Hale, Norfolk.—See *Blomefield*, VI., 9.

<sup>g</sup> Sir John Gage, K. G.

<sup>h</sup> Sir John Brydges, knighted at the Battle of Spurs: afterwards Governor of Boulogne, and appointed Governor of the Tower of London at the accession of Mary. At the date of the above document he had just been raised to the peerage (8th of April, 1554) with the title of Baron Chandos of Sudeley. It is stated that his second son Charles was Deputy Lieutenant of the Tower when a warrant came for the execution of Elizabeth, but its genuineness being doubted (and afterwards proved false), it was not carried into effect. He died the 4th of March, 1558. His present representative is the Duke of Buckingham and Chandos.



through the doores, wheroff my sayde lorde delyvered me the keyes.

3. Itm, hir grace to have hyr plesure, and walke in the grette chambre nexte to hir owen chambre when so ever she comaundeth the same, the p'sons abovesayde gevyng their attendūce as ys abovesayde.

[*The next item is erased.*]

4. Itm, this p'sente xxv<sup>th</sup> off Apryll shee made desyre to have liberte to walke in the grette galorie.  
M<sup>d</sup>. Wherin hys lordshipps Ordre ys to be known speciallye.

5. Itm, all lynnyns broute to hir grace elene by the laundresse to be delyvered to the quenes women. And theye to see all the foule lynnyns delyvered to the sayde laundresse.

6. Itm, all other thyngs brought to hir grace to be viewed & serched by the sayde Syr henrye or oon off his brothers at the fyrst comyng In onlye.

7. Itm, w<sup>th</sup>in what Limitte my ladye Elizabeths graces own s'vnts attendyng uppon hir w<sup>th</sup>in the toure, shall remayn.

[*The next three items are erased.*]

8. Itm, yff eny of them fall sycke w<sup>th</sup>in the toure,  
M<sup>d</sup>. whether they may be licensed to departe into the towne, there to take there ease or nooe.

9. Itm, whether eny off hir s'vnts beeng marryed  
M<sup>d</sup>. maye have there wyffs repayryng into them or there lodgyng w<sup>th</sup> them or nooe.

10. Itm, whether yt shall be suffered that eny other  
M<sup>d</sup>. then hir graces s'vnts for hir pvision off victuall onlye, shall have there repayre into the toure, and have eny pivate conference or cate & drynke w<sup>th</sup> those whooe remayneth w<sup>th</sup> her grace or nooe.

11. Itm, to knowe the ordre off the quenes maties





counsell how my ladyes graces s'vñts lieng aboute  
the gate called colde harburgh<sup>i</sup> shall be used &  
coṃaunded.

Articles coṃitted to my brother Anthonie to knowe  
the plesures & coṃaundment<sup>s</sup> off the quenes ma<sup>tie</sup>  
or hir graces honorable Counsell.

1. Ffyrst that my Ladye Elizabeths grace, the  
xxv<sup>th</sup> daye off Apryll, made requeste unto  
me to have the lib'tie off the grette Galerie  
to walke in at hyr graces plesure. Whether  
that yt shall so stonde w<sup>th</sup> the quenes ma<sup>ties</sup>  
plesure or hyr highnes Counsell or nooe.

The quenes ple-  
sure to be knowen.

2. [The same as No. 8, above.]  
To have license.

3. [The same as No. 9, above.]  
Yf yt be mente to  
have them in to the  
toure, it ys not  
thought co'venie't.

4. [The same as No. 10, above.]  
Yt ys notte  
thought resonable.

5. Itṃ, how hyr graces s'vñts lyeng w<sup>th</sup>oute the  
gate called colde Colde harburgh (*sic*) shall  
be used and coṃaunded.

As they were in  
my l. Chamber-  
leyn's tyme.

Itṃ, to make sute to my lords off the  
Counsell that yt wolde plesse them to deter-  
myn for me.

<sup>i</sup> The meaning of the term "Coldharbour" has been much disputed, and  
is not yet satisfactorily ascertained.—See *Archæologia*, XXXIII., p. 125; and  
*Notes and Queries*, II., 340. Several places in the neighbourhood of the Tower  
still retain the name, as Coldharbour stairs, Coldharbour lane, &c.





The Articles agrede uppon by my lorde Chamberlayne.

1. [The same as No. 1 of the orders of the Lord Chamberlain, above.]
  2. [The same as No. 2, above.]
  3. [The same as No. 3, above.]
  4. [The same as No. 5, above.]
  5. [The same as No. 6, above.]
  6. [The same as No. 7, above.]
- 

The Counsellis warrunte for the furniture off an C men.<sup>k</sup>

M. Bed. to gooe & to have w<sup>th</sup> hym hys C men.

Sr henrye Bed. to have a warrunte for ccc<sup>li</sup> in preste, for hys soldiours at viij<sup>d</sup> the daye a man; a Captayn, iij<sup>s</sup>; a petie Captayn, ij<sup>s</sup>; a dru<sup>me</sup>, xij<sup>d</sup>.

My l. Tresorer. <sup>l</sup>	{	To bee chief ruler off that house, and to have plate off the house.
		To have full furniture off beddyng, hangyngs, & other necessities for hym self & syxtene s'vnts from the ladye Elizabeth.

A warūnte for l corseletts, xxv almayn ryvetts,<sup>m</sup> l pykes, xxv bylls, xxv gunns and bowes, w<sup>th</sup> their full furnitures.

<sup>k</sup> The *original* copies of this and the two preceding documents are in the Editor's possession.

<sup>l</sup> The Marquis of Winchester.

<sup>m</sup> "Almayne Rivets. Overlapping plates of armour for the lower part of the body, held together by rivets, and invented in Germany, whence its name. They were introduced in the seventeenth century."—Fairholt's *Costume in England*, p. 410. The date of introduction here given is evidently too late, as the above warrant was issued in 1554; and they are mentioned in the will of Lord Willoughby d'Eresby in 1526.—Nicolas's *Testamenta Vetusta*, p. 622.



A plackarde to take upp xij horse.

WYNCHESTER.<sup>n</sup>

THOMAS NORWICEN.<sup>o</sup>

RBRT. ROCHESTRE.<sup>a</sup>

JOHN GAGE.<sup>p</sup>

W. PETRE.

NICH. HARE.<sup>r</sup>

\* William Paulet, first Marquis of Winchester, the Lord Treasurer. "1572. The tenth of March deceased sir William Paulet, knight, lord saint John, earle of Wilshire, marquesse of Winchester, knight of the honorable order of the garter, one of the queenes maiesties priuie counsell, and lord high treasurer of England, at his manor of Basing. This worthie man was borne in the yeare of our Lord 1483, the first yeare of king Richard the third, and lived about the age of foure score and seaven yeares, in six kings and queenes daies. He served five kings and queenes, Henric the seaventh, Henric the eighth, Edward the sixt, queene Marie, and queene Elisabeth. All these he served faithfullie, and of them was greatlie favoured. Himselfe did see the children of his children's children, growing to the number of one hundred and three: a rare blessing given by God to men of his calling." — *Holinshed*, IV., 265. His portrait is engraved by Lodge, Vol. II.

\* Thomas Thirlby, LL.D., of Cambridge, the first and only Bishop of Westminster, to which see he was consecrated Dec. 19, 1541. He is said to have wasted its estates, for the benefit of Henry VIII. and his courtiers, to such an extent that it was dissolved by Edward VI., who, however, translated him to Norwich, April 1, 1550. He was again translated by Mary to Ely, Sept. 15, 1554. In 1555 he was sent on an embassy of congratulation to Pope Paul IV. He is said to have treated the Protestants with mildness, and even to have shed tears at the degrading of Cranmer: nevertheless, he afterwards caused John Hullier, a Protestant in his diocese, to be burnt. He was deprived of his see by Elizabeth, for refusing the oath of supremacy, and imprisoned, but in great comfort, at Lambeth, where he died, Aug. 26, 1570, and was buried in the parish church.—Blomefield's *Norfolk*, III., 551. His body was discovered in 1783, with a cap on his head and a hat under his arm, only partially decayed.

<sup>p</sup> Sir John Gage, K.G., Lord Chamberlain to Queen Mary. He had been a distinguished statesman in the reign of Henry VIII., having filled the offices of Privy Councillor, Vice-Chamberlain, Captain of the Guard, Comptroller of the Household, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, and Constable of the Tower for life. He died April 11, 1556, aged 77, and was buried at West Firle, Sussex.

<sup>a</sup> Sir Robert Rochester, K.G., Comptroller of the Household. He was the son of Sir John Rochester, of Tarling, in Essex, and had been a principal officer of Mary's little household during the previous reign, in the last year



My letter to the quenes hyghnes recityng the manner  
off my ladye Elizabeths iourneye ffrom the tower  
to Wodesstock.<sup>s</sup>

In moste humble wyse besecheth yo<sup>r</sup> matie yo<sup>r</sup> poore s'vnte,  
that yt maye plesse the same to be adv'tised off the effects  
rysyng & happenyng in the iourneye off my ladye Elizabeths  
grace ffrom Wyndsore unto yo<sup>r</sup> highnesse house off Woode-  
stocke. The former parte off her iourneye from London to  
Wyndesore<sup>t</sup> beeing truelye, as I colde describe yt, certified

of which he was committed to the Tower for refusing to communicate to her the injunctions of the Privy Council respecting divine worship in her family. At her accession she recompensed him for this, and some other hardships he had undergone in consequence of his fidelity to her, by bestowing upon him the Order of the Garter, and the appointments of Comptroller of the Household and Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, in which offices he died, Nov. 28, 1557.—Lodge's *Illustrations of British History*, I., 245.

<sup>r</sup> Sir Nicholas Hare (of Bruisyard, Suffolk), Master of the Rolls. In the reign of Henry VIII. he was twice Speaker of the House of Commons, and a Master of Requests. He was appointed Master of the Rolls Sept. 18, 1553. He was buried in the Temple Nov. 8, 1557.—Machyn's *Diary* (*Camden Society*), p. 156. His brother, John Hare, Esq., of Stow Bardolph, was ancestor of the Norfolk baronets of that name.

<sup>s</sup> Foxe relates, that Elizabeth was "brought of the Tower, and committed to the custody of Sir John Williams, after Lord Williams of Tame, of whom her Highnesse was gently and curteously intreated: who afterward was had to Woodstocke, and there committed to the keeping of Sir Henry Benifield, knight, of Oxeborough, in Northfolke; who on the other side, both forgetting her estate and his owne dutie (as is reported) shewed himselfe more hard and straight unto her than either cause was given of her part, or reason of his owne part would have led him, if eyther grace or wisdom in him might have scene before what danger afterward might have ensued thereof."—*Acts and Monuments*, III., 102.

<sup>t</sup> She went to Richmond by water, without landing. She considered herself in great peril that night, and said, "This night I think to die;" but was assured by Lord Williams that she would be safe. The next day, "passing over the water at Richmond, going towards Windsor, her Grace espied certaine of her poore servants standing on the other side, which were very desirous to see her; whom when she beheld, turning to one of her men standing by, she said: Yonder I see certaine of my men; goe to them and





unto yo<sup>r</sup> gracys moste honorable counsell by tooe severall letters; the fyrst from Rychemonde by my brother Ede,<sup>v</sup> the other from Wyndesore by master John Noryce, yo<sup>r</sup> gentleman Usher; and unto hym also matters by mouth delyvered to signifie unto yo<sup>r</sup> grace moore then I colde expresse by wrytyng, bycause thei happened when leyso<sup>r</sup> s'ved not, and I am inforsed to inclose in thys letter, wreten in Articles for avoydyng off tediousness in the same, the pticularitees off the hoole arisyng afore my former letters, by which, yff yt shall plesse yo<sup>r</sup> highnes to puse, yow shall ryght well pceyve amonge the other matters therein menconed that men betwixt London and theys pties be not golde & hoole in matters off Religion; and suerlye I dydde understonde by conference w<sup>th</sup> the nobleman and gentleman whose assistance yow dydde comaunde in the same s'vice, that theye be fullye fyxed to stonde to the late abolyshyng off the byshopp off Romez auctorite, as heretofore agaynste the order of all charite hath been establyshed by statute lawe w<sup>th</sup>in thys Realme; yet thei and ev'ye off them doth to my iudgem<sup>t</sup> shewe themselves yo<sup>r</sup> hartye and servisable s<sup>ub</sup>jects all other wayes. Syr John Broune, Shreffe of Oxenfordshire, beeng wreten unto by yo<sup>r</sup> highnesse Counsell, dydde ryght hartlye & gentlye, at hys comyng to my lorde Wyl-

say these words from me, *Tanquam ovis*, like a sheep to the slaughter. So she passing forward to Windsor, was lodged there that night in the Deane of Windsor's house, a place more meete indeed for a Priest than a Princesse."—*Foxe*, III., 947.; *Strickland*, V., 109. At Richmond she was offered immediate liberty on condition of her accepting the hand of the Duke of Savoy in marriage, which she refused; and her penetration deserves the highest credit, for "she saw that it was banishment which was held out to her in the guise of marriage; she knew that it was her reversion of an independent English crown which she was required to barter for the matrimonial coronet of a foreign dukedom; and she felt the proposal as what in truth it was—an injury in disguise."—*Aikin's Court of Elizabeth*, I., 173.

<sup>v</sup> Edmund Bedingfield, Sir Henry's youngest brother. His descendants resided at Wighton, Norfolk.



liams<sup>w</sup> howse, declare unto me uppon the redyng off the sayde letter that he wolde be in a redinesse at all houres to dooe yo<sup>r</sup> highnesse the s<sup>v</sup>ice lieing w<sup>th</sup>in the compasse off hys possibilite. There was also there oon other gentleman, beeng Justice of the peace w<sup>th</sup>in the same shire, called Powell, that p<sup>m</sup>ised the lyke. The suer hope as I can lerne consisteth in Oxforde Shyre men. The other bettewyxt London and that countreye be a grette dele moore doutefull to my p<sup>ce</sup>vyng. My Ladye Elizabeths grace dydde use the lytter w<sup>ch</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> highnesse sente hyr; wherin she was ryght werye to my iudgem<sup>t</sup>, the occasion rysyng off the *starll* off the same lytter beeng warpen and cast. Thys p<sup>s</sup>ente daye she hath not been verye well at ease, as yo<sup>r</sup> highnesse women dydde declare unto me, and yette at the afternoone she required to walke and see an other lodgyng in the house. In the whyche and other lyke hyr requestes I am mervolouslye p<sup>p</sup>lexed to graunte hir desyer or to saye naye. Secng yt hath been yo<sup>r</sup> hyghnesse plesure to remove hyr pson ffrom & out off the tower off London, where I was ledde to dooe uppon moore certayntee by the p<sup>s</sup>ident off my verye goode Lorde Chamb<sup>'</sup>layn,<sup>x</sup> and also by certayn articles by me exhibited unto my Lords off the Counsell, and by them ordered, w<sup>ch</sup> were to me a pfitte rule at that tyme, and now ys verye harde to be obs<sup>'</sup>ved In thys place; wherfore I most lowlye and hartyllye do desyer yo<sup>r</sup> hignes to gyve me auctho-

<sup>w</sup> Sir John Williams, having enjoyed the royal favour under Henry VIII. and Edward VI., had just before this time been created Lord Williams of Thame (8th April, 1554.) He was one of the first who appeared in behalf of Queen Mary at her accession, and was appointed Lord Chamberlain to King Philip. His treatment of Elizabeth on her journey to Woodstock was characterized by a kindness and hospitality which was scarcely approved at Court; and his services were retained after she came to the throne. He was made Lord President of Wales in 1558, and died at Ludlow Castle, Oct. 14th, 1559. He was buried in Thame church, Oxfordshire, where a fine monument remains to his memory, in the centre of the chancel.

<sup>x</sup> Sir John Gage.



ritee & order in wrytyng from yo<sup>r</sup> matie or yo<sup>r</sup> Counsell, how to demene my self in thys yo<sup>r</sup> highnesse s<sup>'</sup>vice, wherbye I shall bee the moore able to dooe the same, and also receyve comforte and hartys ease to be yo<sup>r</sup> hyghnesse daylye bedeman to godde for p<sup>'</sup>s'vacōn off yo<sup>r</sup> moste princelye and Soverengn estate longe to endure to godds hono<sup>r</sup>. the xxj<sup>th</sup> off maye, 1554.

---

A rememberuñce off the iourneye made by my Ladye Elizabeth grace from Wyndsore to Syr Wyllm Dormers<sup>y</sup> house at West Wyckhū, the xxj<sup>th</sup> off maye, A<sup>o</sup> 1<sup>o</sup> marie regine.

Ffyrst, when hyr Grace cam to the Castell gate to take hyr lytter, there stooode off master Norreys s<sup>'</sup>vñts xvj, in tawneye coots, to receyve hyr oute, at whyche place there weere sum people to beholde hyr.

Itm, at the uttergate was master Warde w<sup>th</sup> viij s<sup>'</sup>vñts weponed w<sup>th</sup> bylls, and hym self a Wardyng staff.

Itm, hir grace passed the towne off Wyndsore w<sup>th</sup> moche gasyng off people unto Eton Colledge, where was used the lyke, as well by the scollers as other; the lyke in villags and ffeldes unto Wyckhū<sup>z</sup> where most gasyng was used, and the wyves had p<sup>'</sup>pared cake and wafers w<sup>th</sup> at hir passyng bye them thei delyvered into the lytter. she receyved yt w<sup>th</sup> thanks untill by the quantitee she was accombred and w<sup>th</sup> the herbes delyvered in w<sup>th</sup> the wafers trobled a; she sayde, and desyred the people to Cease.

<sup>y</sup> Sir William Dormer, son of Sir Robert Dormer, of an old family, seated for many generations at West Wycōmbe, Bucks, was one of those who were made K.B. at the coronation of Mary. He died May 17th, 1575. His son was created Lord Dormer of Wenge, and his grandson Earl of Carnarvon; from whom descends the present Lord Dormer.

<sup>z</sup> Wycombe.





Itm̄, at West Wyckh̄m Syr Wyllm̄ Dormer, w<sup>th</sup> xvj s'v̄nts in blewe coats, and M<sup>r</sup> Dormer<sup>a</sup> off Tame, hys kynsman, w<sup>th</sup> iiij<sup>or</sup> off hys s'v̄nts, awayted hyr comyng half a myle from hys house, thorough whyche towne she passed w<sup>th</sup> grette lokyng uppon unto mastir Dormers house, where w<sup>th</sup>oute the utter gate my ladye Dormer,<sup>b</sup> w<sup>th</sup> hyr doughter In Lawe,<sup>c</sup> the queenes Maties mayde, dydde awayte their recepte, and folowed the lytter unto the doore where hir Grace alighted and wente oute off hyr lytter, and so by them receyved into the hous, and so hyr grace went into her chamber, from whense shее desyred not to sturre, beeng thereto moved by verynesse, as yt was to be iudged.

M<sup>d</sup>, at Woburn in Buckyngh' Shyre oon Xrofer Cooke, a playne husbonde man, awayted a quarter off a myle from the towne upon an hylle to see hir grace, and advised my lorde Wyllms and s' henrye Bed. off the waye: and the sayde Syr henrye talkyng w<sup>th</sup> hym founde hym a verye ptestunte, uppon whyche occasion he inquired off Woburn and Wyckh̄m markette, w<sup>ch</sup> for the moste pte be off the same opinion, and by the credible reporte off dyv'se my l. Russell<sup>d</sup> and certayn other gentlemen off his secte hath pcured and practised the same.

Itm̄, that the sayde Syr Wyllm̄ Dormer dydde very well intertayne hyr grace, as well in hir diet as In hir lodgyng.

<sup>a</sup> Perhaps one of the Dormers of Lee Grange, cousins to Sir William.

<sup>b</sup> Dorothy, daughter of Anthony Catesby, Esq., of Whiston, co. Northampton, second wife to Sir William Dormer.

<sup>c</sup> Jane, daughter of Sir William Dormer by his first wife, Mary, daughter of Sir William Sidney; she was maid of honour to Queen Mary, and married Don Gomez Suarez, Count of Feria.

<sup>d</sup> Francis, Lord Russell, eldest son and successor of John, first Earl of Bedford. He was born in 1528, and being favourable to the reformed religion, was committed to the Fleet by Mary, July 31, 1553.—Machyn's *Diary*, p. 33. He succeeded as second Earl of Bedford in 1555; in the first of Elizabeth was sworn of her Privy Council, and took an eminent part in public affairs. In Jan. 1561 he was sent as Ambassador to France: he was also a Knight of the Garter. He died June 28, 1585.





A rememberuñce of hyr gracs Jo<sup>u</sup>rneye from M. Dormers house in Westwyekhū unto the lorde Wyllm̄s house, the xxij<sup>th</sup> daye off maye.

Ffyrst, hir grace entered the lytter at the halle doore off S<sup>r</sup> Wyllm̄ Dormer, takeng hyr leve off y<sup>e</sup> ladie Dormer and hir doughter, the quenes M<sup>at</sup>ies mayde, w<sup>th</sup>in whyche place sū women dydde beholde hyr entree in to the lytter, and w<sup>th</sup>oute the gate were some more people to beholde, and passyng thorough oon Corner off the sayde tounce, where she was lykewyse seene and spoken unto; thus safelye she passed w<sup>th</sup>oute enye grette metyng w<sup>th</sup> unto a towne called Aston, where sū people looked on hyr passyng, and foure repared to the churche and range the bells, w<sup>ch</sup> were, by order of the lorde Wylliams, S<sup>r</sup> henrye Bed., and S<sup>r</sup> Wyllm̄ Dormer, putte in warde presc̄tlye; and thus hir grace passed to the lorde Wyllm̄s house,<sup>e</sup> whether c'tayn people were gathered to see hyr, into the chambers in the inner Courte, and alighted oute off hyr lytter at the hall doore, where the Ladie Wylliams,<sup>f</sup> w<sup>th</sup> other gentlwomen, dydde entertayn hyr grace; ffrom whence she passed directlye to hyr lodgyng, from the w<sup>ch</sup> she sturred not untill she had supped, when she called for the lorde Wyllm̄s, S<sup>r</sup> henrye Bed., and S<sup>r</sup> Wyllm̄ Dormer to awayte hyr plesure in the utter chamber off the three, with whom she talked.

Itū, she hadde the ladye Wyllm̄s w<sup>th</sup> hyr at Supper, whoe remayned there tyll y<sup>e</sup> lyverie was s'ved.

\* At Ricot, Oxfordshire.

<sup>f</sup> Elizabeth, first wife of John, Lord Williams, daughter and coheir of Thomas Bledlow, Esq., and widow of Andrew Edmonds, of Gressing Temple in Essex. "The lady Elisabeth, late wyff to the right honorable sir John Williams, knight, lord Williams, baron of Thame, & lord chamberlen to king Phelype, doter of Bledloo, and afore wyff to Andrew Edmondcs of Essex, dyed on sonday the 25. of october 1556, and was beryed at Rycot, the 4 of November next foloing."—Machyn's *Diary*, p. 354, from *Harl. MS.* 897, f. 83.



A rememberūnce off hyr entertaynm<sup>t</sup> at the Lord Wyllms, and hir io'neye from thense to Woodestocke, the xxij off maye.

Ffyrst, hyr grace was mervolouslye well entertayned, as well in hyr diet as lodgyng, in whyche she cōtinued all that nyght w<sup>th</sup>oute enye removyng.<sup>g</sup>

Itm, at the house off the sayde lorde Wylliams, bettwexte the hower of viij and nyne off the clocke in the mornynge foloweng, hyr grace desyred to goo into the gardeyn there. Uppon hyr wayted thither S<sup>r</sup> henrye Bed., w<sup>th</sup> the ladies and gentlewomen appoynted to hir grace, where havynge nooe shadowe, she desyred to passe to an other garden on the weste syde off the house, where lykewise fynding noe shadowe, she, by hyr desyer, passed to the Orcharde off the same, all by p<sup>r</sup>vyce wayes, and there spendyng the tyme, &c.

Itm, after masse don, hir lyke desyer was to go into the grette gallerie thorough the grette Chamber; and beeng lykewyse attended uppon by s<sup>r</sup> henrye Bed. and the ladies, w<sup>th</sup> other appoynted to hir grace, the sayde grette chamber avoyded off the other people, she passed to the same Galerie; w<sup>th</sup>in the doore of the same gallerie there awayted hyr comyng oon Edmonde,<sup>h</sup> s<sup>r</sup>vāte unto hir grace, whooe abydeeth at the house off y<sup>e</sup> sayde lorde Wylliams, and by leve the nyght before caried a dysh to the doore off the dyneng Chamber.

<sup>g</sup> "Being very princely entertained, both of knights and ladies, gentlemen and gentlewomen. Whereat Sir Henry Benifield grunted, and was highly offended, saying unto them that they could not tell what they did, and were not able to answer their doings in that behalfe, letting them to understand that she was the Queen's prisoner, and no otherwise: advising them therefore to take heede and beware of after-claps. Whereunto the Lord of Tame answered in this wise; that he was well advised of his doings, being ioyned in commission as well as he, adding with warrant, that her Grace might and should in his house be merry."—*Fore*, III., 947.

<sup>h</sup> A son of Lady Williams by her first husband, Andrew Edmonds, as he is afterwards mentioned as son-in-law to Lord Williams.



Itm̄, at hir gracs deptyng from the lorde Wyllm̄s,<sup>1</sup> hyr grace tooke hir leve at the foote off the stayer from the plo<sup>r</sup>, of the ladye Wyllm̄s and all other the gentlewomen there, and so passed thorough the hall, and at the doore off the same tooke hir lytter, where sum peple dydde beholde hyr, and w<sup>th</sup>oute the gate sū moore.

Itm̄, passyng by the towne off Whatleye,<sup>k</sup> there all the people awayted hir passyng w<sup>th</sup> godde save yo<sup>r</sup> grace.

Itm̄, lyke was used at Stanton saynte Jone.

Itm̄, half a myle on that syde Islyppe there was a nomber off men & chyl dren off the same towne fetchyng hom to the use off the church, as thei sayde, gyven to them by the lorde off the same, a loode off woode, and accordyng to their use, as theye sayde, to be drawen hom by the strenght off men draweng in tracs, and havyng w<sup>th</sup> them for their furdur sporte a mynstrelle, whom at hyr cōmyng bye she dydde a lyttle beholde, and thei salutying hyr she passed on the waye, and at y<sup>e</sup> brydge off the same towne the women off the toune were redye to beholde hyr grace.

Itm̄, at Goswurth<sup>1</sup> hir cōmyng was lykewyse looked for, from whense she passed streyght to Woodestock; and at the parke gate awayted hyr cōmyng the fosters & kepers off the parke, and at the gate off the house were sū peple ga-

<sup>1</sup> "The next day, as she should take her iournie toward Woodstocke, the Lord of Tame with another Gentleman being at Tables, playing, and dropping the crownes, the Ladie Elizabeth passing by, staied and sayd, she would see the game played out, which sir Henry Benifield would scarce permit. The game running long about, and they playing, drop vie crownes, Come on sayth he: I will tarry, sayth she, and will see this game out. After this, sir Henry went up into a chamber, where was appointed for her Grace a chaire, two cushions, and a foote-carpet, very faire and princelike, wherein presumptously he sate, and called one Barwike his man to pull off his bootes, which as soone as it was known among the Ladies and Gentles, every one mused thereat, and laughed him to scorne, observing his undiscreeete maners in that behalfe, as they might very well."—*Foxe*, III., 948.

<sup>k</sup> Wheatley, Oxfordshire.

<sup>1</sup> Gosford, in the parish of Kidlington, Oxfordshire.





thered, where also stode w<sup>th</sup>in the same gate Syxe off the keps off the same house, weopened w<sup>th</sup> forest bylls, at whyche gate she entered and passed towards hyr lodgyng after hyr lyghtyng oute off the lytter, after whyche tyme she sturred notte that nyght.<sup>m</sup>

M<sup>d</sup>, that at hir comyng to Woodestock there was onely p<sup>r</sup>pared for hyr grace fower Chambers hanged w<sup>th</sup> the quenes stuff and hir gracs owen.<sup>n</sup>

Itm, that in the hoole house there were butte three doores onelye that were able to be locked and barred, to the grette disquiet and troble off mynde off the psons comaunded to attende upon hir grace in so large an house and unacqueynted countraye.

Itm, the lorde Willms and S<sup>r</sup> leonard Chamberlayne,<sup>o</sup> whoe hadde awayted upon hir grace all the same iourneye frome Rychemonde to Wodestocke, havyng In nombre iiij<sup>th</sup> and x horsemen by estimacōn, dydde lye that nyght them selves at the lodge in Woodestocke parke, and there supped that nyght and dyned the nexte daye.

Itm, that my lorde Willms cam unto my ladies grace, aboute tooe off the clocke in the afternoone uppon the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> off maye, and tooke hys leve off hyr, and so deputed to hys owen house.

<sup>m</sup> "The souldiers guarding and warding both within and without the wals, every day to the number of 60, and in the night without the wals 40, during the time of her imprisonment there."—*Foxe*, III., 948.

<sup>n</sup> At Woodstock she was not lodged in the royal apartments, but in the gate-house of the palace. The room called "The Princess Elizabeth's Chamber" was demolished in 1714 by Sarah, Duchess of Marlborough. Holinshead has preserved the rude couplet which she wrote with a diamond on a pane of glass in a window of this room. "Much suspected, by me nothing proved can be, quoth Elizabeth, prisoner."—Strickland's *Lives*, VI., 111.

<sup>o</sup> Sir Leonard Chamberlayne belonged to the branch of that family settled at Shirborne, Oxfordshire. He adhered to the Roman Catholic religion, and was knighted after the coronation of Mary, Oct. 2, 1553.



The Counsell's letters w<sup>th</sup> the quenes instruccōns concerning my ladye Elizabeths order at Woodestocke.

After o<sup>r</sup> ryght hartye cōmendacōns, we have receyved yo<sup>r</sup> l<sup>tes</sup> and sene yo<sup>r</sup> ar<sup>les</sup> of the pcedyngs hytherto in yo<sup>r</sup> charge, whyche beeng by us reported unto the quenes highnes, as hyr grace lyketh yo<sup>r</sup> doengs verye well and wylled us to gyve yow thanks on hir behalf, even so hir highnesse douteth notte butte yow wyll continewe as yow have be gonne, foloweng such instruccōns as ye shall herew<sup>th</sup> receyve. and touchyng Parye,<sup>p</sup> we see nooe cause whye he sholde make eny longer aboode there, but maye well depte thense accordynge as was before hys going thither signified unto hym by me the l. Thresorer.<sup>q</sup> and as for moneye, eyther the sayde Parye maye delyver it to a Clarke off the Kechen to be defrayde from tyme to tyme, or ells unto Thomew,<sup>r</sup> who

<sup>p</sup> Thomas Parry, so frequently mentioned in these letters, was Cofferer to the Princess Elizabeth, and greatly trusted by her. A long account of his examination, when she was first accused, will be found in Haynes's *State Papers*, p. 155. He continued in her service during her imprisonment at Woodstock, notwithstanding the above direction of the Council and the suspicions of Bedingfield. At her accession to the throne he was knighted, and made a Privy Councillor and Comptroller of the Household, and in 1560 was appointed Treasurer of the Household. "Sir Thomas Parry, or ap Harry, alias Vaughan, Knight, was son and heir of Henry Vaughan, of the house of Vaughan of Tretower, by Gwentlyan, daughter of William ap Grono of the county of Brecknock. He married Anne, daughter of Sir William Reed, of Borestall in Buckinghamshire, and widow successively of Sir Giles Greville and Sir Adrian Fortescue; by which lady he had two sons and two daughters: Sir Thomas; Edmund; Muriel, married to Sir Thomas Knevet, of Ashwelthorp in Norfolk; and Frances, to John Abrahall, of the county of Hereford. Sir Thomas Parry possessed the estate of Hampstead-Marshall in Berkshire, now belonging to Lord Craven, and built a magnificent house there, which was pulled down about a century since."—Lodge's *Illustrations*, I., 370.

<sup>q</sup> The Marquis of Winchester.

<sup>r</sup> Mr. Thomew, or Tomyo, and his wife appear to have been persons of much confidence in the houshold of Elizabeth. They are frequently men-



is p'sently thither towards hys charge. Thus wee bydde  
yow most hartlye well to fare. ffrom saynte Jamys the  
xxvj<sup>th</sup> of maie, 1554.

yo<sup>r</sup> lovyng ffrendez,

*Postscript.* for yo<sup>r</sup> better order duryng the tyme  
of yo<sup>r</sup> charge, yow shall understonde the quenes  
highnesse plesure by hir gracs sent herw<sup>th</sup>.

STE. WINTON, <sup>s</sup> cancell.	WINCHESTER.
	HENRYE SUSSEXE. <sup>t</sup>
THO. NORWICEN.	WYLLM PAGET. <sup>v</sup>
EDWARD HASTYNGS. <sup>w</sup>	WILLM PETRE.
THO. WHARTON. <sup>x</sup>	E. WALDEG <sup>a</sup> VE. <sup>y</sup>
	JOHN HUDDYLSTON. <sup>i</sup>

tioned in this correspondence; and also in the *Privy Purse Expenses of the Princess Mary*. (By Sir F. Madden.) Mrs. Thomew is afterwards ordered to attend the Queen's marriage.

<sup>s</sup> Stephen Gardiner, Bishop of Winchester, the Lord Chancellor, too well known to need much mention here. He was born at Bury St. Edmund's in 1483, and became secretary to Wolsey, and thence in favour with Henry VIII., who appointed him Secretary of State, and in November, 1531, Bishop of Winchester. He was in prison during most part of the reign of Edward VI., and deprived of his bishopric, which was restored to him by Mary, who appointed him Lord Chancellor, August 23, 1553. As to his treatment of Elizabeth, historians differ; some considering him her best friend, others her greatest enemy. His real principles, if he had any, were not easy to fathom, according to the account given by Lloyd, in his *State Worthies*, who says, "He never did what he aimed at, never aimed at what he intended, never intended what he said, and never said what he thought; whereby he carried it so that others should do his business when they opposed it, and he should undermine theirs when he seemed to promote it. A man that was to be traced like the fox, and read like the Hebrew, backward: if you would know what he did, you must observe what he did not." He died November 12, 1555.

<sup>t</sup> Henry Ratcliffe, second Earl of Sussex, K.G., K.B., Viscount and Baron Fitzwalter. He was among the first who declared for Queen Mary, under whom he held several minor offices. He was an active agent in the persecution of the Protestants, and died Feb. 17, 1556.





A memoriall gyven by the quenes highnes unto hir trustie and ryght well beloved counsellor s<sup>r</sup> henrye Bed. knyght, for the p<sup>r</sup>poses ensuyng. xxi. maii 1554.<sup>a</sup>

MARYE THE QUENE.

Ffyrst, where as wee have appoynted o<sup>r</sup> syster the ladye Elizabeth, for diverse goode cōsideraōns, to be removed from o<sup>r</sup> Tower off London unto o<sup>r</sup> manor off Wodestock, there to remaine untill we shall otherwise determyn. The sayde S<sup>r</sup> henrye Bed. havynge in hys companie suche number off p<sup>r</sup>sons as wee have appoynted for that p<sup>r</sup>pose, shall make hys abode and gyve hys attendūnce w<sup>th</sup>in o<sup>r</sup> sayde house of Wodestocke

\* William Paget, K.G., first Lord Paget. He rose to eminence through his own abilities, and had been appointed Comptroller of the Household in 1547; and in 1550, December 3, made Baron Paget of Beaudesert. He was accused and imprisoned in 1551; but returned to the royal favour at the accession of Mary, and made Lord Privy Seal in 1556. He died in 1563, and his monument remains in Lichfield Cathedral. His portrait is given by Lodge, Vol. II.

\* Sir Edward Hastings, Master of the Horse, second son of George, first Earl of Huntingdon. He was afterwards (1556) appointed Lord Chamberlain, and created Lord Hastings of Loughborough, Jan. 19, 1558. He died at Stoke Poges, Bucks, in 1558, and the barony became extinct.

\* Thomas Wharton, first Lord Wharton, summoned to Parliament Jan. 30, 1545. He held several military offices under Queen Mary, and died August 23, 1568.

\* Sir Edward Waldegrave. He was a zealous Roman Catholic, and had been imprisoned by Edward VI., together with his uncle, Sir Robert Rochester, for refusing to forbid the celebration of Mass in the household of the Princess Mary. At her coronation he was knighted, and appointed Master of the Great Wardrobe and a Privy Councillor. He was committed to the Tower by Elizabeth in 1561, and died there in the same year. The present Earl Waldegrave is his descendant.

\* Sir John Huddleston, Knt., from whose house at Sawston, Cambridgeshire, Queen Mary rode to Framlingham at the proclamation of Lady Jane Grey. He died Nov. 4, 1557.

\* The *original* of this document is in the Editor's possession. It is of some importance, as giving the Queen's reasons for continuing the imprisonment of her sister, and the manner in which she wished her to be treated.





aboute the pson off o<sup>r</sup> sayde Syster, and in hys s<sup>'</sup>vice to govern hym selfe as foloweth.

Itm, when comōditee shall s<sup>'</sup>ve he shall brefelye declare as well to suche gentlemen as wee have p<sup>'</sup>sentlye addressed our l<sup>'</sup>res unto for hys assistance in o<sup>r</sup> s<sup>'</sup>vice as to suche other also as shall have occasion to repara unto hym, the cause off o<sup>r</sup> sayde systers late cōmittynge to the Toure, wheroff all though she be not hitherto thoroughlye clered, yet have we, for hir better quiet and to the ende she maye be the moore honorablye used, thought mete to appoynte hyr to remayne at o<sup>r</sup> sayde manno<sup>r</sup> off Wodestock untill suche tyme as certayn matters towchyng hir case w<sup>ch</sup> bee not yet clered maye be thoroughlye tried and examined.

Itm, the sayde s<sup>r</sup> henrye Bed. shall cause my sayde syster to be safelye loked unto for the safegarde off hir pson, havynge neverthelesse regarde to use hyr In suche goode & honorable sorte as maye be agreable to o<sup>r</sup> honor and hir estate & degree.

Itm, he shall at tymes convenient suffer o<sup>r</sup> sayde syster, for hir recrea<sup>o</sup>n, to walke abroode and take the ayre In the gardeyns off o<sup>r</sup> sayde house, so as he hym self be p<sup>'</sup>snt in hir cōpanie.

Itm, he shall cause goode hede to be gyven to o<sup>r</sup> sayde systers behav<sup>'</sup>r, for seeng that nether she be suffered to have conference w<sup>th</sup> anye suspected pson oute off hys heryng, nor that she dooe by eny menes eyther receyve or sende eny message, l<sup>'</sup>re, or token to or from eny manner off pson.

Itm, he shall generallye have goode regarde not onelye to the pmiss accordyng to the trust reposed In hym, but shall also dooe hys beste to cause the countreye thereabout to be continued In goode and quiet ordre, usyng eyther for that p<sup>'</sup>pose or for enye other matter that shall occurre the advyse and assistance off the sayde gentlemen whome wee have p<sup>'</sup>sentlye addressed o<sup>r</sup> l<sup>'</sup>res unto for that p<sup>'</sup>pose; and yff anye matter shall happen towchyng thys hys charge worthye ad-



wherem<sup>t</sup>, he shall immediately signify the same unto o<sup>r</sup> p<sup>r</sup>vie counsell attendyng uppon o<sup>r</sup> pson, to thende suche farther order maye bee by them taken in that behalf as shall be convenient.

MARYE THE QUENE.

---

My letter answareyng to the former the Counsells letters.

So yt ys, most honorable lords, that uppon the return off my brother Umfree,<sup>b</sup> I receyved instrucōns, signed w<sup>th</sup> the quenes maties hande and inclosed In a letter signed by yo<sup>r</sup> lordshipps as a warrante to directe my s<sup>r</sup>vice howe to be used duryng the quenes maties plesure, trustyng onely In godde to make me able to dooe and accomplish the same. I travell and shall dooe to the best off my powre tyll godde and hir hyghnesse shall otherwyse dispose for me, wyshyng y<sup>t</sup> shortly yt sholde cū to passe, yff yt maye so stonde w<sup>th</sup> hir hyghnesse goode contentacōn and yo<sup>r</sup> hono<sup>rs</sup>. as towchyng the fyfte article, whyche p<sup>r</sup>porteth thys in effecte, that I sholde not suffer my ladye Elizabeths grace to have conference w<sup>th</sup> anye suspecte pson out of my heryng, that she dooe by eny menes eyther receyve or sende enye message, letter, or token to or from enye manner off pson, w<sup>ch</sup> under yo<sup>r</sup> honorable corrections I must thus answare to, That as towchyng conference w<sup>th</sup> suspected psons, yff yo<sup>r</sup> l. mene straungers and suche as bee notte daylye attendyng uppon hir pson by yo<sup>r</sup> assents and privitees, w<sup>th</sup> the helpe above sayde I dare take uppon me that to dooe. But yff yow mene generall conference w<sup>th</sup> all psons, as well w<sup>th</sup>in hir howse as w<sup>th</sup>oute, I shall beseeche yow off pdon, for that I dare not take uppon me, nor yet for message, letter, or token w<sup>ch</sup> maye be conveyed by enye off the three women off hyr p<sup>r</sup>vy Chamber, hir tooe groomes off

<sup>b</sup> Humphrey Bedingfield, the fourth son of his father.



the same, or the yeoman off the robes, all w<sup>ch</sup> psons and non others be w<sup>th</sup> hir grāce at hyr goyng to hyr lodgyng, and pte off them all nyght, and untill suche tyme as hir grace cometh to hyr dyneng Chamber; the Gromes alwayes after goeng abrode w<sup>th</sup>in the house havynge full opportunitie to do suche matter as ys afore phibited; and herunto I beseeche yo<sup>r</sup> hono<sup>rs</sup> aske my l. Chamberlayn<sup>e</sup> whether yt bee w<sup>th</sup>in possibilitie for me to doo yt or nooe, whose order in all thyngs I have and dooe accordyng to my poore wytte and indevo<sup>r</sup> put in use, and uppon hys declaracōn to directe order possible.

At the p'sente wrytyng hereoff, oon Marberye, my ladies gracs s'vnte, broute hys wyff, Elizabeth Marberye, to have been receyved to have wayte uppon hyr grace In the steade off Elizabeth Sande;<sup>d</sup> and bycause I receyved nooe manner off warrūnt from you, my l., to dooe yt, I have required the sayde Marberie to staye hym self and hys wyff hereabouts tyll I myght receyve the same; w<sup>ch</sup> I praye yow to dooe w<sup>th</sup> all spede, ffor theye been verye poore folks and unable to bere there own chargs, as I pceyve.

Hyr grace, thanks be unto godde, continueth In resonable

<sup>c</sup> Sir John Gage.

<sup>d</sup> Elizabeth, daughter of Anthony Sands or Sondes, Esq., of Throwley, Kent. It appears from these directions about her, that her removal, which caused so much grief to Elizabeth, was not from the Tower, as historians state, but from Woodstock. The reasons given are her "evil opinion," being "a woman to be looked unto for her obstinate disposition." She afterwards lived an exile at Geneva and Basle, till the death of Mary.—*Foxe*, III., 932. She retained the favour of her mistress, for we find among Queen Elizabeth's New Year's Gifts, in 1562, (Nichols's *Progresses*, I., 112) "By Mrs. Sands, sixe handkercheves wrought with flowers of silk and gold, edged with gold. To Mrs. Sands, oone gilt bolle with a cover, and oone gilt sponne." Also "To Mrs. Marbery, oone guilt cup with a cover." Mrs. Sands afterwards became the second wife of Sir Maurice Berkeley (not Bartlett as Foxe states), standard-bearer to Henry VIII., Edward VI., and Elizabeth. She died June 16, 1585, aged 53, and was buried at St. John's, Clerkenwell.—*Hasted's Kent*, II., 424.





heth and quietnesse, as far as I can pceyve; but she claym-  
eth pinisys off the mouth off my lorde Thresorer<sup>e</sup> and Cham-  
berlayn<sup>f</sup> to have the lib'tie off walke w<sup>th</sup>in all the hoole parke  
off Wodestocke. Thys she hath caused to cū to myn eare  
by my Ladye Graye,<sup>g</sup> but never spake it to me by expresse  
wordes. At myn awaytyng uppon hir grace at M. Dormers  
gardeyn, she wyllled me to make suite for hyr to the quenes  
highnesse and you, my l., that hir grace myght have oon  
Johēs Pictones,<sup>h</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> In hir youth dydde teche hyr div'se  
tangs, w<sup>ch</sup> for lacke off conference she sayde then she was  
lykelye to loose. As yt sholde seeme hir grace hadde sente  
to Parrye, hyr Coferer, for certayn books; butte the sayde  
Parrye sayde yt was don off lys owen devise; tooe off  
whyche he sente to me, the oon Tullies Offices, the other  
was the booke off Davids psalines In latten; both w<sup>ch</sup> I re-  
turned to hym ageyn for lacke off warrunts as afore. Takyng  
a byll off the namez off all the books w<sup>ch</sup> he hadde in redines  
as he sayde, w<sup>ch</sup> I sende to yo<sup>r</sup> lordshipps to be sene.

Hyr grace hath notte hytherto made eny request to walke  
in enye other place then In the over and nether gardens w<sup>th</sup>  
the orcharde; w<sup>ch</sup> yff she happen to dooe, I must nedes an-  
swere I neyther dare or wyll assente unto yt, tyll by the  
quenes highnes and yo<sup>r</sup> hono<sup>rs</sup> I be authorised that to dooe.  
As towchyng the quiet state and condiçon off thys Countrie,  
I understonde no more then I dooe by thys berer advertise

\* The Marquis of Winchester.

<sup>f</sup> Sir John Gage.

<sup>g</sup> Lady Anne Grey, one of Elizabeth's attendants.

<sup>h</sup> Nothing appears to be known of this early instructor of Elizabeth. Grindal was her tutor in her childhood, and afterwards the celebrated Roger Ascham, who had the highest opinion of her talents. Her master for the Italian language was Castiglione. "She was an accomplished Latin scholar, and astonished some of the most erudite linguists of that age by the ease and grace with which she conversed in that language. French, Italian, Spanish, and Flemish, she both spoke and wrote with the same facility as her native tongue."—*Strickland*, VI., 17.



yo<sup>r</sup> l. off, together w<sup>th</sup> certayn deposi<sup>ti</sup>ons agaynst oon henrye esquier, taken before Syr Willm Raynsforde and me, w<sup>th</sup> uppon the same semed so heynouse, that he & I both thought yt our dueties to sende unto yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippes the bodye off the sayde esquire, w<sup>th</sup>oute enye talkyng w<sup>th</sup> hym.

There was also oon Laurence Harryse broute before us, whose confession I also sende unto yo<sup>r</sup> l. under hys owen hande, whose offense was wayed by us to be moche inferio<sup>r</sup> to the other, and therefore wee dydde lette hym to bale w<sup>th</sup> tooe sufficient suerties, eche off them In xx<sup>li</sup>. and he hym self In xl<sup>li</sup>. to appere at all tymes wheresever the quenes highnes & yo<sup>r</sup> l. shall comaunde the same, orells at the next generall Sessions to be holden at Oxenforde, and in the mene tyme to be of goode aberyng.

I sende yo<sup>r</sup> Lordshippes also a reporte in wrytyng off Charles Smyth, the Grome off the pantrie w<sup>th</sup> hir grace, w<sup>th</sup> w<sup>th</sup>oute license deputed from Syr Wyllm Dormers house unto a towne called p<sup>nces</sup> Isbrough,<sup>i</sup> In Buckyng<sup>m</sup>shire, to manns house In the same towne whose name ys Ffruncys Pigotte, w<sup>th</sup> the examina<sup>ti</sup>on off hys doengs there taken by Syr Wyllm Dormer and George Wright, under there owen hande. I have not gyven order off punyshm<sup>t</sup> for hys sayde offence bycause that Syr Wyllm Dormer dydde non erst then thys p<sup>res</sup>ente daye sende unto me the deposi<sup>ti</sup>on off the sayde ffrauncs Pigotte and others: hytherto he hath remayned In the warde of hys owen felowe the yeoman off the pantrie, wherfore I praye yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippes gyve order for hys punishm<sup>t</sup>.

I have founde verye moche diligence in S<sup>r</sup> John Broune,<sup>k</sup> S<sup>r</sup> John Harecourte, and Syr Wyllm Raynsfurth, to be redye to s<sup>ve</sup> the quenes M<sup>atie</sup> uppon occasion nedefull, and the pffe by doeng hath fallen off the late off Syr Wyllm Raynsforde, wherin he hath acquitted hymself wordely.

M. Parrye, my l. gracs Coferer, uppon declara<sup>ti</sup>on off yo<sup>r</sup>

<sup>i</sup> Princes Risborough.

<sup>k</sup> Sheriff of Oxfordshire at the time.



picture for his deputation, hath put him in a rediness to do the same; and upon talk with him, yet was agreede betwixt us that the house shoulde remaine off the persons all redye here placed, without any newe acquyntance; wherunto I wolde enelye consente, yff your lordshippes commaunde notte the contrarye.

Cornwallis, the gentleman usher, dydde move me to assente that the cloth off estate shoulde be hanged upp for his grace, wherunto I directlye sayde naye tyll your lordshippes pleasures were known therein.

I pceyve yett will be chargeable to the quenes matie to have advertisement from hence by poste horse, which shall make me abstayne as moche as I maye possiblye, onles your lordshippes do encourage me thereunto: yett this lewde fellowe whom I nowe sende unto you is well able to bere all charges, as I am informed.

At this present we here noo worde of M. Thomew.

Thus with myn humble ductye to all your honours, I comitte the same to our lorde almyghtye, from wodestocke, the xxvij<sup>th</sup> of maye, A<sup>o</sup> 1554 & A<sup>o</sup> 1<sup>o</sup> Regine marie.

*Postscript.* There was sum peryll off fyre<sup>1</sup> within the house, which we have, without any losse to be regarded, escaped, thanks be unto god.

The Counsellis letters answareing to theys.

After our ryghte hartye comendacions, we have receyved your lres off the xxvij<sup>th</sup> of this present, together with your

<sup>1</sup> "Which began to kindle betweene the boards & seeling under the chamber where she lay, whether by a spark of fire gotten into a crany, or whether of purpose by some that meant her no good, the Lord doth know. Nevertheless a worshipfull knight of Oxfordshire which was there ioyned the same time with sir Henry Benifield in keeping that Lady, (who then tooke up the boards and quenched the fire) verily supposed it to be done of purpose."—*Fore*, III., 949.





adv'tisements, For yo<sup>r</sup> travell wherin we gyve yow, on the quenes highnesse behalf, oure verye hartye thanks, and where ye desyre to be resolved of certayn doutez w<sup>ch</sup> yow gather upon yo<sup>r</sup> instrucōns, ye shall understonde that all though wee well knowe ye cannot mete suche inconvenience as maye happen by those that attende upon the ladye Elizabeth in bryngyng unto hir letters, messages, or tokens, yet yff ye shall use yo<sup>r</sup> diligence and wysedome ther as ye shall see cause, yt shall be yo<sup>r</sup> sufficient discharge. as for Straungers, ye must forsee that nooe psons suspecte have anye conference w<sup>th</sup> hyr at all; and yet to pmitte such straungers whom ye shall thinke honeste and not suspicious, uppon enye reasonable cause, to speke w<sup>th</sup> hyr In yo<sup>r</sup> heryng onelye. As for placyng off Elizabeth Marburye in lieu of Sandes, l̄es bee all redye sente from the quenes highnesse unto yow therefore, w<sup>ch</sup> wee praye yow to se executed accordynglye. Where she claymeth pmise of the L. Thresorer<sup>m</sup> and me the lorde Chamberlayn,<sup>n</sup> to walke In the parke, as wee have harde nothyng before thys tyme thereoff, So do not I the lorde Chamberlayn remember any suche pmise. As towchyng hyr requeste to have John Pyctones, wee knowe not the man, and therefore as yet can make non answare thereunto. We thinke goode ye receve and delyver the books ye wryte off, whyche she requireth to have, foreseeng that non other matter be wrettyn or put in them as may tende to furder inconvenience. We retourne herew<sup>th</sup> unto yow the confession off Laurence Harrys, off whom wee praye yow to take sufficient bonds to make hys psonall apparūnce at the next generall Sessions to be helden In that Countye; at w<sup>ch</sup> tyme we thinke goode ye sende hys cōfession thither, to thende he maye be furder ordred as apptayneth. Wee also retourn unto yow the bodye off Henry Squire, w<sup>th</sup> o<sup>r</sup> l̄es and the examinations of hys lewde behav<sup>r</sup> enclosed, to s<sup>r</sup> John Broune & s<sup>r</sup> wyllm Raynsforde and other the Justicez off y<sup>e</sup> peaxe of

<sup>m</sup> The Marquis of Winchester.

<sup>n</sup> Sir John Gage.





that Countie, for that yow are not In comission there, whyche  
 o<sup>r</sup> letters, when ye have pused and seane o<sup>r</sup> ordre herin, we  
 praye yow to sende, togethe<sup>r</sup> w<sup>th</sup> the sayde Squier, accor-  
 dyng to the direction; and where wee pceyve from yow the  
 sayde Squier to be off abilitie, wee thynke goode ye cause  
 hym to bere hys owen chargs besydes his furder punyshmt.  
 As towchyng Smyth, the Grome off the pantrie, ye maye,  
 after ye have gyven hym a rounde checke and a goode admo-  
 nicon to beware off suche occasions from hensefurth, restore  
 hym ageyn to hys roome. Wee hadde thought Tomewe  
 hadde been or thys tyme w<sup>th</sup> yow, and have eftsoones given  
 ordre that he shall furw<sup>th</sup> repare thyther. We sende backe  
 the examinacon sent by docto<sup>r</sup> owen<sup>o</sup> unto yow towchyng  
 con John Hyll, whom wee praye yow to cause to be examined  
 by sū off the Justices off the peaxe thereabouts, and, the  
 matter beeng pyvd ageynste hym, to cause hym to be pu-  
 nyshed by setting hym on the pylorye or otherwise as thei  
 shall thynke requisite. Th<sup>s</sup> praieng yow to contynue yo<sup>r</sup>  
 accustomed goode diligence, wee bydde yow ryght hartlyle  
 farewell. From Rychmonde the laste off maye, 1554.

Yor assured lovyng frendes.

*Postscript.* Where m<sup>rs</sup> Poyntz, late mother off  
 the maydes, is depted, the quenes highnes myndyng  
 to have m<sup>rs</sup> Broughton to supplie that roome, dooc  
 mynde to sende Margaret Morton, on off hyr high-  
 nes chamber, to gyve attendunce there in m<sup>rs</sup>  
 broughtons place. and therefore hir highnes re-

<sup>o</sup> George Owen, Physician to Henry VIII., Edward VI., and Mary. He  
 was born in Worcestershire, obtained the degree of M.D. at Oxford in 1527,  
 and was considered one of the most learned men of his time. He was one  
 of the witnesses to the will of Henry VIII., and assisted at the birth of  
 Edw. VI. His letter, prescribing for Elizabeth, will be found further on.  
 He died in 1558, and was buried at St. Stephen's Walbrook, Oct. 24.—  
 Wood's *Athene*, I., 111; Machyn's *Diary*, p. 177.



quireth yow at the comyng of y<sup>e</sup> sayde Morton to  
place hyr, and depeche m<sup>res</sup> Broughton tattende  
here.

ARUNDELL.<sup>p</sup>

ROBT. ROCHESTER.

WYLLM. PETRE.

JOHN GAGE.

HENRYE JERNEGAN.<sup>q</sup>

The quenes letters for removying off Sands and placyng  
off Marburye.

MARYE THE QUENE.

BY THE QUENE.

Trustye and ryght well beloved, we grete yow well, and  
where wee be info<sup>r</sup>med that Sands, one off the women  
presentlye attendyng aboute o<sup>r</sup> Syster the ladye Elizabeth,  
ys a pson off an evyll opinion, and not fyt to remayne aboute  
o<sup>r</sup> sayde systers pson, we lette yow wyt o<sup>r</sup> wyll and plesure  
ys, ye shall travayle w<sup>th</sup> o<sup>r</sup> sayde Syster, and by the beste  
meanes ye can pswade hir to be contented to have the sayde  
Sands removed from hyr, and to accepte In hir place Eliza-

<sup>p</sup> Henry Fitzalan, eighteenth Earl of Arundel, K.G., Lord Steward of the Household and President of the Council. He had been imprisoned by Edward VI. in 1551, but rose to great power and eminence under Queen Mary; his services were also retained by Elizabeth, to whose hand he is said to have aspired. Afterwards, however, he suffered imprisonment, in the fourteenth year of her reign, for taking part with Mary, Queen of Scots. He died in March, 1580, and was buried at Arundel. His portrait is engraved by *Lodge*, Vol. III.

<sup>q</sup> Sir Henry Jernegan, or Jerningham, Vice-Chamberlain and Captain of the Guard, in which offices he was the predecessor of Sir Henry Bedingfield, being appointed to them July 31, 1553. He was the first of the Norfolk and Suffolk knights who declared for Queen Mary at the death of Edward VI., for which service he was rewarded with the offices above mentioned, and grants of several large manors, particularly Costessy, Norfolk, and Wingfield, Suffolk. In 1557, December 25, he was appointed Master of the Horse. He was the builder of Costessy Hall, where he died, Sept. 7, 1572, aged 63.



both Marberie, an other off hir women, whoc shall be sente  
 tethur for that ppose; whom at hyr comyng we require  
 yow to cause to be placed thère, and to gyve order that the  
 sayde Sands maye be removed from thence accordynglye.  
 yeven under o<sup>r</sup> signet, at o<sup>r</sup> mano<sup>r</sup> of St Jamys, the xxvj<sup>th</sup>  
 off may, the ffyrst yere of o<sup>r</sup> Reigne.

---

The Counsellis letter to admitte Smyth to speke w<sup>th</sup> the  
 ladye Elizabeth.<sup>r</sup>

After o<sup>r</sup> ryght hartye comendacōns, where as thys berer,  
 M. Smyth, hath declared unto us, that it doth moche importe  
 hym to speke w<sup>th</sup> the ladye Elizabeth In a p<sup>v</sup>ate cace off  
 hyr owen concernyng a lease off a ferme now in hir gracs  
 occupacōn. Theis shall be to signifie unto yow, that the  
 quenes highnes ys plesed that for the necessite off hys cause  
 he shall speke w<sup>th</sup> the sayde ladye Elizabeth in your psence  
 and heryng, but not otherwise; and therefore In thys sorte  
 ye shall pmitte hym to speke w<sup>th</sup> hyr uppon hys repayre  
 unto yow w<sup>th</sup> theis o<sup>r</sup> l<sup>r</sup>ēs accordynglye. Thus fare yow  
 hartly well. from sayncte Jamys, the xxviiij<sup>th</sup> daye off maye,  
 1554.

Yo<sup>r</sup> assured frendes,

STE. WINTON, cancell.	WINCHESTER.	ARUNDELL.
EDWARD DERBYE. <sup>s</sup>	THOMS. NORWICEN.	
WILLM. PAGET.	EDWARD HASTYNGS.	
ROBT. ROCHESTRE.	E. WALDEGRAVE.	

<sup>r</sup> A letter in reference to the same subject will be found in Ellis's *Original Letters* (second series), II., 210.

<sup>s</sup> Edward Stanley, third Earl of Derby, K.G. "1573. The foure and twentieth of November, Edward earle of Darbie, lord Stanlaie and Strange of Knocking, lord and governor of the Iles of Man, knight of the noble order of the garter, and one of the quenes maiesties priuie counsell, deccased at





## The Counsells letters.

After o<sup>r</sup> hartye cōmendacōns we have receyved your letters off the last off maye, together w<sup>th</sup> the books ye sent unto us by thys berer; and have made the quenes highnes p<sup>ri</sup>vic to yo<sup>r</sup> doengs in thys behalf, who taketh yo<sup>r</sup> diligence and circumspection used therin, in verye acceptable parte. And albeit wee cannot fynde any matter off suspicion in the sayde books, yet doth the quenes highnes, and we all, thinke yt verye strange that anye p<sup>er</sup>son sholde, off their owne autorite, w<sup>th</sup>oute ordre or cōmaundem<sup>t</sup>, presume to sende thither eyther books or anye other thing, and therefore doth hir highnes thynke goode, seeng that such p<sup>ar</sup>ticular occasions off sendyng in & oute off suche thyngs myght padventure sarve to clooke matters off gretter importūnce, that ye dooe hensefurth the rather gyve hede to your charge, and, as ye have well begunne, advoyde therbye the best ye can, the inconvenience that myght growe by sufferying of thyngs to passe to or froo w<sup>th</sup>oute your knowledge. And for asmoche as it appereth herebye that suche p<sup>ri</sup>vate p<sup>er</sup>sons as be disposed to disquiet wyll not let to take occasion, if thei maye, to conveye messages or letters in & oute by sū secret practisc, hyr Maties furder plesure ys for the advoydyng hereof that ye shall hensefurth suffer no manner p<sup>er</sup>son, other then such as arre all redye

his house called Latham in Lancashire. His life and death, deserving commendation, and craving memorie to be imitated, was such as followeth. His fidelity unto two kings and two queenes in dangerous times and great rebellion, . . . His godlie disposition to his tenants, . . . His liberalitie to strangers, . . . His feeding especiallie of aged persons twise a daie, three score and od. . . . His yeerlie portion for the expenses of his house, foure thouande pounds. His cunning in setting bones disiointed or broken; his surgerie and desire to helpe the poore; his deliverie of the George and seale to the lord Strange, with exhortation that he might keepe it so unspotted in fidelitie to his prince as he had; and his ioie that he died in the queenes favour. His ioyfull parting this world, his taking leave of all his servants by shaking of hands, and his remembrance to the last daie."—*Holinshed*, IV., 320.



appoynted to be aboute the ladye Elizabeth, to cū unto hir  
 or have enye manner talke or conference w<sup>th</sup> hir; anye former  
 instruccōs or līes heretofore sente yow to the contrarie not  
 w<sup>th</sup>standing. And, neverthelesse, yff she shall hir self make  
 anye request unto yow for the havynge of any booke that ys  
 honeste and sufferable to rede or passe her tyme w<sup>th</sup>all, the  
 quenes highnes plesure ys, ye shall cause the same to be sente  
 for and delyvered unto hyr. As for the ptie<sup>t</sup> that sente the  
 books, for as moche as amonge other thyngs he maketh men-  
 con in his līes off the lacke off a compas to sette the penne  
 in, w<sup>ch</sup> words seme to us to be ambiguous and to have sū  
 secret menyng In them, the quenes highnes plesure ys that  
 ye shall furthw<sup>th</sup> sende for hym, and not onlye gyve hym a  
 sharpe checke for hys psumpcōn used in the sendyng off theis  
 books off hys owen pivate authorite, but also to examyn hym  
 strytelye uppon the sayde words wreten in hys līe, and by  
 the best menes ye can pcure, to understonde off hym what ys  
 mente by them; and off that ye shall have done herin, to  
 return us answer by yo<sup>r</sup> nexte. As towchyng the Ladye  
 Elizabeths request to have Dorothee Bradbelte or Elizabeth  
 Norwyche<sup>v</sup> to be placed aboute hir in steade off Sands, lyke  
 as the quenes highnesse was at the fyrst, for dyverse goode  
 consideraōs, moved to refuse to have eny off the sayde tooe  
 women placed aboute the ladye Elizabeth, who then made  
 request to have oon off them, even so doth hir Matie nowe, for  
 the self respects that moved hyr therto at the fyrst, refuse  
 nowe also to have enye off theese placed there. And there-  
 fore requireth yow, sceng Marberye ys all redye cū thither  
 for that ppose, and y<sup>t</sup> she ys oon off the ladie Elizabeths  
 women, and hath heretofore s'ved hir in the place off oon off  
 hyr Chambers, to cause hyr to be placed in Sands stede, and  
 to dispatche Sandes thense as soone as ye can, pswadyng the

<sup>t</sup> John Fortescue, son-in-law to Parry.

<sup>v</sup> Perhaps a relative of Sir Robert Norwich, Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, who died in 1536.



ladye Elizabeth to be cōtented w<sup>th</sup> thys hyr m<sup>aties</sup> plesure  
and determinacōn. And thus wee bydde yow ryght hartlye  
farewell. ffrom Rychemonde, the ij<sup>de</sup> off June, 1554.

Yo<sup>r</sup> assured lovyng frends,

STE. WINTON, cancell.	ARUNDELL.
THOMS. NORWICEN.	JOHN GAGE.
ROBERT. ROCHESTRE.	WYLLM. PETRE.

---

My letter answaring to the foresayde the Counsell  
letters.

Maye yt plesse yo<sup>r</sup> honorabyll lordeshippes to be adv'tised  
that I receyved yo<sup>r</sup> l<sup>r</sup>s dated at Rychemonde the ij<sup>de</sup> off  
June. Accordyng to the effecte wheroff, w<sup>th</sup> godds grace, I  
shall imploye my s<sup>'</sup>vice here duryng the tyme off the quenes  
plesure. And as towching the placeng off Elizabeth Marbery,  
and the sendyng awaye off Elizabeth Sands, the same was  
don thys p<sup>s</sup>ente daye aboute tooe off the clocke In the after-  
noone, not w<sup>th</sup>oute grette mournyng both off my ladyes grace  
and Sands. And she was cōveyde Into the towne by my bro-  
ther Edē, and by hym delyvered to M. Parrye, who at my  
desyer yesternyght dydde ppare horse and men to be redye  
to conveye hyr eyther to Clarkenwell besyde london to hyr  
uncle there, orells into Kente to hir father,<sup>w</sup> towards the w<sup>ch</sup>  
he p<sup>m</sup>ised she sholde gooe. Thys I dooe signifie unto yo<sup>r</sup> l.  
bycause I thynke hyr a woman mete to be loked unto for hir  
obstinate disposicōn. I have wreten also thys p<sup>s</sup>ente daye  
unto the Chauncelo<sup>r</sup> <sup>x</sup> and Co<sup>m</sup>issarie<sup>y</sup> off the univ<sup>'</sup>sitee off

<sup>w</sup> Anthony Sands, Esq., of Throwley, Kent.

<sup>x</sup> Sir John Mason, Knight.

<sup>y</sup> Dr. Young, Vice-Chancellor. See his disputation with Cranmer.—*Foze*,  
III., 57.





Oxforde, and required them by the same to sende me the booke off Fortescue, to the intende to examyn hym accordyng to yo<sup>r</sup> l. comaundm<sup>t</sup>, w<sup>ch</sup> I truste shall be better don by M<sup>r</sup> secretarie Bourne,<sup>2</sup> whooe thys nyght lieth at Oxforde, whom I have ryght hartyllye intreted to take the payne to examyn the sayde fortescue, there beeng a moore apte place for that ppose then to have hadde hym broute afore me. and the sayde M<sup>r</sup> secretarie hath pmissid to certifie yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippes off hys hoole doengs in the same, by this y<sup>r</sup> l., that M<sup>r</sup> Parrye remaineth In the towne off Wodestock at thys psente. and yet I declared unto hym, In the heryng off Syr Wyllm Raynsfurth, yo<sup>r</sup> l. former plesure for hys deptime mentioned in yo<sup>r</sup> letters off the xxvij<sup>th</sup> off Maye laste passed, for my discharge ffor the nedefull pvision of thys householde yt hath been thought mete as I here saye by my l. Thresourer<sup>a</sup> that the same M. Parie sholde remain here, the former opinion not w<sup>th</sup>standyng, w<sup>ch</sup> yff yt maye so styll stonde w<sup>th</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> honorabyll resolucons, it shall hollye disburdeyn M. Thomew & me off the cares aforesayde, w<sup>ch</sup>, not offendyng the quenes M<sup>tie</sup> nor yow, my goode l., for myn own pte I neyther wyll nor dare entermeddle myself w<sup>th</sup>. and so, as an humble bedeman for the quenes m<sup>ties</sup> highnes most prosperous ps'vacion, and yo<sup>r</sup> l. In hono<sup>r</sup> long to cōtynewe, to godds plesure, I take my leve off the same. ffrom Wodestocke, the v<sup>th</sup> off June, 1554.

---

An other off my letters to the Counsell.

After myn humble recōmendacons, where yt plesed yow uppon the return off my brother Umfreye to sende me yo<sup>r</sup>

<sup>a</sup> Sir John Bourne, one of the Queen's principal Secretaries. But little is known respecting him, beyond his zeal against the Protestants. He was one of those who were knighted after the coronation of Mary. He died, leaving great estates, at Holt Castle, Worcestershire, May 13, 1575.—Lodge's *Illustrations*, I., 245.

<sup>a</sup> The Marquis of Winchester.





letters from Rychemonde off the ij<sup>de</sup> off thys psente moneth, by whyche massenger yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippes retourned unto me the boke whych I sente yow, alloweng the same to be sufferable for my ladye Elizabeths grace to use yff she sholde happen to desyer the same, w<sup>ch</sup> hitherto she hath not don for eny booke untill yesterdaye in the mornynge in the tyme off hir walke she demaunded off me whether I hadde eny English bible off the smallest volume or nooe; and I answered hir grace w<sup>th</sup> troth that I my self had never eny suche; and then hir grace sayde, yff ye wyll sende to my Cofero<sup>r</sup>, I am suer he hath. to that I made non answer; yet upon my retourn In, I sente a s<sup>v</sup>nte off myn to the sayde M<sup>r</sup> Coferer for the books, wheroff I dydde adv<sup>t</sup>ise yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippes the names In my late letters, and receyved from hym answer that at that tyme he had noone at all; yet at after noone a s<sup>v</sup>nte off hys owen broute three books, Officia tullij, De Officijs Marci Tullij Ciceronis libri tres, and Psalterium Daviticū cū aliquot cantice ecclesiastice; uppon the delyverye of the whyche he sayde he was co<sup>m</sup>aunded by hys master to knowe off me howe my ladyes grace lyked the books laste delyvered unto hyr: to that I answered, I knowe off non that cam to hyr hands synst I attended uppon hir grace. And, as I pceyve by thys message hys master hath pfitte knowledge both that I hadde the three books together w<sup>th</sup> three letters off his sonne In lawes, Jo. Fortescue, sente from Oxforde; and as farre as I knowe by any mene yt must nedes bee the same iij books inclosed w<sup>th</sup> paper paste w<sup>ch</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippes retourned unto me. And as towchyng the sayde John F., allthough I dydde signifie unto your l. that he sholde be examined by S<sup>r</sup> John Bourn, and by hym yo<sup>r</sup> l. to be fully adv<sup>t</sup>ised of that matter, I hadde afore wreten unto the chief officer off the Universite off Oxforde by the name off Co<sup>m</sup>issarie<sup>b</sup> there, for the sendyng off the sayde F. unto me; and M<sup>r</sup> secretarie B. dyd not declare unto the sayde officer that his exāia<sup>c</sup>on off the sayde

<sup>b</sup> Dr. Young.



F. sholde be a determinaçon off that matter, wherupon the foresayde officer sente accordyng to my requeste by a s'vnte off hys owen unto the lodgē in W. parke, the same Forescue, the vij<sup>th</sup> off thys psente, to the w<sup>ch</sup> place Mr Tomiowe and I immediatlye after dyner repared, and there receyved the answere off the pson aforesayde to the questions ministred unto hym by us; and herin, amonge other comforts w<sup>ch</sup> I pceyve I am lyke to have by the companie off Mr Tomiowe in thys s'vice, I hadde a grette helpe off hym at the tyme off the sayde examinaçon, being well lerned as I pceyve, and dryven to remember I am off the same by certayn diffuse words uttered by the sayde F. so moche in the Latten phrase that theye hadde passed my Norff. understandyng, yff the sayde Mr Tomiowe hadde not holpen. Thandswere off the [said] F. ye shall receyve herinclosed, wreten alltogether w<sup>th</sup> hys owen hande; but I varie from the said F. in opinion that hys answere in wryghtyng was not off the effecte to the poynte moste materiall in hys letter wreten to hys mother in Englysh, w<sup>ch</sup> I charged hym w<sup>th</sup>, to be off this sorte: Sr, I have wreten to yow as moche as I can, onelesse yow sende me the compasse to sette the penne In. To this F. devised that in that sentence off hys letter thare was eny suche words as wright; or that, in a thyrde letter off hys wreten at that tyme, contayneng matters off love, the fyrst sentence off the same shoulde sounde touchyng religion. Th<sup>s</sup> wer wee dryven to leve off w<sup>th</sup> the sayde F. for that tyme for lacke off hys owen letters, w<sup>ch</sup> by yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippes were not sente ageyn: wherunto he hollye referreth hym self, pluckyng a better stomacke to hym than at the begynnyng, when he onys suerlye pceyved that wee hadde notte the sayde letters; gyvyng hym only charge to beware off eny suche enterpses hereafter to be doon at hys pell. And yff yo<sup>r</sup> l. wyll cōmaunde me furder s'vice in that matter, yt ys then requisite yow sende the sayde letters.

I caused my brother Edmonde to repayre to the markette



at Bycesto<sup>r</sup> yesterdaye, to thintente to lerne somewhat in the Countrie, and the disposi<sup>ti</sup>on off y<sup>e</sup> peple thither reparyng; w<sup>ch</sup>, as he reporteth unto me, ys in verye quiet state to hys pceyving, havyng<sup>g</sup> sū tryall therin, as he thought, bycause M<sup>r</sup> Shreff there beeng, dydde putte Henrye Squire to the penūce off the pilorie, accordyng to yo<sup>r</sup> honorable ordres off late to hym directed; In the tyme wheroff, for hys better coolyng, fell the greteste rayne that cam theys tooe moneths in theys pties, the lacke wheroff hath caused a rayse off pces off all victualls. I have also, accordyng to yo<sup>r</sup> comāundm<sup>t</sup>, wreten unto too Justicez off the peaxe inhabityng nexte Oxforde, and to the mayer off the sayde toune, to examyn oon John Hyll, whose accusa<sup>ti</sup>on taken before M. docto<sup>r</sup> owen I dydde inclose in the same there letter, whereoff I have receyved non answere: the lette thereof ys there beeng at London as yet, as I here saye. My l. Elizabeth's grace continueth in helth accustomed, w<sup>th</sup> thonelye swell yng in the visage at certayn tymes excepted. To me, by expresse words, she hath at nooe tyme founde hir self greved w<sup>th</sup> hir ordred lib<sup>te</sup> in walkyng; but to the quenes M<sup>aties</sup> women, as theye have tolde me, she hath often remembred that groundyng hyr self uppon y<sup>e</sup> pmise of my l. Tresorer,<sup>c</sup> especialle to hyr made the daye off hyr deptime from the Toure. Havyng nooe thyng to adv<sup>tise</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> lordships of at thys psente, I shall comēde the quenes M<sup>aties</sup> and yo<sup>r</sup> hono<sup>rs</sup> to our lorde godde allmyghtie. In my moste humble wyse ffrom Wodestocke the ix<sup>th</sup> off June, 1554.

---

#### The Counsellis lres.

After o<sup>r</sup> ryght hartye comēda<sup>ti</sup>ons, theys shall be to signifie unto you that wee have receyved yo<sup>r</sup> lres, and the examina<sup>ti</sup>on off Fforscue sent w<sup>th</sup> the same, and lyke as the

<sup>c</sup> The Marquis of Winchester.





quenes highnes taketh in verye acceptable pte yo<sup>r</sup> earnest & carefulle travell in the charge cōmitted unto yow, and doth fullye repose herself for the cōtinun<sup>ce</sup> theroff at yo<sup>r</sup> hands. So for adv<sup>t</sup>ism<sup>t</sup> ageyn from<sup>r</sup> hense ye shall understonde that her highnes myndeth to remove to Otelonde aboute thende off thys weeke and nooe soner. There ys goode hoope of the pnc<sup>s</sup><sup>d</sup> spedye arrivall in Englonde, ffor wee have certayn knowledge from the weste pties that the Marques de las Navas<sup>e</sup> arrivyng there w<sup>th</sup> an expresse message aforehande from the prynce, ys all redye in hys iourneye hytherwards, who wyll make as moch spede towards the Courte as he may convenientlyc. And thus wee bydde yow ryght hartelyc well to fare, ffrom Rychemonde the xij off June, 1554.

Yo<sup>r</sup> assured lovyng frendez,

JOHN GAGE.

ROBT. ROCHESTRE.

HENRYE JERNEGAN.

WILLM. PETRE.

THOMAS WHARTON.

My letters to the Counsell.

Plesyth y<sup>t</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> honorabyll lordeshippes to be adv<sup>t</sup>ised that the same daye I laste wrote unto yow, my ladye Elizabeth's grace demanded off me whether I hadde pvyded hir the booke off the bible in English off the smalleste volume or nooe, I answered bycause there wer dyverse latten books in my hands redie to be delyvered yff yt plesed hir to have them, wherin as I thought she sholde have moore delight seeng she understondeth the same so well, therefore I hadde

<sup>d</sup> Philip, Prince of Spain.

\* See some particulars of the arrival of Philip in Nichols's *Queen Jane and Queen Mary* (Camden Society), pp. 134, 137.



not pvyded the same; whyche answer I pceyved shee tooke not in goode pte. And w<sup>th</sup>in half an hower after that, in hyr walkyng In the nether gardeyn, in the moste unplesunte sorte that ever I sawe hir synys hir cōmyng from the toure, she called me to hyr ageyn, and sayde in theys words. I have at div'se tymes spoken to yow to wryght to my lords off certayn my requestes, and yow never make me answer to enye off them. I thynke (quod she) yow make non off my Lords pvie to my suite, but onlye my lorde Chamb'leyn,<sup>f</sup> w<sup>ch</sup>, all though I knowe hym to be a goode gentleman, yet by age and other hys earnest businesse, I knowe he hath occasion to forgette mannye thyngs. To thys I answered, that I dydde never wryght in hyr gracs matters to enye off yow my Lords pvatelye, and sayde unto hyr grace furder, that I thought thys was a tyme that yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippes hadde grette businesse in, and therefore hir grace colde not looke for directe answer upon the fyrst suite. Well, sayde shee, onys ageyn, I require you to dooe thus moche for me, to wryte unto my sayde Lords, and to desyer them on my behalf to be menes unto the quenes m<sup>atie</sup>, to graunte me leve to wryte unto hir highnes w<sup>th</sup> myn owen hande, and In thys I praye you lette me have answer as sone as yow can. To thys I answered, I shall dooc for yo<sup>r</sup> grace that I am able to dooc, w<sup>ch</sup> ys to wryght to my sayde lords, and then yt must nedes reste in their honorabyll cōsideraōns whether I shall have answer or nooe: synys w<sup>ch</sup> tyme hir grace never spake to me. Suerlye I take yt, that the rememberūnce off Elizabeth Sands dep-ting, and the onlye placyng off Marberye In hir roome, clerelye ageynst hir late desyer, ys sum cause off hir greffe. I thynke also she hath gotten knoweledge off the books that Fortescue had lately in a redinesse to have ben conveyde to hyr by hys Father in lawes menes, w<sup>ch</sup> lieth wonderouslye fytted to dooc theys enterpses yff he be disposed thereto. Suerlye, as I have declared to yo<sup>r</sup> hono<sup>rs</sup>, there ys an evident

<sup>f</sup> Sir John Gage.



waye that I cannot avoyde by enye possible mene, butte that daylye & howerlye the sayde Parye maye have & give intelligence, But bycause I knowe nothyng off the man, therefore the judgem<sup>t</sup> off hym I must nedes referre to yo<sup>r</sup> Lordeshippes. From the sayde M<sup>r</sup>. Parye from my brother Ed., I dooe understonde that he maketh yt a grette doute, how to be allowed the dict, w<sup>ch</sup> by yo<sup>r</sup> Lordeshippes order I hadde appoynted me to be w<sup>th</sup>in my Ladyes gracs householde, and the nomber off xx<sup>ti</sup> psons w<sup>th</sup> me, w<sup>ch</sup> w<sup>th</sup> godds grace I shall at nooe tyme excede, and also for M<sup>r</sup>. Tomioo and his three s<sup>v</sup>unts, w<sup>ch</sup> as farre as I knowe taketh no more allouñce then I hadde before hys comyng. For wee and o<sup>r</sup> s<sup>v</sup>nts kepe all together. To thys he sayth yt sholde bee hys pte to have a warrūnte In wrytyng redye to be showde for hys discharge. M<sup>r</sup>. Cornwallice, the gentleman usher w<sup>th</sup> hir grace, ys fallen in to an olde disease off an unclene legge so that he wayteth stante tooe dayes In a weeke, and hir grace dryven to be s<sup>v</sup>ed in hys place w<sup>th</sup> a groome off hir pvie Chamber. Wherefore, maye yt plesse yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippes to devise sū honest man to yow known to be sente w<sup>th</sup> warrunte to s<sup>v</sup>e In hys place. One Verney,<sup>s</sup> hir grace s<sup>v</sup>nte, hath lyne w<sup>th</sup> the Coferer ev<sup>r</sup> synyth hys cōmyng to Wodestocke. I praye godde yt hath been all for goode: by eny thyng that I can lerne I am not psuaded to have a goode opinion in hym. Edmonds, hir gracs s<sup>v</sup>nte, son in lawe to the Lorde Wylliams, hath been here w<sup>th</sup> tooe psents to hyr grace; the on w<sup>th</sup> freshewater fyshe, the other off tooe dedde fesunte Cocks; who at both hys cōmyngs made verye longe abode

<sup>s</sup> Francis Verney, fourth son of Sir Ralph Verney, suffered death, for taking part in the Dudley Conspiracy, two years afterwards. "On Tuesday last was arraigned & condemned at the Guildhall one Lewkmore, the Groom Porter, Francis Verney, & Captain Turner."—*Letter from Robert Swift to Lord Shrewsbury*, June 22, 1556. (Lodge's *Illustrations*, I., 268.) Machyn mentions the same in his *Diary*, and adds that they were "cast to be drane, hangyd, and quartered."—p. 108.





amonge hir gracs s'vñts, and wolde not cū at me tyll at thys laste tyme I sente for him, and in the heryng off master Tomiow I dydde talke w<sup>th</sup> hym for hys sayde abode, and he w<sup>th</sup> verye fayer words answered me, that he neyther dydde nor wolde do enye thyng contrarye to hys alledgiūnce. wher-uppon I advised hym, hys fayer words not w<sup>th</sup> stondyng, to abstayne tyll he knewe furder to repare eny more hyther, or to sende eny more psents, and to take knowledge thereof pereremptorylie, and so sente hym awaye. Thys I am inforced, by the importunate desyer off thys grette Ladye, to trouble yo<sup>r</sup> L. w<sup>th</sup> moore letters then be contentefull to myn owen opinion, wherein I shall desyer yo<sup>r</sup> favorabyll beryng w<sup>th</sup>all, remayneng In thys the quenes Maties house off Wodestocke as hir poore bedeman & s'vnte, I shall moste humblye cōmende yo<sup>r</sup> L. to o<sup>r</sup> Lorde godde allmyghtye. The xii<sup>th</sup> off June, 1554.

---

The Councells letter.

After o<sup>r</sup> verye hartye cōmendacons, wee have receyved yo<sup>r</sup> letters of the xij<sup>th</sup> off thys moneth, wherebye wee pceyve the continūnce off yo<sup>r</sup> goode circūspection & diligence In the charge cōmitted unto yow, w<sup>ch</sup> wee have reported to the quenes highnes, whoe taketh yo<sup>r</sup> doengs therein In verye acceptable pte, and gyveth yow hyr hartye thanks for the same. And as towchyng the ladye Elizabets requeste, ye maye pryde hir the Englysh bible she requireth, and in the reste satisfie hir w<sup>th</sup> sū generall goode words untill ye maye have farther answer from hense. As for the difficulte that Parrye maketh for the allouñce off yo<sup>r</sup> diets, wee dooe for the avoydyng thereof sende yow herew<sup>th</sup> the quenes highnesse warrūnte addressed unto hym for that ppose, w<sup>ch</sup> ye maye cause to be delyvered unto hym for hys better dis-





charge In that behalf. And Seeng Cornwalllys, the ladye Elizabeths gentleman usher, ys as ye wryte in suche case as he cannot well s've In that roome, ye maye cause hym to be removed thence, and In hys place to receyve Smyth, whoe also hath heretofore s'ved her In that roome, forseing that before thys manns placyng, the other be removed thense, and thus referryng all other thyngs to be used by yo<sup>r</sup> discession accordyng to yo<sup>r</sup> former Instrucōns, we bydde yow ryght hartylve farewell. ffrom Rychemounte the xiiij<sup>th</sup> off June, 1554.

*Postscript.* The quenes ma<sup>te</sup> ys also plesed that the ladye Elizabeths grace maye wryte to hir highnes accordyng to hir desyre. The quenes highnes ys plesed that M<sup>res</sup> Tomew shall be absent for xx<sup>i</sup> dayes to putte hir selfe in a redipes tattende uppon the quenes highnes at her marriage,<sup>h</sup> & that the ladye Graye shall be removed as soone as on maye be found tattende In hir roome, wheroff ye shall be adv'tised.

ARUNDELL.

PENBROK.<sup>i</sup>

JOHN GAGE.

ROBERT ROCHESTRE.

WILLM. PETRE.

HENRY JERNAGAN.

The Copie off the warfunte ffrom the quenes highnes to M<sup>r</sup> Parrye, my ladyes gracs Coferer.

BY THE QUENE.

Trustie and well beloved, we grete yo well. Where besydes certayn other off the ordinarie s'vnts off o<sup>r</sup> Suster the Ladye

<sup>h</sup> The marriage took place six weeks afterwards, July 25, 1554, at Winchester Cathedral.— See the account of it in Nichols's *Queen Jane and Queen Mary*, p. 167.

<sup>i</sup> William Herbert, first Earl of Pembroke, created Oct. 10, 1551; Master of the Horse and K.G. in 1548; a nobleman of much influence and power. He died March 17, 1570, and was buried at St. Paul's, at a cost of £2000.



Elizabeth, our ryght trustye & well beloved s'vnte and Councello<sup>ur</sup>, Syr Henrye Bedyngfelde, knyght, with xx<sup>ii</sup> s'vnts, [*blank*] Tomewe, w<sup>th</sup> three s'vnts, be appoynted to gyve their attendūnce uppon here, wee lette yow wete o' plesure & cōmaundm<sup>t</sup> ys, that w<sup>th</sup> such off o<sup>r</sup> sayde Sisters Revenues as ys or shall cū to yo<sup>r</sup> handes ye shall see aswell the sayde Syr Henrye Bedyngfelde and Tomewe and their sayde s'vntes, as also the reste off those that arre appoynted tattende aboute o<sup>r</sup> sayde Suster, furnyshed w<sup>th</sup> convenient pvision off victualls and thyngs necessarie for their tables, and the charge theroff discharged from tyme to tyme as appertayneth. And theese o<sup>r</sup> letters shall be yo<sup>r</sup> warrunte and discharge In thys behalf. Yeven under o<sup>r</sup> signette at oure manner off Rychemont, the xiiij. daye off June, the fyrst yere off o<sup>r</sup> Reign.

---

The Counsellis letter.

After o<sup>r</sup> verye hartye cōmendacons, wee have seene yo<sup>r</sup> letters wreten unto me, the Lorde Chamb'layn,<sup>k</sup> and dooe therebye pceyve the requeste made unto yow by the Ladye Elizabeths grace to be meanes to obtayne the quenes highnes answere to the letter she latelye sente to hir Matie. The answere wherunto maye appere unto yow by hir highnes lfe, psentlye sente unto yow, whiche, when wee shall have cōsidered, ye maye reporte the effecte thereoff unto the Ladye Elizabeth as ye shall see cause accordynglye. As towchyng the phesician that she desyreth maye be sente unto hir, wee wolde be gladde to satisfie hir requeste in thys parte; but for as moche as docto<sup>r</sup> hewes<sup>1</sup> hath been off late evyll at ease,

<sup>k</sup> Sir John Gage.

<sup>1</sup> Thomas Hewes, or Hughes, M.D. of Oxford in 1547. Physician to Queen Mary, 1553; died August 1558.



and ys not yet thoroughlye recovered, and m<sup>r</sup> Wendye<sup>m</sup> ys  
partlye absente from the Courte, there can not nowe bee anye  
off the quenes hignes phesicians sente thither, none off them  
remayneng but M<sup>r</sup> Owen, whooe neverthelesse hath comended  
unto us two honest lerned men remayneng at Oxforde, the  
one called Docto<sup>ur</sup> Barnes and the other Walbec, whom he  
reporteth to be verye skylfull men. yff she thynke fytte to  
have anye off them, the quenes highnes ys plesed that ye  
shall gyve ordre that thei or oon off them shall repare thither  
for that p<sup>r</sup>pose. And thus for referring yow for answer off  
the reste off yo<sup>r</sup> letter unto o<sup>r</sup> former letters latelye sente  
unto yow, wee bydde yow most hartlye farewell. From  
Fernehm the xxv<sup>th</sup> of June, 1554.

Yo<sup>r</sup> assured lovyng ffrendes,

STE. WINTON, cancell.

PENBROK.

THOMS. ELY, elect.<sup>a</sup>

WYLLM. PAGETTE.

JOHN GAGE.

T. CHEYNEE.<sup>o</sup>

ROBT. ROCHESTRE.

WYLLM. PETRE.

JO. BOURNE.

<sup>m</sup> Thomas Wendy, M.D. of Cambridge, a witness to the will of Henry VIII. and Physician to him, Edward VI., and Mary. He died May 1560.—*Machyn's Diary*, p. 280.

<sup>a</sup> Thomas Thirlby, Bp. of Ely, translated from Norwich: already noticed.

<sup>o</sup> Sir Thomas Cheney, K.G., Warden of the Cinque Ports in 1540; Treasurer of the Household, 1541. He died Dec. 8, 1558. "His wit, experience, courtesie, and valiantnesse in service was such as king Henrie the eight, and his children, to wit, king Edward the sixt, queene Marie and queene Elisabeth, used him as one of all their privie counsell, and was treasurer of all their honorable houtholds during his life. He was brought up in king Henrie the seventh's house, and was one of his henchmen. So that it appeareth before he died, he had served three kings and two queenes. His truth was such to all these princes, that he ever lived towards them sine macula, serving in the Court three score years. . . . In the end he was so worthie a gentleman, and such a necessarie member of the commonwealth, as his want cannot but be lamented of all good and true English hearts. But the almighty must be served when his good will and pleasure is."—*Holinshed*, IV., 157.





## The quenes letter.

MARYE THE QUENE.

BY THE QUENE.

Trustie & well beloved, wee grete yow well. And where our plesure was off late signified unto yow for the ladye Elizabeth to have licens to wryght unto us, we have now receyved her letters, contayneng onlye certayn arguments devised for hir declaracōn in such matters, as she hath been charged w<sup>th</sup>all by the voluntarie confessions off divers others; In w<sup>ch</sup> arguments she wolde seme to pswade us that the testimonie of thoose w<sup>ch</sup> have opened matters ageynst hir eyther were not suche as theye bee, or beeng suche sholde have no credit. But as wee were most sorye at the begynnyng to have enye occasion off suspicion; So when yt appeared unto us that the copies off her secrette lres unto us were founde in the pacquete off the Frenche Imbassato<sup>r</sup>,<sup>p</sup> that div'se off the most notable trayto<sup>rs</sup> <sup>q</sup> made their chief accompte uppon hir, wee can hardlye be broute to thynke that thei wolde have psumed so to doo, excepte thei hadde hadde more certayn knowledge off hir favo<sup>r</sup> towards their unnaturall conspiracie then ys yet by hir confessed. And therefore, thowgh we have for o<sup>r</sup> parte, consideryng the matters broute to o<sup>r</sup> knowledge ageynst hir, used more clemencie and favo<sup>r</sup> toward hir then In the lyke matters hath been accustomed,

<sup>p</sup> Bishop Gardiner had stopped a packet from M. de Noailles, the French Ambassador, in which was a copy of a letter believed to be written by Elizabeth to the King of France.

<sup>q</sup> Sir Thomas Wyatt and Sir Peter Carew. Wyatt, at his execution, "openly, in the hearing of all the people, cleared the Lady Elizabeth to be free and innocent from all suspicion."—*Fore*, III., 40. Elizabeth, in her letter to the Queen on her committal, says, "as for the traitor Wyatt, he might, peradventure, write me a letter, but on my faith I never received any from him; and as for the copy of the letter sent to the French King, I pray God confound me eternally if ever I sent him word, message, token, or letter, by any means, and to this truth I will stand in till my death."—*Strickland*, VI., 90; *Ellis's Original Letters*, (second series), II., 257.



yet cannot these fayer words so moche abuse us, but we dooe well understonde how thyngs have been wrought. Conspiracies be secretlye practised; and thyngs off that nature be mannye tymes iudged by pbable coniectures and other suspitions and arguments, where the playne directe prove maye chaunce to fayle. Even as wise Solomon Iudged who was the true mother off the childe by the womans behaviour & words, when other pve fayled and coulde not be hadde. By the argument and circūstuncez off hir sayde lfe, w<sup>th</sup> other articles declared on yo<sup>r</sup> behalf by yo<sup>r</sup> brother to o<sup>r</sup> pvie Counsell, yt maye well appere hir menyng and p<sup>r</sup>pose to be farre otherwise then hir letters p<sup>r</sup>porteth; wherfore o<sup>r</sup> pleasure ys not to be hereafter enye moore molested w<sup>th</sup> suche her disguise & colourable letters, but wysh for hir that yt maye plesse o<sup>r</sup> lorde to graunte hir his grace to be towards hym as shee ought to be; then shall shee the soner be towards us as becu<sup>m</sup>eth hir. Th<sup>s</sup> moche have wee thought goode to wryte unto yow, to thintente ye myght understonde theeffecte off those letters, and so continewe yo<sup>r</sup> accustomed diligence in the charge by us comitted unto yow. Yeven under o<sup>r</sup> signet at the Castle of Farneh<sup>m</sup> the xxv<sup>th</sup> daye off June, the fyrste yere off o<sup>r</sup> reigne.

---

Message delyvered to my brother Edmonde to declare over to my lorde Chamberlayne.<sup>r</sup>

Fyrst, to declare to my lord Chamberlayne that my l. Elizabeths grace ys daylye vexed w<sup>th</sup> the swellyng in the face and other pts off hir bodye, to graunte that shee maye have docto<sup>ur</sup> Huycke,<sup>s</sup> accompanied w<sup>th</sup> docto<sup>ur</sup> Wendye or docto<sup>ur</sup> Owen,

<sup>r</sup> Sir John Gage.

<sup>s</sup> Robert Huycke, or Huick, M.D. of Cambridge; incorporated at Oxford and Fellow of Merton College, 1566, afterwards physician to Queen



the quenes maiesties phesiçons, Immediately to repare unto hir, whose counsell she m<sup>v</sup>elouslye desyreth, to devise remedie for Swellyng in hir face and other pts off hir bodye, w<sup>ch</sup> I dooe see hir grace often vexed w<sup>th</sup>all.

Itm̄, to desyer my l. Chamberleyn to knowe the Counsells plesure whether my ladyes grace maye receyve eny p<sup>s</sup>ente off fysh or off fleshe or other victuall, from eny man or nooe.

Itm̄, whether she maye have lib<sup>t</sup>tee to make hir warrunte In wrytyng, signed w<sup>th</sup> hir owen hande, to be served of venison from eny hir owen gracs grounds or no. For uppon the declaracon off master Parye, y<sup>t</sup> hath been denyed by sū off hir kepers all redye, not w<sup>th</sup>standyng hys owen letter sente to them for that p<sup>r</sup>pose at Enville.

Itm̄, as towching Cornwalllice to be removed from hense, And oon Rychard Smyth to be placed In hys roome, I dooe here crediblye that the same Rychard hath been longe sycke and not so recovered as he ys able to s<sup>v</sup>e as yet, wheruppon I retayne Cornwallice styll, tyll his l. take further direction for sum other manne to be sente hyther to serve In that roome. I dooe here saye, there was butte on other gentleman usher w<sup>ch</sup> dydde s<sup>v</sup>e hir grace, named Wynter, w<sup>ch</sup> kepeth in hys house as a sugenñte the ladye taylebush,<sup>t</sup> wyff to s<sup>r</sup> Peter Carewe,<sup>v</sup> latelye fledde into Fraunce.

Elizabeth. Among her New Year's Gifts in 1562, are, "by Mr. Doctor Hewycke, two potts, the one of green ginger, the other of orange flowers."—"to Mr. Doctor Hewyk oone guilt haunce pott."—Nichols's *Progr.*, I., 112.

<sup>t</sup> Elizabeth, widow of Gilbert, Lord Talboys, and daughter of Sir John Blount. She was married to Sir Peter Carew on the day of the coronation of Edward VI. Her illegitimate son by King Henry VIII. was Henry Fitzroy, created Duke of Richmond. She is also said to have married Edward Clinton, first Earl of Lincoln. Queen Elizabeth's New Year's Gifts, 1562:—"By the Ladye Tayleboyes, Sir Peter Carew's wiffe, in a purse of black silk and silver, in demy soveraignes, £10. 0s. 0d."—"to the Ladye Tayleboyes, oone guilt salt with a cover."

<sup>v</sup> Sir Peter Carew, younger son of Sir William Carew, with his uncle Sir Gawen, had conspired against Mary in Devonshire. He escaped to Weymouth, and fled first to France, afterwards to Venice, and lastly to Strasburg,





My reporte to the ladye Elizabeth off the letters from the quene addressed to me, accordyng to the Counsell's comaundm<sup>t</sup> gyven unto me by their former lres off the xxv<sup>th</sup> off June.

My lords off the quenes M<sup>aties</sup> most honorable Councell, by there letter beryng date from Fernh<sup>m</sup> the xxv<sup>th</sup> off June, A<sup>o</sup> 1554, dydde auctorize me to declare unto yo<sup>r</sup> grace by mouth, the effecte off a lre sente by hir highnes unto mee at that tyme, for answeere to yo<sup>r</sup> gracs late letters sente to hir m<sup>tie</sup>; that ys In yo<sup>r</sup> gracs letter onlye arguments devised for yo<sup>r</sup> declarāon in the matters yo<sup>r</sup> grace hath been charged w<sup>th</sup>all, by the voluntarie Confessions off div<sup>'se</sup>, in w<sup>che</sup> arguments yow wolde seme to pswade hir highnes, that the testimonie off thoose w<sup>ch</sup> have opened matters ageynst yo<sup>r</sup> grace, eyther wer nooe suche as theye be, or, beinge suche, sholde have nooe credyt. but as hir highnes was moste sorye at the begynnnyng to have any occasion off suspicōn, So when yt appered unto hyr M<sup>tie</sup> that the copies off yo<sup>r</sup> secret letters were founde In the pacquets off the Frenche Ambassado<sup>r</sup>, that dyvers off the most notable trayto<sup>rs</sup> made there chief accompte upon yo<sup>r</sup> grace, hir highnes, therefore, can hardelye be broute to thynke that they wold have psumed so to dooe excepte theye hadde a more certayn knowledge off yo<sup>r</sup> grace towards their unnaturall conspiracie then ys yet by yo<sup>r</sup> grace confessed. and, therefore, all be yt hir highnes for hir parte, consydering the matters broute to hir M<sup>aties</sup> knowledge ageynst yo<sup>r</sup> grace, useth more clemencie and favoure towards yo<sup>r</sup> grace,

from whence he was tempted to go to Antwerp, in order to seek an interview with Lord Paget; but, being arrested, was at last brought back to the Tower of London, in company with Sir John Cheke, and finally made his peace with the Queen by the payment of a heavy fine. He was released Oct. 12, 1555. — (*Queen Jane and Queen Mary*, p. 42.) See "The Lyffe of Sir Peter Carewe," *Archæologia*, XXVIII., p. 96. He died in Ireland, Nov. 27, 1575.





then In the lyke matters hath been accustomed, yet cannot  
 thoose yo<sup>r</sup> gracs fayer words so moche abuse yo<sup>r</sup> [*her*] high-  
 nes, but she doth well understonde howe thyngs have been  
 wroughte, conspiracs be secretlye practised, and thyngs off  
 that nature be mannye tymes iudged by pbable coniectures  
 and other suspicions and argum<sup>ts</sup>, where the playne trouth  
 maye chaunce to fayle. Even so wise Salamon iudged whoe  
 was the true mother off the chylde by the womens behavo<sup>r</sup>  
 and words, when other prove fayled and could not be hadde.  
 Wherefore hir highnes plesure ys, not to be hereafter enye  
 moore molested w<sup>th</sup> suche yo<sup>r</sup> colorable letters, but wyseth  
 for yow that it maye plesse o<sup>r</sup> lorde to graunte yow hys grace  
 to be towards godde as yo<sup>u</sup> ought to bee, and then shall y<sup>r</sup>  
 grace the soner bee towards the quenes m<sup>atie</sup> as becuīneth yow.

Doctour owens letter to me.<sup>w</sup>

Plesyth yt yow that I have understonde by my l. off the  
 quenys highnes most honorabyll counsell, that my ladye Eliza-  
 beths grace ys trobled w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> swellyng In hir face, & also of  
 her armes & hands. Syr, the occasion off theis affects ys off  
 that hyr gracs bodye ys replenyshed w<sup>th</sup> mannye colde and  
 waterysh humo<sup>rs</sup>, w<sup>ch</sup> wyll not be taken awaye but by pga-  
 cōns mete & convenient for that p<sup>r</sup>pose. But for as moche as  
 thys tyme off the yere, and speciallye the distemperaunce off  
 the wether, doth not pmitte to minister purga<sup>cō</sup>ns, her grace  
 must take sum pacience untill the tyme off the yere shall bee  
 more meter for medisyns, & the mene space onlye to use suche  
 dyet as ys most metest to ps<sup>ve</sup> hir grace from the encrease off  
 suche homo<sup>rs</sup>, w<sup>ch</sup> diet I have wreten unto yow In a paper

<sup>w</sup> The *original* letter is in the Editor's possession. It is endorsed, "To the  
 ryght honorable s<sup>r</sup> Harry benigfyld, knygt, att Woodstok."



herin closed. And thus I take my leve from yo<sup>r</sup> Mastershipp,  
at Gylforde, the xxij<sup>th</sup> of June, 1554.

Yo<sup>rs</sup> to co<sup>m</sup>aunde,

GEORGE OWEN.

Mr Parrye, by Umfereye Bed.,<sup>\*</sup> my kinsman, I receyved  
a lre dated at Fernh<sup>m</sup> the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> of thys psente, and to  
me directed from my lords the quenes M<sup>aties</sup> most honorabyll  
Counsell, w<sup>ch</sup> he sayth he receyved off the delyverie off M.  
Verneye. Suerlye thys I pceyve that the letter hath been  
broken upp and loked uppon er yt cam to my hands, wherof  
I shall adv'tise my sayde l. at my next wryghtyng unto them  
as a Caveat to choose better caria<sup>r</sup>s another tyme.

I am co<sup>m</sup>aunded by my l. off the Councell to declare unto  
yow for answe<sup>r</sup>e towching yo<sup>r</sup> requeste to have co<sup>m</sup>ission for  
& in the name off my ladye Elizabeths grace, to take pvision  
off victualls and other necessities for hir grace. That that  
wyll not be g<sup>r</sup>unted unto; yet there wyll & plesure ys that,  
accordyng to yo<sup>r</sup> experte knowledge, yow dooe the same as  
yt maye be don, ffor their lordeshipp<sup>s</sup> dooe wryte that the  
quenes M<sup>atie</sup> hir self, as moche as ys possible, doth absteyn  
pydyng by eny suche co<sup>m</sup>ission, ffor avoyding the inco<sup>m</sup>-  
ditees wonted to arise unto hir s<sup>b</sup>iects by Cullo<sup>ur</sup> off suche  
co<sup>m</sup>ission.

It<sup>m</sup>, my sayde lords wryte that the quenes highnes ys plesed  
that ye, in hir maiestees name, shall gyve order & charge to  
all the officers & pvio<sup>rs</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> have to dooe w<sup>th</sup> the makyng off  
all my ladyes gracs winter store, That thei & everye off them  
dooe their offices dueties for the severall kynds and pvisions  
by them to be made & don.

<sup>\*</sup> Perhaps Humphry Bedingsfield, of Quidenham, whose father, John B.,  
was first cousin to Sir Henry.



Itm̄, that In hir sayde highnes name & by the auctorite & comāundem<sup>t</sup> off the same, yow make yo<sup>r</sup> warrunts to be s<sup>'</sup>ved wekelye off tooe bucks to be employed in my l. gracs householde duryng there season off this gresse<sup>y</sup> tyme to the keepers off hir gracs grounds, off the w<sup>ch</sup> yow shall receyve the same and to see yt s<sup>'</sup>ved accordinglye.

Itm̄, that ye gyve knowledge to oon hyll, dwellyng In london, an olde s<sup>'</sup>vnte off my ladye Elizabeths grace, immediatelye to repare hyther to be placed In Cornwallice steede, ffor whom I have receyved warrunte for that p<sup>r</sup>pose, w<sup>ch</sup> implieth a naye to yo<sup>r</sup> late suite made to have verneye placed in that roome.

The namys off my l. that signed thys letter.

STEVEN WINTON, cancell.

EDWARDE DARBYE. PEMBROK. THOMS. ELY, elect.  
WYLLM. PAGETTE.

EDWARDE HASTYNGS. THOMS. CHEYNEYE.

JOHN BOURN. ROBT. ROCHESTR.

HENRY JERNEGAN. W. PETRE.

THOMS. WHARTON.

My letters to the Councell.

May yt plesse yo<sup>r</sup> honorable l. to be advertised that I receyved yo<sup>r</sup> letters, dated at Fernh̄m the xxiiij. daye off June laste passed, (w<sup>che</sup> I dooe fere, as yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippes shall pceyve by the same herein closed, was broken uppe, & looked uppon or it cam to my hands; ffor or ever I wolde looke on yt, I called Mr. Tomeio for wytnes, to se how the same cam unto my hands,) contayneng yo<sup>r</sup> plesures, to be, that I sholde an-

<sup>y</sup> To gresse, to graze, depasco. Gresse, deer or game in grass or grease time.  
—Halliwell.





were Mr Parrye to certayn hys suits, made unto yo<sup>r</sup> l. on the behalf off my l. Elizabethis grace, accordyng to yo<sup>r</sup> direction cōteyned In the same ; w<sup>ch</sup> I dydde presentlye in articles w<sup>th</sup> myn owen hande. And further I advised hym that the quenes highnes plesure ys, that he sholde sende for oon hyll, dwell- yng in london, to s'ue In Cornwallyce roome, w<sup>ch</sup> he dydde. And the same hyll repared to the towne off Wodestock, as uppon sondaye at nyght last was ; but I hadde noo knw- ledge off hys beeng In the towne tyll mondaye In the fore- noon ; and then hampden, Clarke off the kechyn here, broute me worde thereoff, and I willed the sayde hampden to brynge the same hyll w<sup>th</sup> hym to an Arber w<sup>th</sup>oute the gate, where I talked w<sup>th</sup> hym In the heryng off Mr Tomeio. To whom I sayde In thys fourme : Mr hyll, yow knowe, I am suer, that yow have bene sente for, for the onlye intente to s'ue my l. in the roome off a gentleman huisher : arre ye cū off goode wyll so to dooe or nooe ? he answered, w<sup>th</sup> all myn harte ; but I never s'ved In that place, and I have oon grette im- pediment, that letteth me moche In s'vice, w<sup>ch</sup> ys my heryng, but at thys psent, I thanke godde, I am verye well off it. Well, q<sup>d</sup> I, yff yow bee in helth all otherwyse, that maye bee borne w<sup>th</sup>all yvell innough. Wherin to he answered, I am verye well at thys tyme ; and so I deputed from hym, ap- poyntyng hym to bee here the nexte mornyng afre ten off the clocke In the forenoone, menyng by seven off the clocke that mornyng to have sente awaye Cornwalllys, and placed hym so as neyther off them sholde have sene or spoken w<sup>th</sup> other. The same daye at after noone, aboute fyve off the [clock], my l. grace, as hir custome ys, sente for me to gyve myn at- tendūnce that she myght walke. And In hir walkyng I tolde hir grace that Mr Cornwallice hath obtayned licence off the quenes M<sup>atie</sup> to be absente for a tyme, and that oon hyll, on off hir gracs olde s'vnts, sholde supplie hys place. Hir grace asked where hyll was. I answered hir grace, In the towne redye. Alas, Mr. Bed. sayde she, the man ys verye honest



and oon suche as I favo<sup>r</sup> well, wherof he hath tasted thys last yere paste In a grette syckenesse w<sup>ch</sup> he hath been cōtinuallye vexed w<sup>th</sup>all ever syth he was my s'vāte, w<sup>ch</sup> hath caused hym to consume so moche off hys owen s̄bstūnce, besydes all that I have don for hym my self off verye charitee, that to encrease more yll w<sup>th</sup>all towards hym self he fylt in manner desperate, wherin also I caused payne to be taken w<sup>th</sup> hym for the avoydyng thereof. The conceyte off the man I fere ys grounded uppon that he knoweth hym self to be vexed w<sup>th</sup> a pitifull disease w<sup>ch</sup> I will not name; but as he hath sayde hymself that he feleth suche payne in hys hedde and bryst that he cannot holde hys fete when yt taketh hym, and thys w<sup>th</sup>oute fayneng ys knowne to all that be acqueynted w<sup>th</sup>in my house. Wherefore I require yow to staye Cornwallyce styll, and adv'tise my lords off thys that I saye, and to require them that suche a oon maye be appoynted as ys able to s've, orells that Cornwallice maye remayne styll. And uppon thys hir sayeng, Cornwallyce remayneth, and the other in the toune also tyll yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshipp retourn yo<sup>r</sup> determinate plesure herin by thys berer. Yt maye plesse yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshipp further uppon the recepte off the quenes letter together w<sup>th</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> l., both beeng dated at Fernh̄m the xxv<sup>th</sup> off June, The quenys highnes letter declaryng unto me hir Ma<sup>ties</sup> answer to the late l<sup>res</sup> sente by the ladye Elizabeth unto hir highnes, yo<sup>r</sup> l. referryng to me as case sholde req<sup>re</sup> to reporte the effecte off the quenes highnes sayde l<sup>res</sup> by force & auctorite off hir plesure so to be, as by yo<sup>r</sup> sayde lordeshippes letters doth appere. At the fyrst, I opened unto hir grace for answer off hir late suite by my letters made unto my l. Chamb'layne, to have the repare off certayn phecisions, that yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshipp wolde be gladde to satisfie hir requeste in that parte, butte for as moche as docto<sup>r</sup> hewes hath been off late yll at ease and ys not yet thoroughlye recovered, and M<sup>r</sup>. Wendyc ys psentlye absente from the courte, there cannot nowe bee eny off the quenes highnes



phesicians sente hyther, non off them remayneng there but Mr. Owen, whooe never the lesse hath commended unto yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippes tooe honest lerned men remayneng at Oxforde, the on called docto<sup>r</sup> Barnes, thother Walbec, whom he reporteth to be verye Skylfull men; and that yf hir grace thought fytt to have enye off them, the quenes highnes ys plesed that I sholde gyve order that thei or on off them sholde repare hyther for that p<sup>r</sup>pose. To the w<sup>ch</sup> she sayde, well, now I dooe pceyve that my l. Chamberlayns<sup>z</sup> offer to me In the tower uppon my lyke request, w<sup>ch</sup> was In the respecte off myn helth, to have the repare off suche as by me sholde be named, was not to the entente to spede my requeste, but rather to knowe whom I wolde name, wheroff I sholde be suer to fayle; but as for yow to sende for enye off the men named, I am not mynded to make anye straunger pvie to the estate off my bodye, butte co<sup>m</sup>itte yt to godde as yete she sayde [I am nothyng answered for docto<sup>r</sup> huyck].<sup>a</sup> Yesterdaye, I wente to here masse in her gracs chamber; that beeng ended, in the tyme off doeng off my duetic thyngkyng to have depted from hir grace, she called me and asked whether I hadde harde off any answere that was or sholde be made by the quenes M<sup>atie</sup> to hyr late letters; uppon whyche occasion fytlye, as I tooke yt, I made hir grace answere that I hadde to declare unto hir an answere on the quenes M<sup>aties</sup> behalf, when so ever she sholde co<sup>m</sup>aunde me. lette yt be even nowe, said hir grace. yff yow wyll, I answered. bycause I was ferefull to misreporte, Therefore I have scribled yt as well as I can w<sup>th</sup> myn owen hande, and yff yow wyll gyve me leve to fetche yt. And beeng redye to gooe into hir grace w<sup>th</sup> yt, I receyved worde from hir grace by oon off the quenes M<sup>aties</sup> women, to staye till hir grace hadde dyned, and then she wolde here yt. w<sup>th</sup>in a mene pause after dyner, she sente for me, and havyng M. Tomiou

<sup>z</sup> Sir John Gage.

<sup>a</sup> The words in brackets are erased in the MS.





In my companie, who goeng w<sup>th</sup> me into the utter chamber and there stayeng, I wente in to hir grace, and required hir, yff yt so stode w<sup>th</sup> hir plesure, that he myght here the doeng off the massage. "Sche graunted yt, and I called hym in, and kneeling bye w<sup>th</sup> me, I redde unto hir grace my massage accordyng to the effecte off the quenes M<sup>atie</sup>s letter. after onys heryng off yt, she uttered certayn words bewayling hir owen chünse in that hir gracs letter, contrarye to hir expecta<sup>ti</sup>on, toke no better effecte, and desyred to here yt onys ageyn, w<sup>ch</sup> I dydde; and then hir grace sayde, I note especiallye, to my grete discomforte (w<sup>ch</sup> I shall never the lesse wyllnglye obeye) that the quenes M<sup>atie</sup> ys not plesed that I sholde moleste hir highnes w<sup>th</sup> any more off my colorable l<sup>res</sup>, whyche, all though thei be termed colorable, yet, not offendyng the quenes M<sup>atie</sup>, I must saye for my selfe, that yt was the playn troth, even as I d<sup>es</sup>yre to be saved afore godde all myghtye, and so lette yt passe. Yet Mr Bedyngfeld, yff yow thynke yow maye dooe so moche for me, I wolde have yow to receyve an answer w<sup>ich</sup> I wolde make unto yow towchyng yo<sup>r</sup> massage, w<sup>ich</sup> I wolde at the leste waye my l. off the Councell myght understonde; and that ye wolde conceyve yt uppon my words, and put yt In wrytyng and lette me here yt ageyn, and yf yt be accordyng to my menyng; so to passe yt to my l. for my better com<sup>for</sup>te In thys myn adversite. To thys I answered hir grace: I praye yow holde me excused, that I dooe not grūnte yo<sup>r</sup> request in the same. Then she sayde, yt ys lyke that I shall be offered moore then ever any psoner was in the tower, ffor the psoners be suffered to open their mynde to the lieutenant, and he to declare the same unto the Councell, and yow refuse to dooe the lyke. to thys I answered hir grace, bycause there was a div<sup>'s</sup>ite where the lieutenant dydde here a psoner declare matters towchyng hys case, and shold therof gyve notice unto the Councell, and where the psoners sholde as yt were com<sup>ma</sup>nde the lieutenant to dooe hys massage to the Councell.





Therefore I desyred that hir grace wolde gyve me leve w<sup>th</sup> patience not to agree to hir desyer herin, and so deputed from hir grace.<sup>b</sup> Yesterdaye mornynge ageyn, abouth x. of the clocke, in the tyme off hir walke, she called me to hir in to the lyttle gardeyn, and sayde, I remember yesterdaye ye refused utterlye to wryte on my behalf unto my l. off the Councell, and therefore yff yow cōtinewe In that mynde styll, I shall be In wurse case then the wurste psoner In Newe-gate, ffor thei be never gaynesayde in the tyme off there Impsonm<sup>t</sup> by oon frende or other to have there cause opened and sued for, and thys ys & shall be suche a conclusion unto me that I muste nedes continew this lyff w<sup>th</sup>oute all hoope worldelye, hollye restyng to the troth of my cause, and that before godde to be opened, armyng my self ageynst what so ever shall happen, to remayn the quenes true sbiecte as I have don duryng my lyff. yt waxeth wette, and therefore I wyll departe to my lodgyng ageyn; and so she dydde. Thus moche concernyng hir grace I thought yt my ductye to gyve yo<sup>r</sup> l. adv<sup>r</sup>tism<sup>t</sup> off, to be consydered as yt shall plesse yo<sup>r</sup> hono<sup>rs</sup>, Clerelye omittyng any parte off the massage and suite w<sup>ch</sup> my ladyes grace wolde have hadde me to have taken uppon me, and shall so dooc onlesse I have the quenes M<sup>aties</sup> warrunte or yo<sup>r</sup> lordshipps for the same.

As towchyng the state off the Countree, yt ys In verye goode quiet to the outwarde apparence, and as farre as I can lerne at thande<sup>c</sup> off Syr John Broune, Shreff, S<sup>r</sup> leonarde Chamberleyne, or Syr Wyllm Raynsforde, whoc hath hys lre to gyve his attenduñce uppon the quenes M<sup>atie</sup>. So that In the tyme off moste peryll I shall wante hys comfortable ayde, yf any attempte happen to be made, towards the charge of the quenes M<sup>atie</sup> here remayneng; and I certaynly lerne

<sup>b</sup> If Sir Henry's conduct here appears harsh, it must be remembered that this letter is written to the Council, who are thus made acquainted, in some measure, with Elizabeth's wishes, although she might not be aware of it.

<sup>c</sup> The hand.



that hys absence shall as yt weere open a gappe to sū persons not moche to be trusted off Gloucestreshire. yff yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippes dooe not release hym, then I have receyved as moche helpe at hys hande as I can. In a late secrette metyng bettween S<sup>r</sup> Leonarde Chamberlayn & me, In talke he remembered and sayde, I harde off a late metyng bettwexte Wyllm Crudge, s<sup>v</sup>n̄te to the late duke off Suff,<sup>d</sup> and Verneye, my l. gracs s<sup>v</sup>n̄te, here at the sign off the bull In Wodestocke; and by the masse, sayde he, yt cannot bee for goode, ffor yf there be any practise off yll, w<sup>th</sup> in all Englande, thys Vernye ys p<sup>rv</sup>ie to yt, and the other as mete an Instrumente for such p<sup>pp</sup>ose as can bee. Parrye, hir Coferer, lyeth at the same signe off the bull, a m<sup>v</sup>elous coularabyll place to practise in, and by my secret espiall I have gyven me to understonde that synys hys cōfying hyther w<sup>th</sup> thoose that remayneth w<sup>th</sup> hym, daylie there hath repared unto hym to the nomber off xl<sup>ti</sup> p<sup>ss</sup>ons In hys owen lyverie, besydes the daylie repare off my ladys gracs s<sup>v</sup>nts, beeng mannye more then have cause to repare hyther for any p<sup>rv</sup>ision. I have delyvered to the berer heroff the bylls off tooe s<sup>v</sup>vyng men whyche were cōmaunded to brynge p<sup>ss</sup>ents hyther uppon yo<sup>r</sup> cōmaundm<sup>t</sup> to be shewde together, w<sup>th</sup> other matters by mouth to be declared. And so, as the quenes highnes poore s<sup>v</sup>n̄te and bedeman, I cōmende yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippes to o<sup>r</sup> lorde allmyghte. ffrom Wodestocke, the iiij<sup>th</sup> of July, 1554.

*Postscript.*

My lords, yt hath cū to my knowledge, by dyv<sup>s</sup>e credible and w<sup>s</sup>hipfull p<sup>ss</sup>ons, that the remayneng off Cranmere,

<sup>d</sup> Henry Grey, third Marquis of Dorset, K.G., created Duke of Suffolk, Oct. 11, 1551, father of the celebrated Lady Jane Grey. He survived the execution of his daughter, with whom he had taken part, but being found guilty of joining in Wyatt's rebellion, he was beheaded Feb. 23, 1554. See an account of his second insurrection in *Queen Jane and Queen Mary*, p. 122.



Rydleye and Latimer at Oxforde in suche sort as theye dooe, hath don nooe small hurte In theys pts, even amonge those that were knowne to be goode afore.\*

---

The counsellis Lres answareng to my former Letters.

After o<sup>r</sup> verye hartye comēdacons: we have receyved y<sup>r</sup> Letters of the iiij<sup>th</sup> of this moneth by this bearer, your brother, whiche we have shewed to the Quenes highnes, whose Matie takethe the same and yo<sup>r</sup> adv'tysem<sup>t</sup> therin conteyned, in verye good and acceptable part, and geoveth you her hartye thanks for the same, and for aunswere therunto hathe willed us to signyfy unto you as followeth. Fyrst, as towching the sycknes that is alledged Hill sholde be vexed w<sup>th</sup>all, her highnes pleasure is y<sup>t</sup> ye shall diligentely enquer the truthe of the matter and yf he be in case to serve, he maye then Remayne theare according to the former order. Marye yf yt shall appere unto you y<sup>t</sup> he hathe anye soche dysease as is reported, by reason whereof he shalbe to ūfyt to serve, then maye you cause him to be returned home ageyne, and gyve order y<sup>t</sup> Smythe who was appoynted to supplye y<sup>t</sup> place before, maye, yf he be recovered and meet therefore, be placed in Cornewallyes stede, or elles Cornewallys to remayne theare still in case Smythe by reason of sycknes be not fyt for the p<sup>r</sup>pose. As towching the L. Elizabethes request to have you wright her mynde hether, the Quenes

\* These illustrious Reformers, whose sufferings are too well known to require mention here, had been conveyed to Oxford on the 8th of March previous, where Latimer and Ridley were burnt, Oct. 16, 1555; and Cranmer, March 21, 1556. Future events have indeed justified Sir Henry's words, though not in the sense that he intended; and "no small hurt" was done to his cause when they lighted "such a candle, by God's grace, in England, as shall never be put out."—Latimer's last words, *Foxe*, III., 503.





highnes is pleased y<sup>t</sup> ye shall wright those things y<sup>t</sup> she shall desier you, and to signyfy the same unto us of her Ma<sup>ties</sup> Councell, sending yo<sup>r</sup> L<sup>tes</sup> towching y<sup>t</sup> matter inclosed in som paper directed to her highnes, So as she maye her self have the fyrst sight thereof. As for S<sup>r</sup> Willm<sup>o</sup> Reynsforde his continuance theare, her Ma<sup>ties</sup> having bene moved of y<sup>e</sup> matter, is pleased for those considera<sup>co</sup>ns men<sup>co</sup>ned in yo<sup>r</sup> letter y<sup>t</sup> he shall remayne at home for yo<sup>r</sup> better asistūce and the good staye of the Countrey theare abowtes. Her highnes L<sup>tes</sup> latelye addressed unto him for his attendūce here in any wyse notw<sup>th</sup>standing. For his better discharge wherin, ye shall receyve herew<sup>th</sup> o<sup>r</sup> L<sup>tes</sup> addressed unto him signyfyng her gracs pleasure in that behalf, w<sup>ch</sup> we praye yow cause to be sent unto him accordinglye. As for doctor Cranmer, and those other y<sup>t</sup> remayne at Oxfforde, we shall shortlye cause soche order to be taken w<sup>th</sup> them as shalbe convenyent. And thus we byd you hartelye farewell. From Farnchm, ye vij<sup>th</sup> of July, A<sup>o</sup> 1554.

Yo<sup>r</sup> assured loving friends,

STE. WYNTON, cancell.

ARUNDELL.

THOMAS ELY, elect.

EDWARDE HASTINGS.

WILLM. PETER.

THOMAS WHARTON.

J. BOURNE.

*Postscript.* We p<sup>re</sup>ye you to cause y<sup>e</sup> meeting of Verneye & others at y<sup>e</sup> signe of the bull to be diligentlye enquired of, and to certifye unto us what ye shall fynde therin. And also to gyve Comaundm<sup>t</sup> unto Parrye, in the Quene's highnes name, y<sup>t</sup> he use not anye more to have anye soche Resorte of serv<sup>nts</sup> unto him; and to certifye also unto us whether he shall obeye this order or not.

---



The Quenes Letters unto me.

MARYE Y<sup>e</sup> QUENE.

BY Y<sup>e</sup> QUENE.

Trustye and right welbeloved, we gret you well; & wheare we understande y<sup>t</sup> by occasion of certeyn o<sup>r</sup> instruccions Latelye gyvene unto you, Ye doe continuallye make yo<sup>r</sup> personall abode w<sup>th</sup>in that o<sup>r</sup> howse of Woodstock, w<sup>th</sup>owt removing from thence, at anye tyme, w<sup>ch</sup> thing might p<sup>a</sup>dventure in continuance be both som daunger to yo<sup>r</sup> helth and be occasion also y<sup>t</sup> ye shall not be so well able to understand the state of the Countrie theare abowts, as otherwyse ye might, We let you wit y<sup>t</sup>, in considera<sup>o</sup>n thereof, we are pleased ye maye, at anye tyme when yo<sup>r</sup> self shall thinke conveyent, make yo<sup>r</sup> repayre from owt of o<sup>r</sup> sayed howse, leaving one of yo<sup>r</sup> brethren to loke to yo<sup>r</sup> charge, and se to the good governūce of that howse in yo<sup>r</sup> absence. So as nevertheles ye returne backe ageyne yo<sup>r</sup> self at night, for the better loking to yo<sup>r</sup> sayed Charge. And for yo<sup>r</sup> better ease and recrea<sup>o</sup>n, we are in lyke maner pleased y<sup>t</sup> ye and yo<sup>r</sup> brethren maye at yo<sup>r</sup> libertyes halk<sup>f</sup> for yo<sup>r</sup> pastyme at the partrige, or hunt the hare, w<sup>th</sup>in that o<sup>r</sup> maner of Woodstock, or anye of o<sup>r</sup> grounds adioynyng to the same, ffrom tyme to tyme, when ye shall thynke moste convenient; and that also ye maye, yf ye shall so thinke good, cause yo<sup>r</sup> wyf<sup>s</sup> to be sent for, and to remayne theare w<sup>th</sup> you as long as yo<sup>r</sup> self shall thinke meete. Geven under o<sup>r</sup> signet, at o<sup>r</sup> castle of Fernhām, ye vij<sup>th</sup> of Julyc, y<sup>e</sup> seconde yere of o<sup>r</sup> Reigne.

---

<sup>f</sup> Hawk.

<sup>s</sup> Catherine, daughter of John Townsend, and heiress of Sir Roger Townsend, of Rainham, Norfolk. She was buried at Oxburgh, Dec. 7, 1581.



## My letters to the Councell.

My humble dutye to yo<sup>r</sup> good lordeshippes remembered: maye yt plesse the same to be advertysed, y<sup>t</sup> this p<sup>s</sup>ent son-daye, of thopenyng of my brother Edmond, yt is com<sup>e</sup> to my knowledge y<sup>t</sup> one John Bryd<sup>es</sup>, servyng my l. Elizabethes grace here in her wardrobe, uppon saturdaye in the fore none, sholde, in the tyme of her graces walking in the pryve garden, goe into the chamber theare bye, wheare I doe lodge two of my serv<sup>n</sup>ts for the safe loking to of that passage, over and besyds the locking of one dore at thover heade of the sayed stayer, w<sup>ch</sup> hath not b<sup>e</sup>n unlocked but by my self and the Smyth for thamendyng of yt, the kye being allwayes in myne owne keping, wheare the same Brydges, taking occasion of certeyne things lieng in the sayd chamber, sholde speke certeyne w<sup>r</sup>ds in the hering of this bearer, my Sonn; Henry Sackford, my serv<sup>n</sup>te, being one of them that lyethe theare, was also in the chamber, and harde not the same words spoken, but my Son, as I am enformed. Thone being so nere unto me as a Sonne, thother as a serv<sup>n</sup>te, I thynke it my dutye, for thavoyding of all suspi<sup>c</sup>ons, not onelye to sende the same partyes Immediatlye unto yo<sup>r</sup> l. to be examyned and further ordered as shall please yo<sup>r</sup> l. to comaunde, But also to referre y<sup>e</sup> matter thereof rising to youre honorable Consideracon. Uppon y<sup>e</sup> recept of yo<sup>r</sup> l. l<sup>r</sup>es of y<sup>e</sup> vij<sup>th</sup> of this p<sup>s</sup>ent, and by thauthorite of the same, I dyd declare unto my l. grace that the Quenes Highnes was plesed y<sup>t</sup> I sholde wright those things y<sup>t</sup> her grace sholde desyer, and to signyfye yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippes of. Synce w<sup>ch</sup> tyme she hathe comaunded me nothing. Uppon saturdaye, her gracs face in the mornyng was somewhat swolne: the same night, as she sayed her self, she was verye evell at ease; neverthelesse as towching councell of phisick she speaketh nothing. As furre as I coule learne by anye meane, Hyll was unmeet, as was before alledged.





Smythe continueth in his ague, and not able to serve, so according to yo<sup>r</sup> pleasures Cornwallys remayneth, full unfyt to all p<sup>r</sup>poses yf theare were anye other choyse. I sente my brother Anthonye w<sup>th</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> l. message unto Pary for resorte, layeng as good espiall for the same as I can. Verneye hathe bēn absent from the signe of the bull theis ix dayes, as by enquirye I learne. He is gone to an offyce he hathe of my l. gracs gyfte, wheare he is in variance for ceyteyne haye growing in a medowe by him latelye mowne, and by an other caryed awaye. The Quenes Ma<sup>ties</sup> moneye, by two severall warrants of her highnes by me receyved, is imployed aboute her highnes servyce here, lacking only lxxij<sup>li</sup>; at this present being one other paye daye which extendeth to xxv<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup>, the rest sufficeth not for two payes more. The p<sup>t</sup>iculer declarācon hereof I shall send unto yo<sup>r</sup> l. by y<sup>e</sup> next messenger, and herin verye necessitye shall Compell me, being in this straunge countrey from myne acquayntūnce, and a very pore man yf I were at home, humbly to beseche yo<sup>r</sup> l. to be meanes y<sup>t</sup> moneye maye be had aforehand for the mayntenūce of the Quenes servyce during the tyme yt shallbe her pleasure to use the same. I doe understande y<sup>t</sup> Sr Leonarde Chamberlayne sholde imediatlye take his Jeourney towards his offyce in J. and Gurneseye, were yt not y<sup>t</sup> he taryethe to see his wyf<sup>h</sup> brought in bedd, w<sup>ch</sup> hathe loked her self every houre this sevenight; whose psence in this place, by all mens opinions and by myne affecōn also, yf anye ivell spirytt sholde blowe up a storme to the perell of the charge wherunto the Quenes Highnes hathe comāunded me to serve, were most nedefull to be had here, yet not knowing howe necessarye a ser<sup>v</sup>nt he is

<sup>h</sup> The burial of this lady is mentioned in Machyn's *Diary*, p. 135. 1557. "The v day of May afor non was bered my lade Chamburlayne, the wyff of ser Lenard Chamburlayne, of Oxffordshyre. . . . with prestes and clarkes, a grett compane of mornars: and ther dyd pryche att the masse docthur Chad-say, and he mad a godly sermon: and after, a grett dener: and master Long-kaster was the harold: and ther was a grett dolle of money at the churchc."





in thother place, I dare not enterpryse to be anye suter for his staye at home. I have delivered to this bearer the xāiacon of Andrew Ross towching prophesieng, of whose words Byrche- all late sent unto yo<sup>r</sup> l. dyd report his tale as by the deposiçon of Block & Robyns, taken by my l. Mordunt,<sup>i</sup> dothe appere unto yo<sup>r</sup> l. The same Andrewe I have caused to b dñ unto the charge of M<sup>r</sup> Parye, to be forthe cōmyng at yo<sup>r</sup> pleasures, In the presence of the maior of Woodstock. This Countreye at thys psente is in quyet estate, as far as I knowe. So beseching o<sup>r</sup> Lord Almightye to sende a prosperous meting of o<sup>r</sup> most dread sov'aigne Ladye and y<sup>e</sup> most noble Prynce, and to continue yo<sup>r</sup> l. in their seryvce long, to his pleasure & yo<sup>r</sup> hono<sup>r</sup>, I leave to trouble the same at this tyme. ffrom Woodstocke, the xvj<sup>th</sup> of July, 1554.

---

The Councelles Lres to me.

After o<sup>r</sup> right hartye cōmendacons, we have receyved yo<sup>r</sup> Lres and signyfyed the contents of them to the Quenes highnes, whoe takethe yo<sup>r</sup> diligence in verye good parte, and for aunswere hath willed us to signyfy unto you, y<sup>t</sup> fyndyng Brydgs of soche mysbehavo<sup>r</sup> in wordes as ye wright of, ye shall in anye wyse order him according to his deserts, cōmitting him to warde till we maye at leysure in thend of Somer consider the nature of his offence. As towching moneye, order shalbe taken for yo<sup>r</sup> want to yo<sup>r</sup> contentaçon. S<sup>r</sup> Leonarde Chamberleyne maye tarye theare w<sup>t</sup> you for a whyle longer, and so you maye saye unto him. Thexāiacon of Andrewe we have sene, and esteme the sayeings mere vanitye, wherefore we think he remayneth worthelye in

<sup>i</sup> John, first Lord Mordaunt, summoned to Parliament from May 4, 1532, to Nov. 5, 1558. He died August 28, 1562, and was buried at Turvey, Bedfordshire.



pryson whyther ye have comitted. And thus we byd you hartelye farewell, at Walthiñ, y<sup>e</sup> xix<sup>th</sup> of Julye, 1554.

Yo<sup>r</sup> loving frends,

STE. WINTON, cancell.

THOMAS ELY, elect.

JOHN GAGE.

My letters to the Councell.

Maye it plesse yo<sup>r</sup> good L., uppon y<sup>e</sup> receipt of yo<sup>r</sup> L<sup>tes</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> xix<sup>th</sup> of this psent, I understand yo<sup>r</sup> pleasures that Brydgs, for his mysbehavo<sup>r</sup> in words, sholde be comitted to warde till yo<sup>r</sup> L. might consider the nature of his offence at leysure in thende of thys Somer. And bycause he is onelye ap-  
poynted to serve my l. Elzabethes grace in her wardrobe, bothe of the Robes and beddes, and yo<sup>r</sup> l. dyd not determyne anye other pson to serve in that place, Therefore I have not hetherto made him pvye to anye his offence, or cōmitted him to anye other ward then w<sup>t</sup> salf loking to w<sup>th</sup>in the howse as he was before; wheare I dare, by godds grace, aunswere for his forthecomīng, unles yt ylease yo<sup>r</sup> L. otherwyse to determyn, notw<sup>th</sup>standing the Consideraçon afore rehersed. I have deliv<sup>d</sup> unto my brother Anthonye, the bearer hereof, a breief and book, declaring howe the S<sup>m</sup> of cciiij<sup>xx</sup> li and odde moneye is hollye employed and bestowed, whiche I receyved by vertue of twoe sev'all warrants of the Quenes Mat<sup>ties</sup>, beseching you to receyve him a sutor for more moneye, yf yt shall please you to have the servyce continue according to yo<sup>r</sup> l. pmyse men<sup>c</sup>oned in yo<sup>r</sup> letters abovesayed. Theare hathe Com to my knowledge synce my last wrighting unto yo<sup>r</sup> l., ij sev'all matters tending to notable sedi<sup>c</sup>on; The holle circumstances whereof appering by divers l<sup>tes</sup> my sayd brother hathe to deliver unto yo<sup>r</sup> l. In w<sup>ch</sup>



cases, or the lyke hereafter to insue, I shall beseche you to put order for the ponyshem<sup>t</sup> of the offenders.<sup>k</sup> Sr Willm Reynsford hathe taken great payne in Ryding to Coventry for the taking of one of the offenders. Thus, w<sup>t</sup> remēber-ūnce of my humble dutye being at this tyme in good quyet as farre as I can understand other than is abovesayed, I shall beseche o<sup>r</sup> Lorde god almightye to sende y<sup>e</sup> King, o<sup>r</sup> m<sup>r</sup>, and the Quene, o<sup>r</sup> most dere sov'aigne Ladye, longe & prosperous Reigne, w<sup>t</sup> honorable frute and offspring of mariage, to the Comfort of all goode inglyshe subiects, I leave to trouble yo<sup>r</sup> l. at this tyme. ffrom Woodstock, y<sup>e</sup> xxx<sup>th</sup> of July, A<sup>o</sup> 1554.

*Postscript.* My ladye Elizabethes grace, after masse was done this psent daye, willed and requyred me to conceyve a sute of hers to be made unto yo<sup>r</sup> L., to be meanes for her unto the Quenes highnes; which I have doñ, and herin inclosed yt and sealed and dyrected unto the Quenes M<sup>atie</sup>, according to yo<sup>r</sup> Coñmaundm<sup>t</sup> expssed In yo<sup>r</sup> l<sup>res</sup>, dated at ffarnhm, y<sup>e</sup> vij<sup>th</sup> of Julye, A<sup>o</sup> 1554, wherunto I requyred her to put her signe in proffe y<sup>t</sup> yt was agreable to her mynde. Since Coñmaundem<sup>t</sup> gyvene to him on yo<sup>r</sup> L. behalf, for anye repayer unto him, other then necessytye requyreth, by the espiall y<sup>t</sup> I can make, I perceyve nothing but well. Verneye is Comē to him ageyne and hathe beñ theare this sevenight. Yf it shalbe determyned by the Quenes highnes and you, my L., y<sup>t</sup> this great Ladye shall remayn in this howse, then of necessitye theare must be repacons done bothe to the covering of the howse in leade & slatt and especiallye in glass and Casemonds, orelles neyther she nor anye y<sup>t</sup> attendethe uppon her shalbe able to abyde for Coulde, and the Coffero<sup>r</sup> makethe me beleve y<sup>t</sup> he can make no provision for wood here for anye money w<sup>thowt</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> L. helpe.

<sup>k</sup> These were the players at Coventry, mentioned in his next letter.





My ladye Elizabethes graces sute.

My ladye Elizabeth, this p<sup>s</sup>ent xxx<sup>th</sup> of Julye, requyred me to make reporte of her graces mynde as her suyt to yo<sup>r</sup> hono<sup>rs</sup>, to be meanes to the Quene's Ma<sup>tie</sup> on her behalf to this effect. To beseche yo<sup>r</sup> l. all to Consider her wofull case, y<sup>t</sup> being but onys lycensed to wright as an humble Sutres unto the Quenes highnes, and receyved thereby noe soche Comforte as she hoped to have dōn, but to her further dyscomforte in a message by me opened, y<sup>t</sup> it was the Quenes Highnes pleasure [not] to be anye more molested w<sup>t</sup> her gracs letters, y<sup>t</sup> yt maye please the same and that uppon verye pitye, considering her longe imprisonm<sup>t</sup> and restraynt of libertye, eyther to charge her w<sup>t</sup> speciall matter to be aunswered unto and tryed, or to graunt her libertye to cōm unto her highnes p<sup>s</sup>ence, whiche she sayethe she wolde not desyer were yt not y<sup>t</sup> she knowethe her self to be clere evene before god, for her alegiance. And yf also by yo<sup>r</sup> good media<sup>cons</sup> she might not enioye y<sup>e</sup> Quenes highnes most gracious ffavo<sup>r</sup>, w<sup>th</sup>out anye scruples or suspicōns of her trothe, she had rather willingly suffer thys that she dothe and moche more then her Ma<sup>tye</sup> sholde in anye cace be troubled or dysquyeted towching her, whose hono<sup>r</sup> suerly and p<sup>s</sup>er-va<sup>con</sup>, she sayethe, she dothe desyre above all things in this worlde. Requyring me further to move Chefelye as manye of you, my lords, as were a counsell ptyes and p<sup>r</sup>vye to and for thexecu<sup>con</sup> of the will of the Kings Ma<sup>tye</sup>,<sup>1</sup> her father, to further this her graces suyt abovesayed. And yf neyther of theis two her suyts maye be obteyned by yo<sup>r</sup> l. for her, that then yt might please y<sup>e</sup> Quenes highnes to graunt y<sup>t</sup> So<sup>m</sup> of you, my l., maye have leave to repayer hether unto her

<sup>1</sup> King Henry VIII. had willed the crown to Elizabeth after the death of Edward VI. and Mary, without issue; and some of his executors were still of the Privy Council. See the will in Nicolas's *Testamenta Vetusta*, I., 37.



and to receyve her suyts of her owne mowthe to be opened.  
 Werby she maye take a relese not to think her self utterlye  
 desolate of all refuge in this worlde.

---

The Councells letters.

After our hartye comendacons. The quenes highnesse  
 hath sene yo<sup>r</sup> letters, with suche other matter as ye sente  
 unto hir M<sup>atie</sup> by the same, w<sup>ch</sup> hir highnes wyll take a tyme  
 to consider, and at convenient leysure make suche answeere  
 thereunto as shall be necessarie. And as to touching your  
 requeste to be remembered w<sup>th</sup> moneye, hir M<sup>atie</sup> wyll cause  
 order to be taken w<sup>th</sup>in these viij or ten dayes for yo<sup>r</sup> satis-  
 faccon In that behalfe as appertayneth. As to the Copie off  
 the letter that ye sente hyther, hir highnes wyll In lyke  
 manner take a tyme to consider the same, and thereuppon  
 gyve suche ordre for the quietnes off yo<sup>r</sup> s<sup>'</sup>vice, as ye shall  
 have cause to reste satisfied, and so wee bydde yow ryght  
 hartyllye well to fare. From Wyndesore the vij<sup>th</sup> off August,  
 1554.

Yo<sup>r</sup> lovyng ffrendes,

STE. WINTON, cancell.

THOM<sup>s</sup>. ELY, elect.

JO. BOURNE.

---

My letters to the Councell.

Myn humble duetye to yo<sup>r</sup> honorable lordeshippes remem-  
 bred, These shall be to beseche the same that the berer heroff  
 (my brother Edmonde) maye rece moneye accordyng to yo<sup>r</sup>  
 late determinacon by yo<sup>r</sup> letters off the vij<sup>th</sup> off thys psente,  
 for the dispatches or cotinuunce off the quenes M<sup>ties</sup> soudiers



here, as yt shall stonde w<sup>th</sup> the plesure off hir highnesse and yow, my l. Uppon ffrydaye laste my l. Elizabeths grace, in the tyme off hir walke in thē over garden here in the fore-noone off the same daye, sayde unto me, I have verye slooe spede In the answare off anye my suits, and I knowe yt ys ever so, when that there ys not oon appoynted to gyve daylie attendūce in sute makyng for answere; and therefore, sayth she, I praye yow lette me sende a s'vnte off myn owne, to whom I wyll doo the message in yo<sup>r</sup> heryng that he shall dooe by my cōmaundm<sup>t</sup>, and thys I thynke (sayde shce) ys notte ageynst the order and s'vice appoynted unto yow. To w<sup>ch</sup> I answered, requiryng hir grace to be contented, ffor I neyther colde nor wolde assente unto any suche hir requeste. Then, sayde she, I am at a mervelous afterdele,<sup>m</sup> ffor I have knowen that the wyff hath been receyved to sue for hir husbonde; the kynseman, frende or s'vnte for them that hath been In the case I nowe am, and never denyed. To that I answered, I my self am off small experience In suche case. That not w<sup>th</sup>standyng I trust yt shall notte be long or my l. off the Councell wyll remember yo<sup>r</sup> suite and answere the same. And so hir grace ended. Thys Countrie remayneth at this daye In verye goode quiet, as farre as I can here, Savyng sū verye simple psons hath uttered certayn words sediciouslye, w<sup>ch</sup> hath been bye & bye opened unto the Justices off the peace, whoe be verye diligente in the serching oute and punyshyng off the same. At my laste sendyng to yo<sup>r</sup> lordships by my brother Anthonie, I advertised yow off certayn players, and off oon heywoode,<sup>n</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> wrote a sedicious letter at Coventrie, and there remayneth In prison.

<sup>m</sup> *Afterdeal*, disadvantage.—*Halliwel*.

<sup>n</sup> Coventry had long been celebrated for the plays or "mysteries" performed there. The Heywood mentioned above and previously, as accused of sedition, could hardly have been the well-known "Epigrammatist," as he was in great favour at the court of Queen Mary; and his sons, Ellis and Jasper, were graduates of Oxford, and became zealous Jesuits.





Yff yt myght plesē yo<sup>r</sup> lordshipp to determyn yo<sup>r</sup> order to the comissioners and other officers towching the same, yt sholde be moche comforte to them In their s<sup>'</sup>vice, and terro<sup>r</sup> to the lyke offendō<sup>rs</sup>. I dooe here saye that there ys grette waste made uppon thys grette ladies possessions: the reporte thereof ys notte so credible, that I dare saye yt ys so; butte I thought yt my duetye to gyve you advisem<sup>t</sup>, that yt maye be inquired off. Thus cōmendyng yo<sup>r</sup> l. to o<sup>r</sup> lorde allmyghtie, I take my leve off the same, from the quenes Maties house off Woodestock, the xvj<sup>th</sup> daye of August, A<sup>o</sup>. 1554.

---

My letters to my l. off Elye. °

After my hartye Commendacons to yo<sup>r</sup> goode l. So yt ys that as yow dooe knowe I have contynewed thys s<sup>'</sup>vice by the space off xv weeks, in care off mynde and some travell off bodye, w<sup>ch</sup> I wolde be gladde to make suite to be relyved off, yff I might knowe yt sholde be taken in goode parte. And hayng nooe ffrende w<sup>ch</sup> I beleve my self to be so answered off as off yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshipp; Even thereuppon I am bolde by theese hartylie to desyer yo<sup>r</sup> travell in my behalf (yff yt so stonde w<sup>th</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> goode opinion) to the quenes Matie, to graunte me my discharge from the same; wherin I trust my l. Chauncelo<sup>ur</sup> p wyll ioynes w<sup>th</sup> yow, yff yt contente yow to move hym thereunto, whooe, by words of mervelous effecte, comp<sup>'</sup>sing both the quenes cōmaundm<sup>t</sup> that I sholde enter in to yt, and hys earnest requeste at that tyme also dydde cause me to take in hande the same. And leste my sayde l. sholde forgette, I praye yow putte hym In remembrance that he hadde thys talke w<sup>th</sup> me uppon the Caulseye,<sup>q</sup>

° Thirlby, Bishop of Ely.

p Bishop Gardiner.

q Causeway, (*via calceata*.)





betwexte the house off sayncte Jamys and Charyng Crosse ; and what yt shall contente yow to dooe for me herin, I shall desyer yow to be assertayned by yo<sup>r</sup> l<sup>res</sup> upon the retourn off the messenger. I made<sup>e</sup> late a suite unto yow for yo<sup>r</sup> house at the blacke friers, and receyved answere that yow hadde otherwyse disposed the same ; yet, rememberyng that yow hadde an house off my l. off Bath in holbourn, w<sup>ch</sup> as the case now stondeth I thynke yo<sup>r</sup> l. wyll have lyttle plesure to use, and yff by yo<sup>r</sup> goode mene I myght obtayne the same at my l. off Bathes<sup>r</sup> hands, yow sholde dooe unto me a grette goode tourne, w<sup>ch</sup> have nooe house off refuge in london, butte the Comon Inne, and wolde be gladde to gyve large moneye to be avoyded off that incōvenience. And thus, remayneng at the quenes M<sup>aties</sup> house off Woodestocke (oute off the whych I was never by the space of vj howers syth my cōnyng into the same) I leave to trubble yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshipp w<sup>th</sup> thys my rude wrytyng, at the house aforesayde, the xvj<sup>th</sup> daye off August, 1554.

---

The Councells letters.

After o<sup>r</sup> ryght hartye cōmendacons, the quenes highnes ys plesed that the l. Anne Graye shall nowe at the retourn off M<sup>res</sup> Tomewe repaire hom to hir mansion house for a tyme, w<sup>ch</sup> hir highnes hath wylled us to signifie unto yow, to thende ye myght knowe her plesure herin. And thus we bydde yow ryght hartylie to farewell. ffrom Westminster, the xx<sup>th</sup> off Auguste, 1554.

JOHN GAGE.

HENRYE JERNEGAN.

---

<sup>r</sup> John Bouchier, second Earl of Bath ; one of Queen Mary's earliest adherents. He died in 1560.



After my humble duetye to yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippes remembered, theys shall be to advertise yow that, the xxvj<sup>th</sup> daye of August last paste, my l. Elizabeths grace after hir confession, as hir chappley<sup>n</sup> s declared to me, in Catholyke fourme dydde receyve the most comfortable sacramente. And afore hir grace wente to the receyte thereoff, she called M. Tomeo, the quenes Maties woman and me, and wee, knelyng afore hir grace, not knoweng what hir grace mente by the same, she opened hir mynde by theys words, ptestyng, That hir grace, In all hyr lyffe, hadde don nooe thyng, nor intended to dooe, that was perilous to the pson off the quenes highnes or the Comonwelth off thys Realme, as godde, to hoos m<sup>c</sup>ie she then mynded to co<sup>m</sup>itte hyr selfe, was iudge; and that don, receyved. At dyverse tymes synyse, hyr grace hath co<sup>m</sup>aunded me to wryte unto yow, my l., wyche neverthelesse was fyrst ordered, as yo<sup>r</sup> plesure was, hyr grace hath called uppon me for answeere, leyeng to my charge, that bycause I am so scrupulous that I wyll notte assente that hyr grace maye wryte hyr self unto yow, my l., and sende the same by a s<sup>v</sup>nte off hir owen that ys not daylye co<sup>m</sup>aunded to wayte uppon hir grace; w<sup>ch</sup> s<sup>v</sup>nte, hir grac<sup>s</sup> devise ys, sholde receyve hyr letter and message of my reporte, & delyver yt onlye, w<sup>th</sup>oute spekyng w<sup>th</sup> hyr grace; that that was the onlye cause whye she hadde nooe manner off answeere to hir suite; and hir grace sayth she ys suer yo<sup>r</sup> l. wyll smyle in yo<sup>r</sup> sleeves when ye knowe thys my Scrupelulnesse. Wherunto I made answeere, that I hadde rather adventure to bere yo<sup>r</sup> displeasures for that, then for psump<sup>c</sup>on: and so ended. Wherfore I beseche yo<sup>r</sup> l. to retourn yo<sup>r</sup> plesures how I shall demene my self In answaryng thys matter, upon the co<sup>m</sup>yng

\* His christian name was William, as he is addressed as "Sir William" further on. The names of Elizabeth's chaplains at about this period were, Bingham, John Rauffe, and Alene.—*Cecill Papers*, p. 70. "One Master Yong" served her in that office while she was imprisoned in the Tower.—*Foxe*, III., 945.



hom of thys massenger. I made suite unto yo<sup>r</sup> l., in my latter letter, for the glasyng and slatyng off the lodgyngs w<sup>ch</sup> off necessite be to be occupied ffor the tyme off thys grette ladyes aboode here, wherein also I praye yo<sup>r</sup> l. gyve knowledge. The king and quenes M<sup>aties</sup> moneye of an cl<sup>i</sup>, receyved by force off there warrūnte by thys berer my brother Edmonde, ys fullye payde to the soldiours s'vyng here, and thei remayne unpayde for ten dayes at the wrytyng hereoff. Even so, levyng to truble yo<sup>r</sup> lordshipps, I co<sup>m</sup>ende the same to o<sup>r</sup> lorde god hys moste blessed tui<sup>co</sup>n, at the quenes M<sup>aties</sup> house off Wodestock, the xiiij<sup>th</sup> off September, 1554.

---

The Councells l<sup>res</sup>.

Mr Bedyngfeld, after o<sup>r</sup> ryght hartye co<sup>m</sup>enda<sup>co</sup>ns: The quenes M<sup>atie</sup>, havynge seen yo<sup>r</sup> l<sup>res</sup> off the xiiij<sup>th</sup> of this moneth addressed unto us, taketh yo<sup>r</sup> advertisem<sup>t</sup> in verye goode parte, and ys verye gladde that the lady Elizabeths grace doth so well conforme hir self in the receyvyng off the most blessed sacramente off the alter. And towchyng hyr requeste to wryte unto us by some extraordinarie s'v<sup>nte</sup> off hyr owen, the quenes M<sup>atie</sup> ys plesed that, yo<sup>r</sup> self receyvyng the l<sup>res</sup> and inclosyng the same w<sup>th</sup>in your owen, maye so addresse the sayde s'v<sup>nte</sup> w<sup>th</sup> them unto us, and yow shall receyve hir M<sup>aties</sup> plesure for answare. Towchyng the tylyng & glasyng off that house, hir M<sup>tie</sup> ys plesed the same shall bee furw<sup>th</sup> repared in plac<sup>s</sup> necessarie; for the doeng wherof, yf wee maye knowe what the charge wyll bee, wee wyll pcure moneye to be sente for doeng the same. And thus wee





bydde yow most hartlye fare well, ffrom hampton Courte  
thys xv<sup>th</sup> off September, 1554.

Yo<sup>r</sup> assured ffrends,

STE. WINTON, cancell.

BEDFORD.<sup>†</sup>

THOMS. ELY.

JOHN GAGE.

WILLM. PETRE.

JO. BOURNE.

My lres to the Councell.

Appon the retourn off my brother Edmonde w<sup>th</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> honorable lres, dated at hampton Courte the xv<sup>th</sup> off thys psent moneth, I dydde take knowledge that yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippes hadde obtayned of the quenes M<sup>atie</sup> that my l. Elizabeths grace myght wryte unto yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippes, delyveryng the same unto me to be addressed unto yo<sup>r</sup> hono<sup>rs</sup>, inclosed in my letter, by on off hyr gracs extraordinarie s<sup>vs</sup>nts; wheruppon, the mondaye beeng the xvij<sup>th</sup> daye, In the fore noone of the same, I declared that yo<sup>r</sup> l. hadde g<sup>r</sup>unted hir gracs late desyre in fourme abovesayde, w<sup>ch</sup> was gladde tydyngs, as I tooke yt; yet hir grace at that tyme dydde neyther comaunde me to ppare thyngs for hir grace to wryte w<sup>th</sup>, or named whoe sholde bee hir massenger: and so I depted. Hir grace never spake worde off that matter moore tyll the sondaye foloweng, in the tyme off hir gracs walke at the after noone; at w<sup>ch</sup> tyme hir grace comaunded to ppare hyr penne & ynke and paper ageynst the nexte daye; w<sup>ch</sup> I dydde. Uppon mondaye, In the morneng, hyr grace sente M<sup>res</sup> Morton, the quenes highnes woman, for the same; to whom I delyvered

<sup>†</sup> John Russell, first Earl of Bedford, K.G., Lord Privy Seal. He was the Ambassador appointed to conduct Philip into England. His portrait is engraved in *Lodge*, Vol. II. He died Mach 15, 1555.



a Standysh, v<sup>w</sup> w<sup>th</sup> fyve penms, ij shets off fyne pap, and oon course shete, inclosing the same w<sup>th</sup> thys request unto the sayde M<sup>rs</sup> Morton, that she sholde make suite to my ladyes grace on my behalf, that yt wolde plesse hir grace not to use the same, butte in the sight off mastresse Tomio or hir. And the same mastresse Morton dydde thys, and broute me worde that hir grace hadde consented to my sayde suite; and that I sholde also sende worde unto ffraunces Verneye, hir gracs ordinari s<sup>v</sup>nte, lyeng in the toune off Wodestocke w<sup>th</sup> hir Coferer, to be massenger; where I pceyve thei use as moche prvie conference to hyr grace and from hir as thei lyst, Even as I adv<sup>t</sup>ised yo<sup>r</sup> l. longe agooe: the house also beeng a Comon Inne, wherin thei dooe lye, and thei so politicque as thei bee, I can gette no knowledge off there doengs by eny espiall: thys only I am suer of, thei mete notte together In pson. At the after noone, in hir gracs goyng to walke, I harde hir saye she hadde suche payne In hir hedde that she colde wryte nooe moore that daye. Tewsdaye, in the mornyg, as I lerned off mastresse Morton, she washed hir hedde. At after noone of the same daye, after three off the clocke, hir grace sente for me by mastresse Tomio, and at myn awaytyng uppon hir she there comaunded me to wryte the lfe hir grace had wreten, sayeng she never wrote to yo<sup>r</sup> l. but by a Secretorie; and I am not suffered at thys tyme to have non, and therfore yow must nedes dooe yt. I prayed hir grace to pdon me, ffor that I was notte able; yet, at hir gracs importune comaundment & desyer, I wrote as she redde unto me off hyr hande wrytyng, w<sup>ich</sup> she retayneth as a minute. And after yt was dated hir grace dydde wryte w<sup>th</sup> hir owen hande; butte what, godde knoweth: that don, hir grace comaunded me to make yt upp. And hir grace wolde have sealed yt; butte, beeng verye colde, she required M<sup>rs</sup> Morton to dooe yt, and comaunded me to wryte the direction, and so delyvered yt unto me, to be sente unto Verneye to conveye to my

v An inkstand.



l. Tresorer<sup>w</sup> and my l. Chamberlayn<sup>x</sup> on the quenes Maties syde; w<sup>ch</sup> I lefte undon.<sup>y</sup> Godde knoweth how yt greveth me that I am thus unable to s'Ve the quenes Matie & yow, my lords, by reson of thys myn evyll wrytyng, trustyng hir highnesse wyll pdon my rudenesse, and yow, my l., also. I tooke ageyn off my l. Elizabeths grace the remayn of the paper, the Standysh and penms, wantyng one; and so depted from hir grace. I sente my brother Edc̃, the daye after hys retourne from yo<sup>r</sup> l., to s<sup>r</sup> Wyllm Raynsfords, to declare unto hym the massage ye dđ to be don by mouth: beeng from home, at my l. Wyllms, it was the latter ende off that weeke or he hadde knowledge off yo<sup>r</sup> plesure; wheruppon he hath answered by hys letter that he wyll dooe the best he can to accomplysh yo<sup>r</sup> cõmaundem<sup>t</sup>; butte as he wrote he knewe not then where the same men were becū. The reste of the quenes Maties s'vice here remayneth in quiet estate at the wrytyng heroff, as farre as I dooe here. Th<sup>s</sup>, prayeng yo<sup>r</sup> l.

<sup>w</sup> The Marquis of Winchester.

<sup>x</sup> Sir John Gage.

<sup>y</sup> Verney was despatched, however, six days afterwards, as appears by Sir Henry's next letter to the Council. Foxe notices this matter at some length, for the discredit of Bedingfield. Elizabeth having upbraided him, Sir Henry "kneeling down, desired her Grace to thinke and consider how he was a servant, and put in trust there by the Queene to serve her Maiestie, protesting that if the case were hers, he would as willingly serve her Grace, as now he did the Queenes Highnesse. For the which his answer her Grace thanked him, desiring God that she might never have neede of such servants as hee was; declaring further to him, that his doings towards her were not good nor answerable, but more than all the friends he had would stand by. To whom sir Henry replied and sayd, that there was no remedie but his doings must bee answered, and so they should, trusting to make good account thereof. The cause which moved her grace so to say, was for that he would not permit her letters to bee carried foure or five daies after the writing thereof. But in fine he was content to send for her Gentleman from the towne of Woodstocke, demanding of him whether hee durst enterprise the carriage of her Graces letters to the Queene, or no: and he answered, yea, sir, that I dare, and will with all my heart. Whereupon sir Henrie, halfe against his stomacke, tooke them unto him."—*Foxe*, III., 948.





all to accepte the rememberūce off my bounden duetye, I comitte the same to o<sup>r</sup> lorde allmyghtie hys most blessed tuicon, ffrom the quene's Manno<sup>r</sup> of Wodestock, the xx<sup>th</sup> off September, A<sup>o</sup> 1554.

---

My letters to the quenes highnesse.

Maye yt plesse yo<sup>r</sup> highnes to be advertised that this grette ladye, upon to hose pson ye have comāunded myn attendūnce, ys and hath been in quiet state for the helth off hir bodye thys moneth or vj weeks; and off hir mynde declareth nothyng outewardlye, by worde or dede, that I can cū to the knowledge off, butte all tending to the hoope, she sayth, she hath off yo<sup>r</sup> clemencie and marcie towards hyr. Marrye, ageynst my lords off yo<sup>r</sup> most honorabyll counsell I have harde hir speke words that declare that she hath conceyved grette unkyndnesse in them, yf hir menyng gooe w<sup>th</sup> hir words, wheroff godde onlye ys Judge. Hyr Chappleyn in my l. Chamberlayns tyme dydde saye the suffrags in Englysh, wyche, and all other thyngs don in hys tyme, have been obs'ved as my president and grette helpe in this yo<sup>r</sup> Maties s'vice, wherin I was utterlye unexperte; and in theis suffrags all ys sayde, savyng the words towchylng the byshopp off Roome.<sup>2</sup> And my l. Elizabeths grace dydde use to saye the same w<sup>th</sup> hir Chappleyn; so that all that dydde wayte dydde here speke the words playnlye after the preste. Synyst yo<sup>r</sup> moste noble marriage, by & by, after w<sup>ch</sup>, the same hir Chappleyn, accordyng to hys moste bounden duetye, dydde

<sup>2</sup> The words alluded to are those occurring in the Litany of the Prayer-books of 1549 and 1552, and which were left out in the edition of 1559. "From all sedition and privy-conspiracy, from the tyranny of the Bishop of Rome, and all his detestable enormities; from all false doctrine and heresy; from hardness of heart, and contempt of thy Word and Commandment."





praye for the kyng and yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>tie</sup> together, hir grace hath never answered worde to that article, that colde be harde or pceyved by any mente, beeng marked off verye p<sup>r</sup>pose by yo<sup>r</sup> highnesse woman, M<sup>rs</sup> Morton, & me. My bounden s<sup>r</sup>vice to yo<sup>r</sup> Ma<sup>tie</sup> ys iuste cause to signifie thys scruple to be wayed by yo<sup>r</sup> moste noble considera<sup>con</sup>. So, besechyng o<sup>r</sup> lorde allmyghtye to graunte suche a ioye to cū to all true Englysh men, by the p<sup>r</sup>genie off your excellent pson, that wee maye, as holye Simeon dydde for the byrth off Chryste, prayse godde for the same, I humblye take my leve off yo<sup>r</sup> highnes, ffrom yo<sup>r</sup> house off Wodestocke, the iiij<sup>th</sup> off October in the seconde & fyrst off the kyng & yo<sup>r</sup> most p<sup>r</sup>sperous reign.

---

The quenes letters.

MARYE THE QUENE.

Trustie and ryght well beloved, wee grete yow well, and let yow wit wee have receyved yo<sup>r</sup> l<sup>r</sup>es of the iiij<sup>th</sup> off thys moneth, wherbye, as well as by yo<sup>r</sup> severall l<sup>r</sup>es addressed unto o<sup>r</sup> p<sup>r</sup>vie Councell, wee pceyve the continūce of yo<sup>r</sup> diligence in the charge co<sup>m</sup>itted unto yow; for the whyche looke, as wee do gyve o<sup>r</sup> hartye thanks, so dooe wee require yow to use the semblable henceforth accordyng to the truste reposed unto yow, wherin ye shall dooe us acceptable s<sup>r</sup>vice. And where as hitherto the ladye Elizabeth hath been suffered (as ye knowe) to use the suffrags and letanie In Englysh, for as moche as we thynke yt verye convenient that lyke as she hath (as wee pceyve by yo<sup>r</sup> l<sup>r</sup>es) shewed hir self conformable enough In all other thyngs, which wee be gladd to understonde, so she sholde in thys matter be induced to stonde contente w<sup>th</sup> the s<sup>r</sup>vice used in o<sup>r</sup> own Chappell and throughoute o<sup>r</sup> Realme, and nooe moore to use the sayde suffrags and letanie In Englysh, butte In latyn, accordyng to the auncient



and laudable Custome of the church; wee have thought mete to require yow to move yt on o<sup>r</sup> behalf unto hir, & to travell w<sup>th</sup> hir therein the beste ye can, advertising what she shall answeere thereunto, that wee maye thereuppon take suche furder ordre as shall be convenient. And where wee dooe pceyve by yo<sup>r</sup> letters unto o<sup>r</sup> pvie Counsell that ye require there maye be sū reparacons made uppon that house, bycause wee understonde that the coste thereof wyll not be grette, and consideryng that the tyme off the yere for that ppose draweth faste awaye, we let yow wyt, our plesure ys, ye dooe cause the sayde reparacons to be gon in hande w<sup>th</sup>all by suche wurkemen as ye can gette thereabouts, whose charge, w<sup>th</sup> the reste of the coste that the sayde wurke shall amounte unto, wee shall, uppon certificate thereof from yow, gyve ordre to be payde accordynglye. Geven under o<sup>r</sup> signet, at o<sup>r</sup> Pallayce off Westminstre, the vj off Octob. the fyrst & seconde yere of o<sup>r</sup> Reign.

---

My letters to the Councell.

Pleseth yt yo<sup>r</sup> honorable l. to be advertised, that the laste daye of September now paste, the kyngs & quenes Maties Soldiers s'vyng here have been unpayde for oon hoole moneth, and thei owe over to the poore folke off Woodestock for there boorde and vitalyng for the moste parte for lyke tyme; whiche, beeng verye poore psons, have gyven warnyng to Sodiours, that w<sup>th</sup>oute redye moneye theye neyther can o<sup>r</sup> wyll ppyde to vitayle them eny lenger. Wherapon I have been dryven to entrete w<sup>th</sup> them by the beste menes I can, tyll moneye maye be obtayned: thys verye necessite enforseth my suite unto yo<sup>r</sup> hono<sup>rs</sup>, that yt may plese the same to gyve order for moneye. Fraunces Verneye was dispatched from hense w<sup>th</sup> my ladye Elizabeths gracs lres,



inclosed as yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippis comāunded, the weddensdaye in the mornynge beyng the xxvj<sup>th</sup> daye of September laste; to whom I delyvered the estimate for the reparacons I sente to yow for in my former l<sup>res</sup>, trustyng yo<sup>r</sup> lordshippis wyll take a waye for that also. My ladyes graces Chapppleyn s<sup>v</sup>ying here dydde off hym self declare unto me, that there was cū to hys knowledge, that my l. off london<sup>a</sup> hadde sette furth a booke in prynte, contayneng the spirituall ordre off hys dioces, in w<sup>ich</sup> oon Article ys, that all devyne s<sup>v</sup>ice sholde be sonnge or sayde in the latyn tonge. Wherefore, sayth he, beeng wylling to obeye, I praye yow lette me knowe yo<sup>r</sup> Opinion whyther I shall leve to saye the suffrags in Inglysh, whych I have accustomed to saye afore my ladyes grace twyse a weeke, and have don synys the comyng off hir to the tower fyrst. I answered, yow shall knowe shortlye. Whyche, comēg from yo<sup>r</sup> lordeshippis, shall bee don as ye comāunde. There be certayn off hir graces s<sup>v</sup>ints, that beeng mannye tymes in a generaltie moved to cū to divine s<sup>v</sup>ice, dooe yt not at eny tyme.<sup>b</sup> I praye godde, all the reste dooe not obs<sup>r</sup>ve for fourme onlye, excepte the Chapppleyn. Yf yt cōtented yow, w<sup>th</sup> the kyng & quenes Maties license, to graunte that thei myght be visited w<sup>th</sup> sū lerned men, both to preche & talke w<sup>th</sup> them in the matter off there religion, I wolde trust in godde thei sholde becū cyther better pswaded in that poynte, or at the leste waye moore open to the worlde what thei bee. I trust yo<sup>r</sup> l. dooe cōsider that the nyghts that shall be from hensefurth arre longe and colde, and manye off them weete, wherebye the poore Soldiers shall notte bee able to cōtinewe their wathe aboute thys house Standyng uppon the hyll, Sooe colde as yt doth, w<sup>th</sup>oute theye

<sup>a</sup> Edmund Bonner, Bishop of London, who had resumed his see, August 5, 1553.

<sup>b</sup> Strype relates that Mrs. Sands refused to attend mass when Elizabeth was in the Tower, and Mrs. Coldeburn was appointed in her stead.—*Strickland*, VI., 98. See *Foxe*, III., 932, and the account of Horneby hereafter.





may be suffered to kepe the same w<sup>th</sup>in the gate; butte how that wyll stonde well to all other p<sup>r</sup>pose, I knowe not. And trustyng that godde, the kyng & quenes Matie, w<sup>th</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> honorable advyse, shall better dispose for us, then wee can for o<sup>r</sup> selfs, I cōmende the same to hys most blessed tui<sup>c</sup>on, and soo take my leve off yow. ffrom the kyngs and quenes house of Woodstocke, the iiij<sup>th</sup> off October, the fyrst & seconde yere off there most prosperous reyn.

---

The quenes l<sup>r</sup>es.

#### MARYE THE QUENE.

Trustie and well beloved, wee grete yow well, lettyng yow wyt that the letters off the ladye Elizabeth off the xxv<sup>th</sup> off September laste passed, wrytten w<sup>th</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> hande and addressed by hir s<sup>v</sup>nte Verneye to our Counsell, were for that the same were faste sowed w<sup>th</sup>out any endorsement on the outsyde, fyrst broute to o<sup>r</sup> hands, which wee have considered and dooe fynde somewhat Straunge, for where she thynketh that hir answerz to the matters obiected, and former l<sup>r</sup>es, have been kepte from o<sup>r</sup> knowledge, wee marvell uppon what grounde she hath conveyde so yll an opinion off o<sup>r</sup> Counsell, off whom nooe oon hath (to o<sup>r</sup> knowledge) gyven hir anye suche cause. If hir former answers myght so well have satisfied indifferent eares as it semeth to satisfie hir owne opinion, she myght have been well assured to have fullye enioyed our favo<sup>r</sup> before a grette manye off others which uppon their s<sup>b</sup>mission have tasted thereof. Yow maye therefore declare unto hir theys o<sup>r</sup> letters, signifieng that wee be notte unmyndefull off hir cause, and as goode occasion shall pcede from hir selfe in dedes, So wyll wee have suche farther considera<sup>c</sup>on of hir as maye stonde w<sup>th</sup> hir hono<sup>r</sup> and the goode order off o<sup>r</sup> Realme. Yeoven



under o<sup>r</sup> Signet at o<sup>r</sup> palice off Westemistre, the vij<sup>th</sup> daye off Octob<sup>r</sup>, the first and seconde yeres off o<sup>r</sup> Reigne.

---

My letters to the quenes highnesse.

Accordyng to yo<sup>r</sup> highnes moste gracious co<sup>m</sup>aundment, containyd In yo<sup>r</sup> letters off the vj<sup>th</sup> off thys p<sup>s</sup>ente, to move my l. Elizabeth nooe moore to use the suffrags and letanie In Englysh but latyn, after the auncient & laudable Custome off the Church, and to advertyse yo<sup>r</sup> m<sup>at</sup>ie off hir answare in the same, on yo<sup>r</sup> highnes behalf, I moved yt to hyr the xij<sup>th</sup> off thys p<sup>s</sup>ente moneth, whoose answere I receyved w<sup>th</sup> these words in effecte. M<sup>r</sup> Bedyngfelde, knowyng thys to be the quenes M<sup>at</sup>ies plesure by yow reported, I shall w<sup>th</sup>all my harte obeye to the same from hense furth, ande I wyll tell yow, sayde she, uppon what occasion yt was fyrst sayde afore me. After my co<sup>m</sup>yng to the Tower in thys my trouble, my ladye Graye<sup>c</sup> beeng there w<sup>th</sup> me, w<sup>th</sup>in a fewe dayes after chaunced to have an Englysh prymer in hir hande, whyche was set furth in the kyng my ffather his dayes,<sup>d</sup> and I axyd hyr what booke yt was, and she tolde me yt was that booke; and then,

<sup>c</sup> Not Lady Jane Grey, who was executed before Elizabeth came to the Tower, but her attendant, Lady Anne Grey, already mentioned.

<sup>d</sup> "In the year 1540 a committee of Bishops and Divines was appointed by King Henry VIII. (at the petition of the Convocation) to reform the rituals and offices of the church. And what was done by this committee for reforming the offices, was reconsidered by the Convocation itself two or three years afterwards, viz., in February 1542-3. And in the next year the King and his Clergy ordered the prayers for processions and litanies to be put into English, and to be publicly used: and finally, in the year 1545, the King's *Primer* came forth, wherein were contained, amongst other things, the Lord's Prayer, Creed, Ten Commandments, Venite, Te Deum, and other hymns and collects in English; and several of them in the same version in which we now use them."—*Wheatly*, p. 20, ed. 1846.



as she sayth, the same l. Graye at that tyme dydde saye unto hir these words: and yt plesse yo<sup>r</sup> grace, me thynke the suffrags sette furth In thys booke were a goodelye prayer to be used afore yo<sup>r</sup> grace by yo<sup>r</sup> chapleyn, in the tyme of thys yo<sup>r</sup> aduersytye; to the whyche, she sayethe, she then answered, I knowe the quenes Ma<sup>tie</sup> doethe not use yt, and therefore unles my Lorde chamb'leyn<sup>e</sup> wyll assente to yt, yt shall not be used for me: my Ladye Graye should saye to that ageyne, she thought my saide Lorde beinge movyd therein wold not say naye to yt, by cause yt was used in the kynge yo<sup>r</sup> moste noble ffathers dayes. Whereuppon, she sayethe, she asked my saide Lorde the question, and upon hys assente at that tyme, hath used yt ev' synce. The next daye beinge Sundaye, her chapleyn tellethe me that she hadde the same daye comaunded hym no more to saye the same letanie, in theys words: S<sup>r</sup> Wyllm, yow may no more saye the Suffrags in Englyshe. By force of yo<sup>r</sup> highnes warrante menconed in the latte end of yo<sup>r</sup> lres, I have and shall cawse the Reparacions therein remembered to be done shortelye, w<sup>th</sup> god hys grace, in whoes moste blessyd Tuicion to be longe and many yerz o<sup>r</sup> moste dreade and suffereyne Ladye, I besече hym to Graunte to hys Infynite m'cie sake. ffrom yo<sup>r</sup> maties howse of Woodstocke, the xvj<sup>th</sup> of October, the fyrst and seconde yere of the kinge and yo<sup>re</sup> most prosperous Reigne.

---

My lres to the Counsell.

After my humble dutye to yo<sup>r</sup> honors Remembered; Theys shall be even so to desyer the same, that the berer hereof, my brother Antony, maye Revive my sewte made for mony by my lre berynge date the fourthe of thys psent monthe, ffo of Trothe synse that tyme I have bene dryven to lende certeyne





mony of my owne to the porest sorte of the vyttellers of Woodstocke, or else hadde not bene able to have vyttellyd the quenes ma<sup>ts</sup> sold'ioures Thus longe. And therefore thys there manyfeste necessity Enforsythe me to troble yow w<sup>th</sup> often sewte for the same.

Mr Parry, thys greate ladies coferer, dothe Intende to kepe hys awdyte here in Thys towne at the Inne where he lyethe, & uppon that colour theys viij or x dayes laste paste divers of hyr s'vaunts hathe repayred to thys the Quenes highnes howse, sekinge occasion to speke w<sup>t</sup> their fellowes, whych beyng answered that theye myght not dooe, deputed Imediatlye; and thereuppō I sent incontynentlye to the same Mr Parry, declayrynge their repayer to his howse. And he answered him that wente of that message, that he hadd warnyd all hir gracs s'vaunts, not beinge appointed to wayte dayly, uppon there alegiaunce not to come eny nerer thys howse then hys lodginge, and was, as he saide, for hys owne pte sorye theye should sooe mysuse them selves, pmysinge to dooe as muche as lyeth in hym that yt shall nooe more be sooe. I praye yo<sup>r</sup> L. lette me know yo<sup>r</sup> plesures how to use them yf the happen to make the lyke attempte, After thys second warnynge.

M<sup>rs</sup> Morton, the Quenes Ma<sup>tie</sup> woman, ys at this Tyme very sycke, and not able to wayte: and M<sup>rs</sup> Tomeyow only lefte. Horneby,<sup>f</sup> one of the Gromes of my ladis gracs prevy chamber, hath many tymes Requyred me to move yo<sup>r</sup> L. to graunt him lycense for a whyle to be absente, that he maye

<sup>f</sup> "I lette passe the dangerous escape of Robert Horneby, servant sometime and grome of the Chamber to Ladie Elizabeth, shee being then in trouble in Queene Maries daies: who being willed to come to masse, refused so to doe, and therefore comming afterward from Woodstocke to Hampton Court, was called before the Councell, and by them committed to the Marshalsey, and not unlike to have sustained further danger, had not the Lord's goodness better provided for him, who at length by Doctor Martin was delivered."—*Foxe*, III., 932.





seeke remedy for a diseases w<sup>ch</sup> he hathe, as he saythe: there be divers other matters w<sup>ch</sup> be to longe w<sup>t</sup> their circumstaunces to expresse in thys letter, and therefore I have made bold to putte them in articles delyveryd to my saide Brother, to understonde yo<sup>r</sup> plesure by, as o<sup>r</sup> lorde almyghtye knowethe, to whoes most blessyd Tuition I commend yo<sup>r</sup> L. ffrom the Quenes ma<sup>tie</sup> howse of Woodstocke, the xx<sup>ti</sup> daye of Octobre, the secunde and first yere of the kinge and quenes ma<sup>tie</sup> pspe- rowes Reighnc.

---

My humble dewtye unto yo<sup>r</sup> honorable lordshypps Remem- bryd: theys shall be to advetyse the same, that thys presente xxj<sup>th</sup> of October, my ladye Elizabethes grace commaunded me to ppare things necessarye for hyr to wryte w<sup>t</sup> unto yo<sup>r</sup> lordshypps; whereupon I toke occasion to declare unto hir grace, that the Expresse words of yo<sup>r</sup> honorable l<sup>res</sup>, datyd at Hampton courte the xv of Septembre, didde not beare that the quenes Ma<sup>tie</sup> was pleassyd that hyr grace upon eny occasion from tyme to tyme movynge, and as often as yt pleasyd hyr, myght wryte unto yow. And therefore I prayed hyr grace to staye hyr determina<sup>con</sup> therein, untill I myght singnyfye thys my doubte unto yo<sup>r</sup> l., and Receyve yo<sup>r</sup> full and playne determina<sup>cos</sup> therein for my dyscharge: whych my sayde sowte she toke in so yll pte, that hyr grace of dysplesure therein didde utter me w<sup>t</sup> mō words of reproche of thys my s<sup>v</sup>ice abowghte hyr by the Quenes hygnes commaundement, then ever I hard hyr speke afore: to longe to wryte. At after none hyr grace sente for me by M<sup>rs</sup> Tomeyow ageyne, and then in a more quieter sorte requyred me to wryte unto yo<sup>r</sup> honors, and thereby to desyer the same to be meanes for hir unto the Quenes hyghnes to graunte that Docto<sup>r</sup> wendye, Owyn, and Huike, or two of them, may be lycencyd w<sup>t</sup> convenient spede to repayer hyther, for to mynister unto hir



physyke, brynginge of their owne chose oon exparte Surgion to let hir gracs blode, yf the saide doctors or twoe of them shall thinke yt so good, uppon the vewe of hyr sewte at their comynge; to whych thre psons, or two of them, hyr grace sayethe she wyll comytte all the pvties of hir bodye, or else to no cretures alyve, w<sup>t</sup>oute the Quenes hyghnes especiall commaundement to the contrarye, w<sup>ch</sup> she trustethe hyr Ma<sup>tie</sup> wyll not dooe. Hyr grace desyerethe that thys hyr sewte maye have spede answer, whereby she maye iuioye thys tyme of the yere apte for thys purpose afforesaide, moste hartely desyerynge yo<sup>r</sup> honours to Returne w<sup>t</sup> the same yo<sup>r</sup> absolute opynyons to the fyrste matter; whych shall be done accordyngly, w<sup>t</sup> o<sup>r</sup> lords leave and helpe to understand yo<sup>r</sup> plesures and commaundements aryght; whych this greate ladye sayethe may have good meanyng in me, butte yt lakethe knowlege, experience, and all other accidents in such a s<sup>v</sup>ice requysytte, whych I must neads confesse: the helpe only hereof restyth in god, & the quenes ma<sup>tie</sup>, w<sup>t</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> honorable advysys. ffrom whence to receyve the dyscharge of thys my s<sup>v</sup>ice, w<sup>t</sup>owte offence to the Quenes ma<sup>tie</sup> or yow, my good L., were the Joyfulleste tydyngs that ever came to me, as o<sup>r</sup> L. almyghty knowethe, to whome all secrets be hydden. And so leave to trouble yo<sup>r</sup> honors w<sup>t</sup> thys Rewde wrytyng, ffrom the Quenes ma<sup>ties</sup> howse of Woodstocke, the xxj<sup>th</sup> daye of Octobre abovesayed.

---

MARYE THE QUENE.

BY THE QUENE.

Trustye and right wellbeloved, we grete yow well, and lette yow wete wee have sene yo<sup>r</sup> letters addressyd to o<sup>r</sup> counsaill the xxij<sup>th</sup> of thys monethe, by the whych wee dooe well understand thaunswere made by yow to the ladye Elizabeth, consernynge hir sendinge unto o<sup>r</sup> counseyll, w<sup>ch</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> answer



we take in good pte, and are well pleasyd w<sup>t</sup> the same. And if there be eny especiall matter such as may seme requesyte to be brought to o<sup>r</sup> knowlegé, she may use for declarāon thereof unto us any one of o<sup>r</sup> tooe physitions whome we dooe p<sup>re</sup>sentlye send unto hir w<sup>t</sup> a surgion, accordyng to her desyer signified to o<sup>r</sup> counseyll by yo<sup>r</sup> saide l<sup>res</sup>. Geven under o<sup>r</sup> Signet at o<sup>r</sup> Pallace of Westmester, the xxv<sup>th</sup> of Octob<sup>r</sup>, the firste and seconde yere of o<sup>r</sup> Reighne.

---

My letters to the Counseyll.

Pleasythe yt yo<sup>r</sup> honorable lordeshypps to understonde that, the xvij<sup>th</sup> [xxvij<sup>th</sup>] of Octobre laste paste, I rec<sup>d</sup> the quenes most gracious l<sup>res</sup>, dated at hir pallace of westm<sup>r</sup> the xxv<sup>th</sup> of the same monethe, d<sup>d</sup> unto my hands by docto<sup>rs</sup> Owen & Wendye, w<sup>ch</sup> together w<sup>th</sup> hyr highnes said l<sup>res</sup> were sent hyther w<sup>th</sup> a Surgion, and came to this hir highnes howse uppon sundaye nyght the daye abovesaide; w<sup>ch</sup> ij gent, accordyng to the warraunte in the Quenes mat<sup>ies</sup> l<sup>re</sup> conteyned, I browghte to the p<sup>re</sup>sence of the L. Elyzabethes grace that night; that done, deptid. And as I pceyved by the nexte daye yt was agreed by them that she should be letten blowde accordyng to hir late desyer by my poore l<sup>res</sup>, w<sup>ch</sup> by hir owne commaundement after warde I saw done by the bledyng of hir arme. And at the afternone I was called so sone, I saw hir foote stryken & bleade; since w<sup>ch</sup> tyme, thanks be to god, as far as I see or here, she doethe resonablye well, as that case requierethe. And as to the reste of the matter in the quenes mat<sup>ies</sup> said l<sup>res</sup> remembryd, I dooe not doubte I shall be sufficiently dyscharged by the reporte of hir highnes saide p<sup>re</sup>sitions, w<sup>ch</sup> ys agreable to hir moste noble plesure therein containid. And now, my l., onles yt plesethe yow to take order that my Brother Anthonye may re<sup>c</sup> mony w<sup>th</sup>in theis





x dayes now next folowinge for the payment of the Quenz soldiours here, w<sup>ch</sup> be owynge for nyne weks w<sup>in</sup> fower dayes, then shall I be in daunger of a late bond w<sup>ch</sup> I have entered uppon the reč of ij c powndes, imployed here to thuse afore-saide, and to be repayed a London w<sup>in</sup> tenne dayes now nexte comynge, w<sup>ch</sup> I have enterprysyd to dooe for to be advoyded of the daylye exclaymyng of the poore vittellers in Woodstocke, & for the better execution of the Quenz mat<sup>ies</sup> s<sup>'</sup>vice. Most humblye besechyng yor L. the rather to tender thys my sewte. Even so commyttinge yow all to o<sup>r</sup> lord almyghtye hys moste blessyd Tuicion.

---

After my humble dewty to yo<sup>r</sup> honorable lordshypps remembryd: these shall be to advertyes the same, that my ladye Elyzabeth, at divers tymes since the Quenes mat<sup>ies</sup> phesy-sions were here w<sup>t</sup> her, hathe requyred & commaunded me to wryte unto yo<sup>r</sup> L., and oon hyr behalfe, to desyer the same to be meañes unto the Quenes Ma<sup>tie</sup> that she may knowe hyr highnes plesure & answeare to the late sewte, whych she was lycensyd to declare unto the same phesytiōs by hyr owne mowthe, by them to be repeatyd unto hyr mat<sup>ie</sup>,<sup>s</sup> w<sup>t</sup> thys ffurther, that yf hyr hyghnes wyll not of hyr gracious grante the same, nor yet that she shall be no otherwyse enlarged then she now ys, that then yo<sup>r</sup> honors wold move that she myght be apointed a place nearer to london or hyr owne

§ It was not on the 8th of June, as Foxe and others relate, but on the 29th of October, according to this account, that the physicians attended Elizabeth. They made a "good report to the Queene and the Councell of her Grace's behaviour and humblenesse toward the Quenes highnesse. Which her Maiestie hearing, took very thankfully: but the Bishops thereat repined, looked black in the mouth, and told the Queene, they marvelled that shee submitted not her selfe to her Maiesties mercy, considering that she had offended her highnes."—*Foxe*, III., 949.



howsys, to remayne at durynge the Quenes plesure, w<sup>ch</sup>, she mayethe, yf yt shall not be thowght good to be graunted in respect of hir pson or chargys, yette that yt may contente yow to dooe yt apon pytty of the poore menne whych are daylye sore travyled w<sup>t</sup> extreme longe iorneyes thys wynter wether and dayes, in makinge the caryage of pvyision to s<sup>ve</sup> here; whych also, yf greate weete once fflowle as in thys tyme of the yere yt ys accustomed for the moste pte to dooe, then shall nooe carts be able to come for waters, from whence she hathe hyr saide pvyision to be browght, w<sup>ch</sup> hyr grace desyerethe yo<sup>r</sup> L. in the waye of charyte to consyder. And I, my L., most hartely beseeche yo<sup>r</sup> lordshypps to dispatche my brother Antony w<sup>t</sup> mony for the Quenes mat<sup>ie</sup> soldioures, whych from the Quene ar owynge at thys present daye, for a cleven weeks, whych for o<sup>r</sup> lords love I pray yow geve psent order for, as well for the savyng of my poore credyte I advertysed yo<sup>r</sup> l. of in my laste l<sup>res</sup>, as for the release of my poore countrymenne. Even so takinge my leave of yow, ffrom the Quenes Mat<sup>ies</sup> howse of woodstocke, the xix<sup>th</sup> of Novembre, A<sup>o</sup> R<sup>s</sup> et Regine pmo et secundo.

---

MARY THE QUEENE.

BY THE QUEENE.

Trustye and well belovyd, we gret yow well. And foras-  
muche as we have resolved to have the lady Elyzabethe to  
repayer nerer unto us, we dooe therefore praye & require  
yow to declare unto hir that o<sup>r</sup> plesure is, she shall come to  
us to hampton courte in yo<sup>r</sup> companye, w<sup>t</sup> as much spede as  
yow can have things in order for that purpose; wherein yow  
shall not nede to make any delay for callynge of any other  
nombers then these, whyche be yo<sup>r</sup> selfe and be now there  
attendannte uppō hir. And of the tyme of yo<sup>r</sup> setting for-  
wards from thense, and by what daye yow shall thinke yow



may be there, we require yow to advertyse us by yo<sup>r</sup> lres w<sup>t</sup> spede. Geven under o<sup>r</sup> signit, at o<sup>r</sup> honno<sup>r</sup> of Hampton courte, the xvij<sup>th</sup> of Apryll, the firste and ij<sup>de</sup> yerz of o<sup>r</sup> reighne.<sup>h</sup>

<sup>h</sup> It will be seen that there is a space of five months between the date of this letter and the preceding one. In the meantime Elizabeth was allowed (through the intercession of Philip, it is said) to spend the Christmas with the Queen at Hampton Court. An account of her entertainment there will be found in Aikin's *Court of Elizabeth*, I., 187-8; but the supposition there made that "she visited the court (from Woodstock) occasionally, perhaps frequently," is not borne out by the present documents. She must have returned to Woodstock, after this short liberation, from whence she was finally removed by virtue of the above letter of Mary, dated April 17, 1555. The particulars given by Foxe of her removal evidently refer to this time, as he mentions that Bedingfield was then discharged of his attendance on her. She travelled first to Ricot; the next night "to M<sup>r</sup> Dormer's, and so to Colbroke, where shee lay all that night at the George," and where she was met by threescore of her gentlemen and yeomen; who, however, were ordered to depart. The next day she entered Hampton Court. A fortnight afterwards, the Lords of the Council having assembled, endeavoured to make her confess herself an offender, which she refused to do, saying she would rather lie in prison all the days of her life. After another week, the Queen, whom (as Foxe says, by some mistake) she had not seen for two years, sent for her at ten o'clock at night; and the interview was not unfavourable to her. On that day week Sir Henry Bedingfield was discharged, and Elizabeth committed to the custody of Sir Thomas Pope; and a few months afterwards took up her residence permanently at Hatfield in Hertfordshire. The death of Mary occurring Nov. 17, 1558, Elizabeth was immediately proclaimed Queen: "exalted and erected out of thrall to libertie, out of danger to peace and quietnesse, from dread to dignitie, from miserie to maiestie, from mourning to ruling; briefly, of a prisoner made a princesse, and placed in her throne Royall, proclaimed now Queene, with as manie glad hearts of her subjects, as ever was anie King or Queene in this realme before her, or ever shall bee (I dare say) hereafter."—*Foxe*, III., 950-2.

---

*Erratum.*—Page 135, line '8, for "his predecessor as Constable," read "Lieutenant."





# INDEX.

Afterdele, 205

Ambassador, French, Elizabeth's secret letters found in his packet, 182, 185

Armour for Sir Henry Bedingfield's soldiers, 144

Arundel, Earl of, 166, 167, 179, 196

Aston, 151

Barnes, Dr., 181, 191

Bath, Earl of, his house in Holborn, 207

Bedford, Earl of, 210

Bedingfield, Anthony, 141, 143, 199, 201, 205, 219, 223, 225

Bedingfield, Edmund, 170, 173, 177, 183, 198, 204, 209, 210, 212

Bedingfield, Humphry, 159, 171

Bedingfield, Humphry, a kinsman, 187

Bedingfield, Lady, wife of Sir Henry, 197

Bedingfield, Mr., 141

Bedingfield, Sir Henry, his life and character, 131—37; ordered by the Queen to muster 100 men, to serve in the Tower of London, 140; warrant for £300 for them, 144; his letters reciting the Lady Elizabeth's journey from the Tower to Woodstock, 146; his difficulty in observing the same orders at Woodstock as at the Tower, 148; the Queen's orders to him at Woodstock, 157; he is to look to the state of the country there, 158; examines John Fortescue, 173; whose Latin phrases pass his Norfolk understanding, 173; his report to Elizabeth of the Queen's letters, 185; and of the Council's answer with respect to the attendance of physicians, 190; refuses to write to the

Council at Elizabeth's dictation, 192; the Council permits him to do so, 196; the Queen's letter allowing him to be absent for the day whenever he chose, and leave to hunt in the park, and for his wife to visit him, 197; asks for supplies of money, 199, 201, 204, 215, 219, 224, 225; his letter to the Bishop of Ely, asking for his discharge, and for a house in London, 206; lends money to the victuallers of Woodstock to supply the soldiers, 220; his anxiety to be discharged of his office, 222; ordered to bring Elizabeth to Hampton Court, 225; his discharge, 226 (*note*)

Bells rung at Aston, and ringers imprisoned, 151

Bible, Elizabeth asks for an English one, 172, 175; allowed to have one, 178

Black Friars, the Bishop of Ely's house there, 207

Block, 200

Bonner, Bishop of London, 216

Books, Latin, 172

Bourne, Mr. Secretary, 171, 172, 181, 188, 196, 210

Bradbelt, Dorothy, not allowed to attend on Elizabeth, 169

Broughton, Mrs., 165

Broune, Sir John, 147, 162, 164, 193

Brydges, John, a servant, accused, 198; ordered to be imprisoned, 200, 201

Bucks, two to be served weekly for Elizabeth's household, 188

Bycester, 174

Byrchcail, 200





Carew, Sir Peter, 184  
 Causeway between St. James's and Charing Cross, 206  
 Chamberlayne, Lady, wife of Sir Leonard, 199  
 Chamberlayne, Sir Leonard, 154, 193, 199, 200; his presence at Woodstock necessary, 199  
 Chandos, Lord, 141  
 Chaplains to Elizabeth, 208 (*note*)  
 Cheyney, Sir Thomas, 181, 188  
 Clarkenwell, 170  
 Cloth of Estate, not allowed to be hung up for Elizabeth, 163  
 Coldharbour, 143  
 Compas to set the pen in; an expression thought suspicious, 169, 173  
 Cooke, Christopher, a very protestant, 150  
 Cornwallys, gentleman usher, 163; ill, 177; 179, 184, 188, 189, 190, 195, 199  
 Council, letters of the, 155, 163, 167, 168, 174, 178, 180, 187, 195, 200, 204, 207, 209  
 Coventry, players at, accused, 202, 205  
 Crammer, Archbishop, his remaining at Oxford thought hurtful, 194, 196  
 Crudge, William, servant to the Duke of Suffolk, suspected, 194  
  
 Derby, Edward, Earl of, 167, 188  
 Dormer, Jane, 150, 151  
 Dormer, Lady, 150, 151  
 Dormer, Mr., of Thame, 150  
 Dormer, Sir William, 150, 151, 161  
  
 Edmonde, or Edmonds, son-in-law to Lord Williams, 152; brings presents, 177  
 Elizabeth, the Lady, cause of her arrest, 137; conveyed to the Tower, 140 (*note*); the Lord Chamberlain's orders about her when at the Tower, 141; inquiries and answers of the Privy Council as to the same, 141—4; her journey from the Tower to Woodstock, 146; offer of marriage with the Prince of Savoy, 147 (*note*); weary in the litter, 148; at Eton and Wickham, 149; cakes and wafers thrown into her litter, 149; stays at Sir Wm. Dormer's at West Wickham, 150; his entertainment of

her, 150; the bells being rung at Aston, the ringers are imprisoned, 151; stays at Lord Williams's at Ricot, 151; well entertained there, 152; passes through Whatleye, Stanton, Islyppe, and Goswurth, to Woodstock, 153; only four chambers for her there, and but three doors in the whole house able to be locked and barred, 154; the cause of her removal to Woodstock for her greater quiet and comfort, 158; the Queen's orders to treat her honourably, 158; not to have conference with any suspected person, nor to receive or send any message or token, 159, 164; claims a promise of leave to walk in the whole park, 161, 164; desires to have John Pictones to teach her languages, 161, 164; her skill in languages, 161 (*note*); sends for books, 161; the cloth of estate not allowed to be hung up for her, 163; in danger of fire, 163; is allowed to have books, 164; her attendant Elizabeth Sandes, a person of evil opinion, ordered to be removed, 166; the Council displeased at books being sent her privately, but allow her to have any honest and sufferable book she may ask for, 169; her grief at Sandes's removal, 170, 176; asks for an English Bible, 172; Bedingfield's answer, 175; troubled with swelling in her face, 174; asks Bedingfield to obtain leave for her from the Council to write to the Queen, 176; allowed to have an English Bible, and to write to the Queen, 178, 179; allowed to have a physician from Oxford, the Queen's physicians not being able to attend her, 181; the Queen's answer to her letter, and the reasons for suspecting her traitorous, 182; her letter to the French King, 182 (*note*); the Queen will not be molested with any more colourable letters, 183; desires to see the Queen's physicians, 183—4; her objections to the answer of the Council, 190; hears the Queen's refusal to be molested by her letters, 192; asks Bedingfield to write, at her dictation, to the Council, 192; her grief at his objecting, declaring herself worse treated than the prisoners in the Tower or Newgate, 192—3; her expression of despair, 193; the Council's



- permission for Bedingfield to write at her dictation, 196; her suit, 203; the letter sent, 202; desires to be tried on some special charge, or to be allowed to go to the Queen, 203; reminds the Council of her father's will, 203; if neither request granted, asks that one of the Lords may be sent to receive her suit at her mouth, 203—4; asks to send a servant of her own with the message, 205; her declaration of innocence before receiving the Sacrament, 208; complains of Bedingfield's scrupulousness, 208; allowed to send her own servant with letters enclosed in Bedingfield's, 209; writes a letter to be sent by Verney, 211; she is observed not to use the prayer for King Philip after the Priest in the Litany, 214; consents to have the Litany said in Latin before her, and explains how it came to be said in English, 218; not allowed by Bedingfield to write again; her anger, 221; desires physicians and a surgeon to be sent for, 221; she is bled, 223; the physicians' report of her, 224 (*note*); repeats her request to be moved nearer to London, 224; goes to Hampton Court, 226 (*note*); returns to Woodstock, 226 (*note*); is sent for to Hampton Court, 225
- Ely, Thirlby, Bishop of, 181, 188, 196, 201, 204, 210; letter to, 206
- Enville (Enfield), 184
- Fortescue, John, son-in-law to Parry; required to be sent from Oxford, 171; 172, 173, 174, 176; examined by Bedingfield and Thomew, 173; his diffuse Latin phrases, 173
- Gage, Sir John, 145, 166, 170, 175, 179, 181, 201, 207, 210
- Gardiner, Bishop of Winchester, 156, 167, 170, 181, 188, 196, 201, 204, 210
- Goswirth (Gosford), 153
- Graye, Lady Anne, 161, 179, 207; recommends the English Litany to Elizabeth, 218
- Gresse, 188
- Hampden, clerk of the kitchen, 189
- Hare, Sir Nicholas, 145
- Harcourte, Sir John, 162
- Harryse, Laurence, accused, 162; bailed, and his confession returned, 164
- Hastings, Sir Edward, 156, 167, 188, 196
- Hewes, Dr., 180, 190
- Heywoode, accused with players at Coventry, 205
- Holborn, the Earl of Bath's house there, 207
- Horneby, Robert, groom of the chamber, 220
- Huddleston, Sir John, 156
- Huycke, Dr., 183, 191, 221
- Hyll, a servant, 188, 189, 195, 198
- Hyll, John, ordered to be examined and punished, 165, 174
- Islyppe, 153; custom there, 153
- Jernegan, Sir Henry, 166, 175, 179, 188, 207
- Jersey and Guernsey, 199
- Knevett, Sir Thomas, 155 (*note*)
- Latimer, Bishop, his remaining at Oxford thought hurtful, 195, 196
- Litany, *see* "Suffrage"
- London, Bishop of, his book containing the spiritual order of his diocese, 216
- Marbery, 160
- Marbery, Elizabeth, 160, 164, 167, 169, 170, 176
- Mary, Queen, her orders to Sir Henry Bedingfield for the custody of the Lady Elizabeth, 157; her approaching marriage, 179; allows Elizabeth to write to her, 179; her answer to Elizabeth's letter, and her reasons for suspecting her loyalty, 182; refuses to receive any more letters, 183; orders the Litany to be said in Latin, 214; promises consideration of Elizabeth's case, 217; sends for Elizabeth to Hampton Court, 225
- Mary, Queen, letters of, 140, 157, 166, 182, 197, 214, 217, 222, 225
- Mary, Queen, warrant of, 179
- Mason, Sir John, 170
- Money: £380 employed by Sir H. Bedingfield, 201; £150, 209



- Mordaunt, Lord, 200  
 Morton, Margaret, 165, 210, 211, 214 ;  
   ill, 220  
 Navas, Marquis de las, 175  
 Noailles, M. de, 182 (*note*)  
 Norreys, Mr., 149  
 Norwich and Ely, Thirlby, Bishop of,  
   145, 156, 167, 170, 181, 188, 196, 201,  
   204, 206, 210  
 Norwyche, Elizabeth, not allowed to at-  
   tend on Elizabeth, 169  
 Noryce, John, gentleman usher, 147  
 Orders, to be observed about the Lady  
   Elizabeth: in the Tower, 141—3; at  
   Woodstock, 155  
 Otelonde, 175  
 Owen, Dr. George, 165, 181, 183; his let-  
   ter prescribing for Elizabeth, 186; 221;  
   comes to bleed Elizabeth, 223  
 Oxford, Chancellor of, 170  
 Oxfordshire men, the Queen's hope of  
   them, 148  
 Paget, William, Lord, 157, 167, 181, 188  
 Parry, Thomas, cofferer to Elizabeth,  
   155, 161, 170, 171; suspected of secret  
   communication with her, 177; 178, 179,  
   184; report and directions to him, 187;  
   the number of servants suspiciously  
   resorting to him, 194, 196; 200, 220  
 Pembroke, Earl of, 179, 181, 188  
 Petre, Sir William, 140, 145, 156, 167,  
   170, 175, 179, 181, 188, 196, 210  
 Philip, Prince of Spain, 175  
 Pictones, John, a teacher of languages  
   to Elizabeth, 161, 164  
 Pigotte, Francis, 162  
 Pillory, Henry Squire set in the, 174  
 Players at Coventry accused, 202, 205  
 Powell, Justice, 148  
 Poyntz, Mrs., 165  
 Presents brought to Elizabeth, 177  
 Primer, King Henry the Eighth's, 218  
 Rain, a great, 174  
 Raynsford, Sir William, 162, 164, 171,  
   193, 196, 202, 212  
 Richmond, 147  
 Ridley, Bishop, his remaining at Oxford  
   thought hurtful, 195, 196  
 Risborough, Princes, 162  
 Robyns, 200  
 Rochester, Sir Robert, 145, 166, 167, 170,  
   175, 179, 181, 188  
 Rome, authority of the Bishop of, 147  
 Rome, words touching the Bishop of, 211  
 Ross, Andrew, examined touching pro-  
   phesying, 200  
 Russell, Lord, a protestant, 150  
 Sackford, Henry, a servant, 198  
 Sandes, Elizabeth, 160, 164; a person of  
   an evil opinion, 166; 167, 169; sent to  
   Bondon, 170, 176  
 Sedition, alluded to, 201, 205  
 Servants of Elizabeth unwilling to at-  
   tend divine service, 216  
 Shandoes, *see* "Chandos"  
 Smyth, Charles, groom of the pantry,  
   put in ward for absence without leave,  
   162; admonished, 165  
 Smyth, Mr., admitted to speak with Eliz-  
   abeth, 167  
 Smyth, Richard, 179, 184, 195, 199  
 Squire, or Esquire, Henry, accused and  
   sent to the Council, 162; sent back,  
   164; put in the pillory in a great rain,  
   174  
 Stanton St. John, 153  
 State of the country as to religion, be-  
   tween London and Oxford, 148; at  
   Woburn, 150; about Woodstock, 193,  
   200, 205  
 Suffrage and Litany said in English by  
   Elizabeth's chaplain, 213; ordered to  
   be said in Latin, 214, 218  
 Sussex, Earl of, 156  
 Taylebush, Lady, wife to Sir P. Carew,  
   184  
 Thirlby, Bishop of Norwich and Ely,  
   145, 156, 167, 170, 181, 188, 196, 201,  
   204, 206, 210  
 Thomew, or Tomew, Mrs., ordered to  
   attend the Queen's marriage, 179; 208,  
   211, 220  
 Thomew, or Tomio, Mr., 155, 163, 165,  
   171, 173, 177, 178, 180, 188, 189, 191  
 Verneye, Francis, suspected, 177; 187,  
   194, 196, 199, 202; carries Elizabeth's  
   letter, 211, 212, 215, 217





- Walbec, or Welbec, a physician, 181, 191  
 Waldegrave, Sir Edward, 157, 167  
 Warde, Mr., 149  
 Warrant of the Council for the furniture  
 of a hundred men, 144  
 Warrant of the Queen, 179  
 Wendye, Mr., 181, 221; bleeds Elizabeth,  
 223  
 Wharton, Thomas, Lord, 157, 175, 188,  
 196  
 Whatley (Wheatley), 153  
 Wickham Market, 150  
 Wickham, West, 149, 151  
 Williams, Lady, 151, 153  
 Williams, Lord, 148, 151, 152, 153, 154,  
 177, 212  
 Winchester, Gardiner, Bishop of, 156,  
 167, 170, 181, 188, 196, 201, 204, 210  
 Winchester, Marquis of, 145, 156, 167  
 Windsor, 146, 147, 149  
 Woburn, 150  
 Woodstock, 146, 152, 153, 177, 189, 194,  
 197; Elizabeth's journey to, 146; sign  
 of the Bull at, 194, 196; Mayor of, 200;  
 repairs necessary, 202; inconvenient  
 in winter, 225  
 Wright, George, 162  
 Wynter, 184  
 Young, Dr., 170



## Antiquities

FOUND AT CAISTER, NEAR NORWICH.

COMMUNICATED

BY ROBERT FITCH, ESQ., F.G.S.

---

A FEW months since, a labourer, drilling barley in a piece of glebe land of the Rev. John Arthy, in the occupation of Mr. Williams, of Caister, near the rectory, found the small bronze bust figured in the first engraving. The field in which the discovery was made is at some distance from the Camp, and on the opposite side of the road leading to Norwich, and hitherto has been chiefly noted for the large number of oyster-shells turned up by the plough.

An eminent antiquary (Mr. Akerman) is of opinion that this laurel-crowned head represents Geta, from the resemblance it bears to the head on coins of that emperor. Blomfield's list of coins found at Caister includes one of Geta.

The purpose to which this bust was applied is not very apparent: the stump of a pin, by which it was fastened to a flat surface, appears at the back. To whatever object it was fixed, it would seem to have been raised above the rim or edge, the back of the head being finished as carefully as the front. A series of busts, extremely like this, are fixed to a large bronze instrument, or forceps, found in the bed of the Thames in 1840, and engraved in the 30th volume of the *Archæologia*, p. 548. Somewhat similar ornaments





CAISTER ANTIQUITIES.  
PLATE I.





CAISTER ANTIQUITIES.

PLATE II.





appear on the rims and handles of vases and pateræ figured in *Montfaucon, Recueil d'Antiquités*, &c.

Not far from the field in which the bronze was discovered, and on land of Mrs. Dashwood, occupied by Mr. Spurrell, the fine terra cotta fragment, figured in the second engraving, was found, under similar circumstances, a few years ago. Few persons can fail to be impressed with the sweetness and dignity of this beautiful work of art, notwithstanding the mutilations it has suffered. A noble head and neck, full of life and animation, with a portion of the drapery of the figure and the end of a bow, are all that remain of this undoubted and admirable specimen of Roman art. It has been recognized by antiquaries as Diana.

These antiquities, now in the cabinet of Mr. Fitch, were found, it will be observed, at a distance from the Camp, the large area of which has not within memory produced anything antique, except a few coins.\* This has been the case with other camps, where large excavations have been made. Mr. Roach Smith regretted the paucity of minor works of art produced in his late excavations at Lyme; Mr. Lower expressed himself surprised at a similar deficiency at Pevensey; at Burgh Castle a few trifling coins and fragments of rude urns were alone met with; from Brancaster, Mr. Lee Warner only obtained a few objects of little value.

Under the heat of a summer's sun, the vegetation within the area of the Camp at Caister indicates the presence of considerable foundations a little beneath the surface: an examination of these would probably lead to interesting results, and are well worthy the attention of the Society. If permission could be obtained to excavate, sure we are that the necessary funds would be most readily raised.

\* Since the above was written, a small bronze fibula has also been found (August 20, 1853), in a field on the South side of the Camp. It is of the common type of Roman fibulæ, and, excepting the top of the acus, is quite perfect. It will be preserved in the cabinet of Mr. Fitch.



Mr. Goddard Johnson has kindly furnished us with the following account of Coins found at Caister:—

The Roman Coins found at Caister, near Norwich, consist more commonly of Small Brass, many of which, as well as those of the larger size, are in so corroded a state as to be quite illegible, both as regards their type and legend. A few Large and Middle Brass are occasionally picked up, as well as some Silver, and, very rarely, those of the more precious metal, of only one of which I have any account. It is now in the possession of the Rev. James Lee Warner, of Walsingham, and is engraved in the Norwich Volume of the Archæological Institute.

The following is a List of such Coins, found at Caister, as have come under my notice, that are at all legible. First, the GOLD COIN above-mentioned:—

IMP. NERO. CAESAR. AVG. *Reverse*: PONTIF. MAX. TR. P. VII. COS. IIII. P. P. *In the field*: EX—SC. A figure of Rome, standing with its left foot on a bust, holding in its hands a circular shield having circular marks thereon.

#### COINS OF SILVER.

1. IMP. CAES. DOMIT. AVG. GERM. PM. TR. P. XI. *Reverse*: IMP. XXI. COS. XVI. CENS. P. P.
2. IMP. TRAIANO. AVG. GERM. DAC. P. M. TR. P. *Reverse*: COS. V. PP. S. P. Q. R. OPTIMO. PRINC.
3. IMP. CAES. NER. TRAIANO. OPTIMO. AVG. GERM. DAC. *Reverse*: PARTHICO. P. M. TR. P. COS. VI. P. P. S. P. Q. R.
4. IMP. CAESAR. TRAIAN. HADRIANVS. AVG. *Reverse*: PM. TR. P. COS. III. Rome seated, holding a Victory.
5. IMP. CAES. TRAIAN. HADRIANVS. AVG. *Reverse*: P. M. TR. P. COS. III. A galley with sails expanded. Very rare.
6. IMP. CAES. T. AEL. HADR. ANTONINVS. AVG. PIVS. P. P. *Reverse*: TR. POT. XV. COS. IIII. *In the exergue*: PIETAS.

This type, *in silver*, is not noticed by Oeco or Akerman. Oeco mentions it in *gold*, but does not notice the fawn on its hinder legs licking the hand of the figure, which holds a patera in its right hand, over an altar with fruit thereon.

7. ANTONINVS. AVG. PIVS. P. P. *Reverse*: TR. POT. COS. II. Two right hands joined, holding a caduceus and two ears of corn united therewith.
8. ANTONINVS. AVG. PIVS. P. P. *Reverse*: T. R. POT. COS. IIII. *In the exergue*: LIB. IIII. Figure, standing, holds a tessara in its right hand, and a cornucopia in its left.



9. SEVERUS. PIVS. AVG. *Reverse*: FELICITAS. AVGG.  
 10. IULIA. AVGVSTA. *Reverse*: VENUS. FELIX.  
 Julia Severus, Domna, and Pia: she has the three titles.  
 11. M. AVR. ANTONINVS. AVG. Head to right hand. *Reverse*: SECVRITAS. PERPETUA. S. C. Pallas armed with spear in left hand, shield in right. *Caracalla*.  
 12. IMP. ANTONINVS. PIVS. AVG. *Reverse*: P. M. TR. P. III. COS. III. P. P. *Elagabalus*.  
 13. IULIA. MAESA. AVG. *Reverse*: SAECULI. FELICITAS.  
 14. IMP. C. M. AVR. SEV. ALEXAND. AVG. *Reverse*: P. M. TR. P. II. COS. P. P.  
 15. IMP. C. P. LICIN. GALLIENVS. P. F. AVG. VI. *Reverse*: FELICITAS. AUG. VI.  
 16. SALONINA. AVG. *Reverse*: IVNO. REGINA.  
 17. DN. VALENTIANVS. P. F. AVG. *Reverse*: RESTITVTOR. REIP. *Exergue*: CONS. Very rare.

## LARGE BRASS.

1. IMP. CAES. NER. TRAIANO. OPTIMO. GER. DAC. PM. TR. P. COS. V. P. P. *Reverse*: REX. PARTHIS. DATVS. *In the exergue*: S. C.  
 2. IMP. CAESAR. TRAIAN. HADRIANVS. AVG. *Reverse*: P. M. TR. P. COS. III.  
 3. HADRIANVS. AVG. COS. II. *Reverse*: SPES. . . . PR. *In the field*: S. C.  
 4. ANTONINVS. AVG. PIVS. P. P. TR. P. COS. III. *In the exergue*: BRITANNIA. *In the field*: S. C.  
 5. AVRELIVS. CAESAR. AVG. P. II. COS. *Reverse*: PIETAS. AUG. With the Sacrificial Instruments,—the *præfericulum*, *simpulum*, *aspergillum*, *dolabrum*, and *lituus*.  
 6. IMP. CAES. M. AVREL. ANTONINVS. AVG. P. M. *Reverse*: CONCORD. AVGVSTOR. TR. P. XVI. *Exergue*: COS. III. Aurelius and Verus joining hands.  
 7. IMP. C. POSTVMVS. P. F. AVG. Laureated head. *Reverse*: LAETITIA. *In the exergue*: AVG. A galley with four rowers.  
 8. IMP. POSTVMVS. P. F. AVG. *Reverse*: FELICITAS. AVG. A trophy with two captives at the foot.  
 Very similar to those figured in Pembroke, p. 3, t. 89; Cooke, Pl. LII., No. 13; and Haym, Vol. I. p. 282: but the legend in all the above works reads . . . MANCUS. MAX., and this imperfectly.  
 9. IMP. DIOCLETIANVS. P. F. AVG. *Reverse*: SACRA. MON. VRB. ET. CAESS. N. N. *In the exergue*: R. T. *In the field*: B—F.  
 10. CONSTANTIVS. NOB. CAES. *Reverse*: SACRA. MON. VRB. AVGG. ET. CAESS. N. N. *In the exergue*: R. T.

## SECOND BRASS.

1. IMP. CAES. VESPASIAN. AVG. COS. III. *Reverse*: SECVRITAS. AVGVSTI.  
 2. DOMIT. CAES. IMP. PON. T. R. P. COS. II. CENS. *Reverse*: PAX. AVGVST. *In the field*: S. C.  
 3. IMP. CAES. NERVA. TRAIANO. GER. DAC. PM. TR. P. COS. VI. P. P. *Reverse*: S. P. Q. R. OPTIMO. PRINCIPI. *In the exergue*: ALIM. ITAL.  
 4. DIVA. AVGVSTA. *Reverse*: AETERNITAS.  
 5. IMP. MAXIMINVS. P. F. AVG. *Reverse*: IOVI. CONSERVATORI. *In the field*: G. H. *Exergue*: SIS.





## THIRD OR SMALL BRASS.

1. IMP. C. PIAV. VICTORINVS. P. F. AVG. *Reverse*: FIDES, MILITUM.
2. PIVEV. TETRICUS. P. F. AVG. *Reverse*: PAX. AVG. The elder Tetricus.
3. PIVESV. TETRICVS. CAES. *Reverse*: SPES. . . AVGG. The younger Tetricus.
4. DIVO. CLAUDIO. *Reverse*: CONSECRATIO. An eagle: head to the left.
5. IMP. PROBV. P. F. AVG. *Reverse*: SALVS. AVG. *Exergue*: X. XI.
6. IMP. C. CARAVSIYS. P. F. AVG. *Reverse*: PAX. AVGGG. *Exergue*: ML. XXI.
7. IMP. C. CARAVSIYS. P. F. AVG. *Reverse*: FELICITAS. A galley.
8. IMP. ALLECTUS. P. F. AVG. *Reverse*: TEMPORVM. FELICITAS. *In the field*:  
S. A. *Exergue*: M. S. L. Figure, standing, holds a caduceus in right  
hand, a cornucopia in left.
9. FL. VAL. CONSTANTIVS. NOB. C. *Reverse*: PROVIDENTIAE. CAES. The Prae-  
torian gate.
10. FL. MAX. THEODORA. AVG. *Reverse*: PIETAS. ROMANA.
11. IMP. C. VAL. LIC. LICINIYS. P. F. AVG. *Reverse*: IOVI. CONSERVATORI.
12. IMP. CONSTANTINVS. P. F. AVG. *Reverse*: PRINCIPI. IVVENTVTVS. *In the*  
*field*: S. A. *Exergue*: P. T. S.
13. CONSTANTINVS. MAX. AVG. *Reverse*: GLORIA. EXERCITVS. *Exergue*: S. M.  
T. S. A.
14. CONSTANTINVS. AVG. *Reverse*: PROVIDENTIAE. AVGG. Praetorian gate.
15. IMP. CONSTANTINVS. P. F. AVG. *Reverse*: SOLI. INVICTO. COMITI. *In the*  
*field*: T. F.
16. CONSTANTINVS. MAX. AVG. *Reverse*: GLORIA. EXERCITVS. *Exergue*: P.  
CONST.
17. FAV. CONSTANTINVS. P. F. AVG. Head of Fausta, veiled, second wife of  
Constantine the Great. On the *reverse*, she is represented in a quad-  
riga going to heaven: the hand of Providence is held out from a  
cloud to welcome her. This coin is of considerable rarity.
18. FL. IVL. CRISPV. NOB. CAES. *Reverse*: BEATA. TRANQUILITAS. *On an*  
*altar*: <sup>VOT</sup>  
IS  
XX. *Exergue*: S. T. R.
19. CONSTANS. P. F. AVG. *Reverse*: VICTORIE. D.D. AVGG. N. N. *In the field*: D.  
*Exergue*: T. R. S.
20. DN. CONSTANTIVS. P. F. AVG. *Reverse*: FEL. TEMP. REPARATIO. *Exergue*:  
T. R. S.
21. DN. MAGNENTIUS. P. F. AVG. *Rev.*: GLORIA. ROMANORVM. *Ex.*: T. R. S.
22. DN. VALENTIANVS. P. F. AVG. *Rev.*: GLORIA. ROMANORVM. *Ex.*: T. R. S.
23. DN. GRATIANVS. AVGG. AVG. *Reverse*: GLORIA. NOVI. SAECULI. *Exergue*:  
T. CON.

A great number, bearing Romulus and Remus with the wolf, are continually being found, as also are those with "CONSTANTINOPOLIS" upon them: so common, indeed, as not to deserve more particular notice.





BRASS SEAL,

21 Edw. III.

*Found at Marsham, Norfolk.*



## NOTICE OF A BRASS SEAL

IN THE

Possession of George Jones, Esq., Marsham.

THE Seal figured in the accompanying engraving, was found, a short time ago, at Marsham in this county. It was then in its original state; but before it came into Mr. Jones's possession the handle had been filed off. He has since obtained it, and the Seal can probably be restored very nearly to its primary condition.

It contains a shield with the arms of England and France ancient quarterly; above which is a head in profile, with a sword before it: the legend, "SIGILLUM SUBSIDII DUORUM SOLIDORUM DE SACCO LANE IN LONDINIUM." The explanation of this inscription must be sought for in the Rolls of Parliament, no grant of such a subsidy appearing upon the Statutes of the Realm.

In Cotton's *Abridgment of the Records* (1679) will be found an abstract of the entry on the Rolls, from which it appears that, at a Parliament holden at Westminster, the morrow after St. Hilary, 21st Edward III., the Commons petitioned thus: "Whereas, in a Council holden by Lionel, the King's son, the Guardian of England, it was in the 21st year of the King ordered, *without the Commons*, that for the keeping of the realm and safe conduct of ships, should be taken, upon every sack of wool passing the seas, two shillings; upon every tun of wine, two shillings; upon every



pound de savoires brought back into this realm, sixpence; and this charge to continue until Michaelmas next coming: which charge is yet demanded. That the King will be pleased that the same charge may be let fall, and to write his letter to the collectors thereof that it cease."

*Answer* (by the King). "All charges supposed in this article are laid down, except two shillings upon the sack, which is to endure until Easter next."

The period when this Seal was made is therefore very exactly ascertained.

By Letters Patent, printed in the new edition of Rymer's *Fœdera*, Vol. III., Part I., p. 116, the collectors of this subsidy were ordered to purchase flags for the Edward of Grenewych, Sainte Mariecogg of London, the Plente of Hooke, and the Barnabas of London.

H. HARROD.

---





## Notes on the Records

OF THE

### CORPORATION OF GREAT YARMOUTH.

By HENRY HARROD, Hon. Sec.

---

THE Corporation of Yarmouth having done me the honor to request my assistance in the arrangement of their Records, I have availed myself of the opportunity to make notes and extracts of such matters as seemed likely to be useful and interesting to the members of the Society.

The principal documents are the Charters, the "Hutch Maps," and a series of Court Rolls from the 17th Edward I., with a few fragments of those of a few years earlier.

The Charters and the Maps were at the bottom of an enormous iron-bound chest, called the Town Hutch, now at the Tolbooth, or Sessions-house, which also once contained many of the Deeds and Rolls belonging to the Town, now lost. The keys of the hutch are very good specimens of mediæval iron-work. The Court Rolls, after being examined by Manship, Swinden, and Ives, were supposed to have been also lost, except a few purchased by Dawson Turner, Esq., many years ago, of a distant collector; when, on pulling down the old Guildhall, at the entrance of the churchyard from the market, a few years since, two oaken cases, with many drawers, were found, which, on being unscrewed, presented the series of Rolls, nearly complete.

Of the Charters, a very full and accurate account is given by Swinden, in his voluminous and very dull History of the



Town; and I shall commence my notes respecting them by correcting an error he has made about an early one, because it is one of those errors impossible to be detected without reference to the Records; and his words have already led some astray upon the matter, and may do so with others, without a shadow of suspicion crossing their minds that his usual accuracy had here failed him.

He states that the Charter 13th Edward I. was called the "*Porthorse*," "from its frequent travelling to other courts, to challenge or claim the liberties of the burgh;" and he cites from the Rolls three instances of its having been so pleaded,—17th Edward I., 27th Edward I., and 18th Edward III.\* It would very naturally be thought that these were merely selections, but he has in fact cited every instance of its "travels," and the terms of the first entry are precisely the same as those of the last. The word he takes for "Porthors" is "Porthoïs."† He adds an entry on the Rolls 7 Edward II., which he calls "a suit about *the Porthorse*." John de Folsham sues certain friars for detaining a book called a "Porthoïs;" that is, a *Portius*, or *Portiforium*, the Breviary of the Roman Catholic Church; and not a "Porthors," as he has printed it.

Why it was so called, I cannot at present ascertain; but we have in the *Norwich* Court Rolls, 17 Edward I., an entry, that "Roger de Tudenham delivered to the Commonalty of the City, in full court, their Seal and divers Charters; but one, "the third Charter, called *Porthoïs*, of Edward now King, remains in the custody of Thomas de Framingham,

\* Swinden, p. 663.

† John of Gaunt leaves the Bishop of Lincoln, "my missal and my *portheus*," 1397. (*Testa. Vetusta*, 142.) Sir Lewis Clifford bequeaths to Sir Philip la Vache, "my mass-book and my *portheoos*," 1404. (*Testa. Vetusta*, 165.) Elizabeth, Countess of Northampton, to the Friars Preachers, London, "one pulpitary, one *portfory*," 1356. (*Testa. Vetusta*, 60.) "*Portheis*, a portasse, or breviary." (Halliwell's *Dictionary of Archaic Words*.)



the attorney for the Commonalty, for maintaining the liberties when challenged." I do not find either the Charter itself or a copy of it among the Norwich Records. The Yarmouth one states, as the reason for its being granted, that "that word Plead by the Justices and others of the King's Counsel by the virtue of that word, is construed to be as well actively as passively;" under which interpretation they had decided in other courts on pleas concerning tenures in the burgh, and which were intended to have been decided in the Burgh Court only: and this Charter therefore grants that none of the burgesses thereafter "should plead or be impleaded out of their burgh of any plea except pleas of out-tenures;" thus restoring to the Burgh Courts the sole jurisdiction in suits relating to tenements within their walls. From the above reference to the Norwich Charter, I should judge it to be to the same effect; and, indeed, all burghs having a charter from King John containing the word "Plead" took care, no doubt, to obtain a similar confirmation of their liberties.\*

The statement of Swinden, therefore, that the name Port-horse was given to this particular Yarmouth Charter in consequence of its travels, is a mere guess of his own, without the slightest authority or foundation whatever. It is by no means desirable that archaeologists should be restricted from "speculating" on matters about which no recorded evidence exists; but they should be careful to indicate what

\* The great Survey of the Conqueror affords another instance of a name, the reason for which has as yet baffled inquirers. Barrington suggests its derivation from *Dom*, a Celtic word rendered *Seigneur*; and *DEYA*, *Proclamation, advertisement*; and therefore meaning "the King's advertisement to the tenants who hold under him." But this seems a far-fetched idea; equally so that given by Stowe, from a monkish chronicle, that *Doomsday* was a corruption of *Domus Dei*, the name of the room in the Treasury where it was kept.





has authority and what has none, or it may lead to endless confusion and difficulty.\*

I should, however, say a few words about the huge chest, known as the Common Hutch. The present chest appears to have been constructed about the fifteenth century, and, with its three large keys, its enormous bars, and strong iron binding, would strike every one as being intended to contain something of greater commercial value than the charters and parchment rolls. This was the case, for when any of the several *Seals* of the corporation were wanted, a committee was appointed to open the hutch and take what was required therefrom; and the several documents having been duly sealed, the committee had to see the seals carefully restored and the hutch closed. The proceedings of this committee were regularly entered in the "Hutch Books," of which a few remain. *The Book of Entries*, a volume containing amongst other things the proceedings of the Common Council in Henry the Seventh and Henry the Eighth's time, affords

\* Blomefield indulged largely in this very inconvenient and perplexing habit. See note, p. 260, Vol. II. of our *Original Papers*, as to the origin of the name, "per Mountergate," given by him. He also says that St. Peter's Hungate, Norwich, was so called because the Bishop's hounds were kept close by—thence *Houndegate*; Tomblond, from having been a churchyard: there being no authority whatever for saying that a Bishop ever kept hounds in or near Hungate; and the word Tomelond being pure Saxon, meaning a void or empty space. Tomblond included not only the site of St. Michael's chapel and graveyard, but the site of a part of the Earl's palace and other buildings, and void ground; and there is just as much authority for the name having been applied to it in consequence of its being an open vacant space, as from its having been overspread with "tombs." Again, St. Stephen's Street, Norwich, was in mediæval times Needham Street; it was the head of a long line of Roman road running in nearly a straight course to Needham Market, in Suffolk, where it either deviated or fell into some other. Blomefield tells us, without naming any authority (indeed none existed), that St. Stephen's Church was founded before the Conquest for all the sick and *needy* belonging to the Castle; thence was the street called Needham. These are a few instances.



information of another use to which the hutch was also put. "Also (it says) wher before this time it hath been established and enoitted by Common Assembly, that all doggers, fishers, and lyners belongyng to this town of Yarmouth or using the commodity of the haven of Yarmouth aforesaid, shull yield, pay, and render every year an half dole of the profit of their voyages and fishings, to and for the reparation and susten-tation of the same haven, and that the money coming of the same half doles shall be put into the *Common Hutche*, as in an ordinance thereof made in the Common Hall, the Friday next after the feast of Saint Edmund Martyr in the year of the reign of our Sovereign Lord the King that now is the 18th, more plainly in the little Book of Assemblies appeareth, *it is now fully condescended and agreed* that the profits of the half doles aforesaid, which shall or have falle or happ after and from the feast of Saint Michael the Arch-angel last past before the present assembly, shalbe levyed and put into the *Common Hutch* aforesaid, to the use and for the reparation of the haven aforesaid; and that the same money shall there remain not taken out for any other cause but only for necessary provision for the said haven, and that to be done from time to time by common assembly, and not otherwise; and that if any person hereafter shall presume to take any of the money aforesaid out of the said hutch, to and for any other intent or purpose than is be-fore rehearsed, shall forfeit for every time ten pounds, for a fine, over and besides the satisfaction and repayment of the said sums of money by him or them so taken out, and that fine to be levied of the goods and chattels of the person or persons offending, to the common profit of the town." Hence it appears the hutch was used also as a bank of deposit, and we shall therefore cease to be surprised at its large size and careful construction: on the contrary, we may wonder how they managed to stow away so many different things as we learn from the Records were deposited therein.



In this hutch, up to the time of Henry VII. or Henry VIII., all the Town Records were placed; and here, we are told in the notes appended to copies of some of the documents in books of that period, were the Golden Book, the Domesday Book, the Little Red Book, and the Great Black Book; all which contained valuable information on the customs and privileges of the burgh. These books have been long lost; and all that is now known of them is, that extracts, said to be taken therefrom, are found in volumes now themselves antiquities.

Among the Court Rolls now existing, I was able to find but very few *Coroner's* or *Sessions Rolls* of early date. The only ones, for many years, are for the 23rd and 26th years of Edward I., from which I make the following extracts:—

Inquisitions made before John Wyth, William de Goseford, Nicholas le Potter, and Thomas Clerk, in the year of King Edw<sup>d</sup>. the 23<sup>d</sup>, for gaol delivery.

John Pope, of Somerton, John Plonkett, Robert le Hopper, Geoffrey Plonkett, and Lenota de Hedon, taken at the suit of Simon Finch, of Cortekyn, “cum manu opere,”\* viz. with cloth to the value of 24s. stolen and carried away from the ship of the said Simon Finch. They say they are not guilty, and place themselves upon twelve sworn men; who say that they are guilty. Ideo ad jud<sup>m</sup>. S<sup>o</sup>.

The same Simon Finch, and Richard Trot, of Caister, accused Walter de Ingham of robberies and thefts. Who, being required to plead, says that he is a clerk; but no one being present appointed by the Bishop to challenge him as a clerk, he is remitted to the gaol.

Memorandum: he afterwards died in prison.†

\* *Manuopus, Manopera*, goods taken in the hands of an apprehended thief.—*Cowell*.

† A similar case of perplexity, arising from a like cause, occurred long afterwards at Ipswich. Sir Humphrey Wingfield writes to the Lord Privy





Letitia, daughter of Thomas le Meiser, convicted of a burglary in the house of John Allen in "Kingstonhusrowe."\* "Ideo S<sup>o</sup>." "No chattels." "

Thomas Ladde, of Reppes, convicted of stealing a brass spoon and two towels stated to be of the value of 18*d*. The Jury appraised them at 10*d*.: he was therefore remitted to gaol for three days.†

John Chapman, of Burgate, and William, son of Reyner, of Tunstede, convicted of stealing a super tunic of the value of 2*s*., a pair of paternosters, a razor, price 1*d*., a forceps, a zone with harness, price 4*d*., from Bartholomew de Bosco of South Carleton; Catherine Herre for stealing cloth; Walter Helmes, of Donewich, for stealing a chest from a ship; \* \* \* de Waterbeche, for stealing a pair of shoes, were all hung. In all ten persons executed for theft on that gaol delivery.

#### Abiurations in the same year:—

John Schot, of St. Edmund's, placed himself in the church of the Friars Preachers the Friday after the Conception of the Blessed Mary, in the year 23, acknowledged to have stolen goods and chattels of merchants of Wincelse and

Seal (temp. Henry VIII.), "Ther were at the laste Gayle delyvery holden in the King's towne of Ipswicke, for the delivery of the Gayle of the same town, iij felons arayned upon iij severall Indictments of severall felonyes, & every of them pleded not gyltye. Wheruppon xij men chargyd to trye the same, fownde every of them gyltie. Ther uppon every off them prayed ther book, & for that the See of Norwiche then was vacant, & none ordinary to here them rede, the Iustices of the Pease that wear at the said sessions repried the said felons without any judgment upon the said verdit by them given, because the kepyng of them wer sum what daungerous."—Ellis's *Original Letters*, third series, Vol. III., p. 83.

\* This was afterwards called Kingston Row, and, temp. Edward III., "the Brode Row."

† This was in consequence of the distinction between grand and petty larceny: if the jury had appraised the goods at 12*d*., he would have been hung! As tenpence was the full value in their opinion, he gets off with three days' imprisonment.





Flanders to the value of £30., and to have broken prison at Yarmouth; abjured the kingdom the Monday following, and a port is given him at Portsmue within three weeks. Walter Brun, Coroner, John With, Nicholas le Potter, and other of the King's lieges, present. His chattels: 1 short jacket, value 3s., Hunry le Rus to answer; one tunic, 11*d.*, one corset, 14*d.*, one hood, 10*d.*, one pair of socks and one hood, 3*d.*, a sword and buckler, 18*d.*, wherefore Nicholas le Potter answers; also a feather-bed, 14*d.*, whereof Henry Sergeant to answer.

M<sup>d.</sup> that John Bon, of Gipeswic, received the above £30. from him.

Geffrey Gom, of Lym, placed himself in the church of the Friars Preachers same day, and acknowledged to have killed Richard \* \* \* \* of Vascony, and to have broken prison at Yarmouth the day and year aforesaid; he abjured the kingdom the Monday aforesaid, and port is given him at St. Botulph's [Boston] in fifteen days. The same parties present. No chattels.

Richard Clork, of Norwich, placed himself in the church of St. Nicholas the same day, and acknowledged to have killed John Russell, and to have broken prison at Yarmouth; abjured the kingdom the Wednesday after the feast of St. Lucy the Virgin, in the year of King Edward 23, and port is given him at Hampton [Southampton] in a month. Present there, Walter Brun, Coroner, and others. No chattels.

*Coroner's Roll*, 26<sup>th</sup> Edward I. In the time of Robert With and his associates, Bailiffs.

Inquisition made of the death of William Aylward, of Beston, the Saturday after St. Nicholas, in the year aforesaid, before Walter Brun, Coroner, by 12 sworn men of the town of Yarmouth, who say on their oaths that William Aylward and Geoffrey the son of William With quarrelled on the night of Wednesday after St. Nicholas, in the year 26, in a certain



fish-house of Geoffrey,\* son of Oliver With, in Yarmouth, so that the said William struck the said Jeffrey upon the arm with a certain astelle,† and the said Jeffrey took another astelle and struck the said William with the same in the head, and he languished from that night to the night of the Friday following, when he died. Chattels of the same Jeffrey, none.

Afterward the said Jeffrey had letters of pardon for the said death from our Lord the King.

William, son of Henry de Cath, was found killed in Middlegate, *next the Friars Minors*,‡ the day of Epiphany, in the year 26. Thomas Taberner found him first, for whom Richard de Bromholm and Robert Cook are pledges. Next neighbours are, William de Elingham, for whom Adam de Wodeside and Robert le Ton, are pledges; John Scriptor, for whom John de Ormesby and William de Elingham; Richard de Beverle, for whom Adam de Wodeside, Geoffrey de Fordele, Richard de Bromholm, are pledges; John de Fordele, John de Broxston, pledges for them.

The above extracts furnish us with a few curious facts in illustration of the criminal jurisprudence of mediæval times.

The execution of ten persons at one assize for robbery, strikes us in the present day, when the propriety of taking away life, even in cases of murder, has been so warmly and forcibly contested, as a measure of awful severity;§ yet it must not be thought that the period was one of unusual

\* This Jeffrey With had a moiety of the lastage of Yarmouth, and the family was one of great wealth and consideration at this period.

† *Astelle*, a schyld, a piece of a wooden log cleft for burning.—*Prompt. Paru.*, 16.

‡ Speed says the Gray Friars Monastery was founded in the time of Henry III.; but Stowe asserts that Edward II. was the founder. The above entry proves that Stowe is wrong, without however completely establishing that Speed is right.

§ Amongst the depositions in the great dispute between Yarmouth and Sir William Paston, 16th Henry VIII., as to the boundary between Yar-



rigour: the records of the Old Bailey, even in the last century, would furnish numerous parallel passages.\* The benefit of clergy, too, by which Walter de Ingham escaped whilst his more ignorant companions suffered, was not completely withdrawn till the year 1826. The right of sanctuary, which enabled murderers to obtain transportation for life in place of their rightful doom, with the additional advantage of being able to select the place of their exile, is illustrated by the three instances I have quoted. They are all I have met with in the Yarmouth Rolls. Swinden quotes another instance under the year 1297.†

The *Gaol Delivery Rolls* of the latter part of the sixteenth and first half of the seventeenth centuries contain strong proofs of the action of that horrible superstition which sent so many old and helpless women to the scaffold. On the Roll of the 17th of Elizabeth, Katherine Smythe was indicted "for using witchcraft and enchantment, whereby Mary Dogeon came by her death;" but she was acquitted. In the 39th of Elizabeth, Helena Gill was indicted for using witchcraft on this very *Catherine Smythe*, whereby the tongue, legs, and leg-bones of the same Catherine were wasted and destroyed. No record occurs of the event of this trial. It furnishes, however, another instance (and there were many during this unhappy persecution) of one of these poor old creatures, after enduring such heavy and causeless suffering, being goaded at length into accusing another of the like practices.

mouth and Caister, is one of a man aged 65, who deposed that fifty years before he had seen a gallows erected on part of the disputed territory, and fourteen Yarmouth felons hanging thereon at one time.

\* 1721, March 4th, 17 persons condemned at Old Bailey. April Sessions, 6; May, 8; July, 12. In the year 1726, at the April Sessions, 15 were condemned, of whom 10 were executed, 3 reprieved, and 2 died in prison.—*Historical Register*.

† Swinden, p. 922.





But it was in the time of the notorious Hopkins that Yarmouth people were induced to follow the example which had been set them all over the Eastern Counties, and condemned these poor wretches by wholesale. In the year 1644, this fellow had a commission from Parliament to make a circuit for the discovery of witches, and had 20s. allowed him from every town requiring his services. In the year 1645, Yarmouth desired his services.

*Assembly* } In the Assembly, on the 15th August, 1645, It  
*Book.* } was agreed that the gentleman, Mr. Hopkins,  
 employed in the country for discov<sup>s</sup> and finding out  
 of witches shall be sent for hither, to come to town  
 to make search for such wicked persons, if any be  
 here, and shall have his fee and such allowance for  
 his paines and labour in that end as he hath in other  
 places in the country.

Hopkins had too many engagements to give a very long time to it, and we therefore find it was considered necessary to have a permanent staff on the spot. At the Assembly, 7th October following, it was agreed "that the women which searched those persons that are suspected for witches shall be allowed 12*d.* a day amongst them for every day they attend that business; and from henceforth only four of them to be employed in that kind of work, viz., in the first place, Elizabeth Harward, and such three others as she shall choose to joine with her. And the watchers to be paid for their paines."

The effect, or a part of the effect, of these exertions appears on the Roll of the 21st Charles I. (1645). On the 10th of September in that year, the Jury presented—

*Alice Clipwell*, spinster, for having used, practised, and exercised witchcraft, and with many evill, wicked, and diabolical spirits consorted, consulted, and made compact; and



such evil spirits, with evil intention, did feed and entertain, ag<sup>st</sup> the peace &c., and ag<sup>st</sup> the statute, &c.

*Bridgetta Howard*, sp<sup>r</sup>., for the like.

*Maria Blackbourn*, widow, for the same.

*Elizabeth Dudgeon*, spinster, for the same.

*Elizabeth Bradwell*, spinster, for practising witchcraft and sorcery; and for having diabolically and feloniously used, practised, and exercised the same art upon and against John Moulton, the infant son of Henry Moulton, hosier, from which the same child lingered and languished in great peril of life. The same Elizabeth was further presented for similar practices on one Elizabeth Linstead, spinster; and again, there was a general presentment against her, for practising witchcraft and feeding and entertaining evil spirits.

*Johanna Lacey*, for witchcraft and feeding and entertaining spirits.

Which said Alice Clipwell, Bridget Howard, Maria Blackbourn, Elizabeth Dudgeon, Elizabeth Bradwell, and Johanna Lacey, were this instant Wednesday, the 10th December, 21st Charles I., at the first hour of the afternoon, placed at the bar. And at the same hour the Serjeant at Mace returned a panel of names of a Jury; viz., Geo. Glascock, William Hodgekens, Peter Appleyard, Thomas Hall, Jno. Dye, George Winter, Jno. Cades, Benjamin England, Francis Kemp, Daniel Corse, Gregory Berry, and Thomas Mayes, who say on their oaths, that the said Alice Clipwell, Bridget Howard, Maria Blackbourn, Eliz<sup>th</sup> Dudgeon, Eliz<sup>th</sup> Bradwell, and Johanna Lacey are guilty of felony: that they have no goods or chattels.

And thereupon it is adjudged by the Court, that the said Alice, Bridget, Maria, Eliz<sup>th</sup>, Elizabeth, and Johanna should be suspended by the neck, &c., until, &c.

And every of them, except the same Johanna, were suspended. And execution of the same Johanna was respited.

At the Sessions in December, *Mark Prince* was indicted



for having used witchcraft and enchantment, and declared to one Ann Cann where a certain cushion was, which the said Ann had lost.

Another indictment charged him with telling, by like means, a certain John Ringer, mason, what was become of certain small pieces of silver money, called "single pence," which the said John had lost; but he was acquitted, as were also Nazareth Fasset, spinster, and Maria Verdy, spinster, against whom there were no less than five separate indictments.

In the course of the following year more were presented, but no further convictions appear.

Hopkins stated that he had caused sixteen to be slaughtered at Yarmouth, but I found the records of only the above seven.

The unfortunate women who perished on the memorable trial at Bury Saint Edmund's, in 1644, when Sir Thomas Browne, the author of the "*Religio Medici*," gave evidence of his belief in witchcraft, which had great weight with the Court, were from the neighbouring port of Leystoft; so that it appears this district was strongly imbued with this melancholy superstition.

From the mass of *Plea and Deed Rolls* I have extracted a few entries. To go carefully over them and extract all that is of value, would occupy a very much longer time than I can possibly give to the task. As far as I am able to judge, there appears to be a great deal of valuable information locked up in these Rolls, particularly as regards the laws and customs of merchants.

10th Edward I.—Peter Pauker, of Anteney, paid Constance, of Lincoln, half a mark for Geoffrey Morel and others of the same community, debtors to the said Constance, because for default of justice, in those parts, distraint ordered





on all of that community coming to Yarmouth, for payment of the same debt.

Item, Gerard Pinçel paid same Constance half a mark, Luke de Anteney, half a mark, and John le Engleis, half a mark.\*

John Hervy, of Caister, came into court and acknowledged for himself and his associates, that the Bailiffs of Hythe had faithfully acquitted themselves of all debts to this day, for sustaining the Beacon at Castre.

11th Edward I.—John Bospar, son of John Reyner, paid Thomas Thirkeld 2s. And said Thomas released said John of all demands against him for his debts, in the parts of Isre, (a similar case to Parker's. Fifty-nine other persons from Isre pay Thirkeld 2s. each, to make up £6., owing to him from other men of those parts.)†

\* Here is a note of a similar case at Boston in 1308. A writ was addressed to the Bailiffs of John of Brittany, for the town of St. Botolph, which recites that a complaint had been made to the King by John Aleyn, of Great Yarmouth, affirming, that "the bailiffs of the town of Bruges had forcibly seized a ship belonging to the said John, called the Great Cogge of St. Mary of Yarmouth, being in the port of Swyn and freighted with goods for Southampton. That they took possession of this vessel and detained it, to the great damage of the said John." The writ states that both the last and the present King had, by special letters, often requested the Court of Flanders to do justice to the said John, which he had hitherto neglected to do. The Bailiffs of Boston were therefore commanded "to cause the goods of the said town of Bruges, as well as of the town of Sluys, and of other towns, to be seized, until the amount of damages (£110.) due to the said John shall be fully paid to him, and complete compensation for his losses."—*Parliamentary Writs*, Vol. II., p. 21, quoted in "Remarks on the Early Commerce of Boston," published by the Lincoln Architectural Society, p. 373, 1853.

† This was under an ancient custom of the burgh, which was found of great service in those times. If a foreigner became indebted to a Yarmouth man, and the latter made oath thereof before the Bailiffs, they directed letters to the magistrates of the town where the foreigner dwelt; and after three months, a second letter; and if no satisfaction were made in a reasonable time, then attachment issued in the Burgh Court of Yarmouth against the next ship from that place, or any goods of *any* inhabitant of that place coming within the liberties of Yarmouth.





14th Edward I.—William Wildgoos \* sought of Wm. Crop-ling 17 chaldres of coals, of the price of 4*d.* for every chaldre, at New Castle, for which merchandize he had given him other goods to exchange for coals at New Castle, now two years since. It was adjudged he should deliver the coals and pay half a mark.

26th Edward I.—Letitia Bon sought of Mabil de Childerhus 6*s.* 8*d.*, being the residue due to her on an agreement made between them, that the aforesaid Letitia should cure the said Mabel of a certain disorder; which amount Mabel unjustly detained, to the damage of the said Letitia of 2*s.*, &c. And thereon Mabel came and defended herself. Admitted the agreement and the default in payment; but maintained that she was not cured, therefore, &c. (no cure, no pay.) Inquisition ordered.

[This case must have been compromised, as I cannot again detect it.]

7th Edward III.—Edmund de Burgh and Godfrey de

\* Those who take pleasure in tracing the origin of surnames, will find ample food for the indulgence of their taste in these rolls. There is the usual large proportion of names derived from towns; as, William de Drayton, Roger de Paston, Drury de Wiggenhall, Roger de Castre. We have, too, the large mass of population to whom their occupation furnished a distinguishing title: John le Webster, Roger Wyndrawer, Hugh le Heymonger, Brice le Porter, William le Spicer, Andrew le Glasswright, Ralph le Osterman, Gold le Blodleter, Richard le Teguler, Robert Carpenter, Simon le Organister. There are, too, numbers of fantastical compounds, some of which must be extremely difficult to trace to their source: William Wildgoose, Richard Castherring, Bennet le Long, John del Stepel, William del Sond, Adam le Shriven. There are Pluckferthings, Lickbeards, and Puddingwives, whose designations may possibly be accounted for; but how came Thedman Thusandpund and Simon Fourapeni by such names? There was a habit of substituting a nickname for a fixed designation, which leads to a great deal of difficulty; for instance, a certain litigious fellow named Robert, a tailor, thence called Robert Tailor, frequently figures as “Brunrobyn” and “Brown Robin the Tailor.” One can hardly be surprised at the step taken by Geoffrey de Sparham, Bailiff of the Hundred of Wayland, who, in order to secure the right person, is recorded in the *Hundred Rolls* as having dis- trained upon all who were called “John” in the town of Thompson.



Colney, executors of the Will of William Ambros, clerk, produced in court the Monday next before the feast of St. George, before Thomas de Drayton and his associates, Bailiffs of Yarmouth, the aforesaid Will made the 7th June, 1332, *and which had been legally proved* before the Dean of Flegg and Town of Great Yarmouth, the 5th of the ides of June in the year aforesaid, and desired to have enrolled *certain clauses in the said Will touching free tenements*, in these words: "I leave to Eufemia, my wife, my capital messuage, &c., to hold for her whole life; and after her decease, I give and devise the same to Edward, my son, his heirs and assigns, for ever. Item, I give and devise to Thomas, my son, and Rose, his mother, and the heirs of the said Thomas, a piece of land, &c., which I bought of the executors of the Lady Sibilla Flathe, in Great Yarmouth, which is called 'Ambrose Land,' saving the dower of the said Euphemia."

It very rarely happens that the entries of devises are made with the same precision as in this case. Generally, both in these Rolls and those of Norwich, either the portion relating to tenements within the burgh is extracted, or the whole Will is copied upon the roll without note or comment. But in this case, it will be observed, it expressly states the whole procedure, which fully agrees with that laid down in the ancient Laws and Usages of Norwich, cap. 18.\* The ancient Law of Yarmouth does not state whether the Will should be produced before or after proof before the Ordinary, see cap. 6, Swinden, p. 158: it merely required that wills disposing of tenements within the liberties of the burgh, should be produced and entered on the Great Roll; but claimed no proof of the Will by the Bailiffs, to the exclusion of the Ordinary, as has been supposed.

\* The copy of these laws, which I have examined, directs the enrolment to be made by the Clerk of "*the Bailiffs*." As Bailiffs ceased to govern Norwich in 1403, this compilation of the "ancient laws" must itself be as old as the end of the fourteenth century.



13th Edward III.—Sarrah, wife of John Spicer, son of Roger de Stodey Spicer, and Oliver, apprentice of the said John Spicer, produced the Will of the same John Spicer before the Bailiffs, such Will having been proved before the Dean of Flegg and town of Great Yarmouth.

13th Edward III.—William de Oxney summoned to answer Richard de Scouteby, master of the ship Bartholomew, belonging to Bartholomew de Thorpe, he having broken agreement for one cargo of wine, and said, that by the agreement made at Burgdeux, the said William undertook to ship at Burgdeux aforesaid, 21 tons (*dolia*) and 1 pipe of wine for Great Yarmouth, at a freight of 27*s.* 6*d.* for every ton; and that he failed to do so, to the damage of same Richard of £40. William pleaded that there was no such agreement. The Jury decided that there was, although it had not been affirmed "*per argentum dei*," nor registered on paper.\* Damages £18.

2nd Richard II.—William Green complained that Thos. Skerall had agreed that said William should take his ship to Newcastle, and return with 30 † chaldrons of coals, to be paid for every chaldron 5*s.* 6*d.*; and afterwards, when he returned with the coals, the said Thomas declined to receive them, to his damage 2*s.* Verdict for Plaintiff. ‡

18th Edward IV., July 10th.—Thomas Bozoun, Prior of the Monastery of the Holy Trinity of Norwich, went before

\* The value of a shilling in binding a bargain, even at the present day, must be well known to every one. *God's penny*, earnest pennie.—*Halliwell*.

† This seems for a long period to have been the average burden of Yarmouth vessels.

‡ *Price and freight of coals.* In the 40th Edward III. a considerable quantity of coals being required for works in progress at Windsor, the Sheriff of Northumberland purchased 576 chaldrons at Winlaton, in the county of Durham, at 1*s.* 5*d.* the chaldron. The price at Newcastle, 14th Edward I., was 4*d.* the chaldron, (see p. 253). The cost of the carriage from Newcastle, was £5. 18*s.* 6*d.*: the freight from Newcastle to London, 3*s.* 6*d.* per chaldron.





John Russe, Bailiff of Yarmouth, and required enrolment of a Plea of Fresh Force.\*

The proceedings appear to have commenced on the Monday before St. Valentine, 17th Edward IV., by a complaint on the part of the Prior against Robert Swolle, that he had unjustly and without right disseised the same Prior of his free tenement in Yarmouth. The Prior's pledges were *John Trace and William Place*.

A Jury is summoned for the Tuesday after the Quinzaine of Easter; and thereupon the Prior puts in his place Bartholomew Elys, his attorney.

The Sergeant at Mace returns a Jury, and here we have *Adam Tyll and John Fille*, pledges; and *John Doo and Henry Foo*, manucaptors.

Bartholomew Elys for the Prior claims a rent of 13s. 4d., of which Swolle has disseised him; and states the action was commenced within the forty days required, namely on the 3rd of February then last. Robert Swolle appears, and denies the Prior's claim; issue is joined, and the cause remains over till the Friday next after the feast of St. George the Martyr following. The venire is returned for that day; and the names of *John Till and Robert Fille* now figure in the proceedings.

At length, the cause being ripe for a decision, the Jury found that the rent arose from a rengiate† of land built on, then of Robert Swolle, before him of his father John Swolle, and before him of Sir John Fastolfe. That the rent pertained to the Altar of the Church of Saint Nicholas, the said Prior and his predecessors having been seized of the said

\* *Fresh Force* was an action to recover lands or rents of which the plaintiff had been dispossessed within forty days before the action was brought; he complained that he had been forcibly dispossessed within that time, whence the name, *frisca fortiâ*, "by fresh force."

† *Rengiatum*. It is applied in these rolls to a long strip of land, but is not confined to any particular quantity.



1 	2 	3 	4 
5 	6 	7 	8 
9 	10 	11 	12 
13 	14 	15 	16 
17 	18 	19 	20 
21 	22 	23 	24 
25 	26 	27 	28 

MERCHANTS MARKS. G<sup>1</sup> YARMOUTH.



church, and therefore entitled to the rent. That the Prior had seized by way of distress for the said rent, a piece of cloth, hanging in the hall of Swolle's house, on the same ren-giate of land. That there had been no fraud or collusion between the Prior and Swolle (to evade the Mortmain Act.) And the Prior recovered his rent and all arrears, and four pounds five for his costs.

The above case is worthy of notice, for several reasons. The ancient form of proceeding to recover lands by writ of *fresh force*, or *recent intrusion* as it was also called; the pains evidently bestowed at that period to stem the current which was bearing so large a portion of the real property of the kingdom into the possession of the ecclesiastics; the use of the name of the Prior of the head Monastery of Norwich, and not that of the Prior of Yarmouth, as plaintiff; and last, but not least, the appearance of our venerable friend, John Doe, in his youth, surrounded by a circle of equally substantial relatives, seemed to entitle this case to a place amongst my extracts: it will be observed too that the property out of which the dispute arose, was part of the estate of Sir John Fastolf, at the Foreland. But I must now go to another subject.

Although there can be no doubt the merchants of Yarmouth used Marks as largely as their Norwich brethren, it is hopeless to recover anything like such a collection of them as that Mr. Ewing has furnished of Norwich Marks. The brasses in the church are all gone, the painted glass destroyed, and scarcely a deed remains among the muniments,—from all of which sources Mr. Ewing gathered largely at Norwich.

I have been able to collect a few, figured in the accompanying plate. The Book of Entries has, at p. 57, an ordinance made in 1577, when it was intended to borrow £1000. of the city of London, to assist in repairing the haven. Several of the 24 and 48 made their marks to this document instead of writing their names; not because they could not write their





names, I should think, for the first mark is that of John Wakeman, who was bailiff that year, and who certainly could write his name (for his signature exists), and against the mark the Town Clerk has written "Mr. Wakeman's marke." 2, is that of Richard Bennett, one of the council. 3. John Harding. 4. John Bartilmew, who was subsequently, in 1582 and 1595, a bailiff. 5. William Stepney, one of the council. 6. Thomas Harris, bailiff in 1581. 7. William Barnes, a councillor. 8. Walter Barrett, another of the council. 9. Thomas Skarlett. From the Assembly Books I add, 10. Christopher Haylett, who was bailiff in 1552. 11. William Denne, bailiff in 1553. 12. Richard Bunne, one of the council in 1553. 13. Nicholas Fen, bailiff, 1549 and 1563. 14. William Blyth. 15. Gregory Goose, bailiff, 1591. 16. Robert Ladde. 17. William Tanfield. 18. Edward Musgrave. 19. John Purfay, bailiff, 1561.

From a Seal in the Muniment-room at Stow Bardolph, appended to a deed of the 17th Richard II., I have taken the mark, 20, of Bartholomew Ellis, bailiff in 1391, 1396, 1402, 1405, 1414, 1417, and 1421. The mark, 21, of John Lucas, bailiff in 1636, is from one of the few deeds left among the Yarmouth Records, and dated 1631.

The three following marks are those of Herring Packers, which bear a great resemblance to those of the merchants, and are from the Assembly Books, where they were regularly registered yearly for many years: these are of the sixteenth century, and are, 22, John Cope, 1586. 23, John Smith, Jun., and, 23, Peter Bartilmew.

In the spandril of the arch of a bay window in the hall of a house in Middlegate, built about 1506, is the mark 25, which I have not been able yet to appropriate. The mark 28, is also still to be identified; it is from a tapestry hook on the "Ballast Keel" public-house on the quay.

In the Book of Entries are many foreign marks, principally of merchants of Brabant, about 1582; regularly cer-





tified by foreign notaries. 26, is that of Peter de la Pena, merchant in Brabant, and 27, of James, his brother. They bear a strong resemblance to those of our own country.

The early *Account Rolls* have suffered considerably. Many of those printed by Swinden are not now to be found; of those remaining my extracts are much too large to find a place here. I must, however, give one extract from the Chamberlain's Account, 32nd Henry VIII., relating to the efforts made to supply some source of entertainment for the people in place of the pageants and plays generally put down at the dissolution of the monasteries.

Compotus of William Stilyard, some time receiver of the money called the money gathered by the Christmas Lord, Richard Howe, and of the money given and paid by the 24 and 48, and by the whole town, about Midsomer night.

No arrears, because no account before this day.

Owing for money received from Richard Howe, some time le Christmes Lord . . . . . 15<sup>s</sup>.

And for money collected from the whole community towards Midsomer night . . . . . 30<sup>s</sup>. 8<sup>d</sup>.

Sum, 45<sup>s</sup>. 8<sup>d</sup>.

Of which allowed for divers expences in the night of the Nativity of St. John the Baptist . . . . 46<sup>s</sup>. 8<sup>d</sup>.

So surplus, 12<sup>d</sup>.

This was the first and last appearance of the Christmas Lord in the accounts.\*

\* *Machyn* has a notice of the Christmas Lord in London in 1551-2, which will show the kind of amusement afforded. "The 4th day of Januarii was made a great scaffold in Cheap hard by the Cross, against the King's Lord of Misrule coming from Greenwich; and landed at Tower Wharf, and with him young knights and gentlemen a great number on horseback, some in gowns and coats, and chains about their necks, every man having a baldrick of yellow and green about their necks; and on the Tower Hill there they



On what are called *Breviates of Returns*, are the Writs for Elections of Burgesses to Parliament together with the Return by the Bailiffs; but the manner in which the election was conducted is not recorded in the Return. In the Assembly Book of the 7th Edward VI. an election of Burgesses to Parliament is thus described: "For certain considerations, by the whole assembly, there were elected and chosen Christopher Heylott, Bayly, &c., six of the twenty-four, and six of the forty-eight, the which said twelve persons shall nominate, elect, and chose two Burgesses of the Parliament for this town. The which twelve persons, upon good and deliberate advice and consultation had together, have nominated, elected, and chosen Sir William Woodhous, Knight, and Nicholas Firmage, to be Burgesses of Parliament."

On looking over the numerous ordinances for regulating the markets and the general police of the town, I find that very much has been already printed by Swinden, Manship,

went in order; first a standard of yellow and green silk with St. George, and then guns, and squibs, and trumpets, and bagpipes, and 'drousselars,' and flutes; and then a great company all in yellow and green, and doctors declaring my lord great; and then the morris dance, dancing with a tabret, and afore twenty of his council on horseback, in gowns of 'chanabull' lined with white taffeta, and capes of the same, like sage men; then came my lord with a gown of gold, furred with furs of the goodliest colours, as every one saw; and then his \* \* \* \*; and after came half a hundred, in red and white, tall men of the guard, with hoods of the same colour, and came into the city; and after came a cart, the which carried the pillory, the \* \* \*, the gibbet, the stocks, and at the cross in Cheap a great broad scaffold for to go up; then came up the trumpeter, the herald, and the doctor of the law, and there was a proclamation made of my lord's progeny, and of his great household that he kept, and of his dignity; and there was a hogshead of wine at the scaffold, and there my lord drank, and his counsel, and had the head smitten out that everybody might drink, and [money?] cast about them; and after my lord's grace rode unto my Lord Mayor, and all his men to dinner, for there was dinner as you have seen; and after he took his horse and rode to my Lord Treasurer at Friars Austins, and so to Bishopgate, and so to Tower Wharf, and took barge to Greenwich."—Machyn's *Diary*, p. 13. I have not thought it necessary to retain the bad spelling of the original.







Drawn by J. H. P. 1845

"TROLLY" CARTS, IN GEORGE ST. PLYMOUTH.





and our colleague, Mr. Palmer: I make one or two extracts. Here is the market regulation in the 5th Edward VI.

"It is fully condescended and agreed, that no inhabitant shall by no kind of thing brought to the markett before the markett bell be rong, [this bell was from St. Mary's Hospital, then fixed on the market cross] and that no person bringing any thing to markett to sell, shall not open either sakke, poke, pedde, mawnde, or any other vessell wherein his victualls or other things be, before the ringing of the said bell; and that none either by or sell, or procure to be bought or sold, any thing after the bell be rong at afternoon, but to tye up ther saks immediately, under pain of 12*d*."

My next extract from these ordinances establishes a fact about which there has been a good deal of discussion and great diversity of opinion. Every one acquainted with Yarmouth must know the long, low, narrow cart, drawn by a single horse, peculiar to that place, and which seems so extremely well adapted for threading the narrow rows of the town, into which no other vehicle larger than a wheelbarrow can penetrate. There seems, indeed, such a peculiar fitness in the one for the other, that the existence of the rows must have led to the invention of the carts. An opposite opinion, however, existed, and in the minds of very able men, and no record of their origin being believed to exist, the matter continued wrapped in mystery. Dr. Clarke declared them to be of decidedly Roman origin, and Mr. King, in his "*Munimenta Antiqua*," draws attention to their resemblance to the carts of South Wales, which he considered were of Ancient British origin.

The Book of Entries enables me to fix the date of their invention, and to restore to them their ancient name. In an ordinance of the 8th Henry VII., as to the curing and conveying of herring, it is stated, "That wher before this time, during the time of fishing, there was wont to resort to this town great numbers of porters, to carry herring, which porters brought the same herring into the barse



houses of the inhabitants, not only to the great ease of the same inhabitants, but also to the safeguard of the houses, rows, and swills of the town, *Till now of late* divers of the same inhabitants have devised carts, called *Harry Carries*, and the owners of the same, being called Harry Carmen, set such boys and girls to go with the same carts, which can neither guide the same carts, neither can yet remove such things wherwith the same carts are loaden, *no, not A SWILL*; not only to the great decay of the said houses, rows, and swills, but also to the great charges of the said inhabitants, in repairing of the said houses, rows, and swills. Wherefor be it ordained, that from henseforth every harry carry man, keeping a harry carry to get money by the same, shall keep to go with the same *one hable man*, which can both order his horse and the harry carry, and also is hable to lift the end of a swill being full of herring, and the same safely to bring whither he shall be appointed, upon payne that every man, having a harry carry as before it is said, and appoint any man to go with the same contrary to the meaning of this ordinance, and proved as before, shall forfeit for every time so offending *vj<sup>s</sup>. viij<sup>d</sup>.* to the towns use."

It follows from this entry, which appears from the handwriting to have been made at the time stated in the body of the ordinances, that these carts were devised early in the reign of Henry VII., and were originally called Harry Carries. There are frequent subsequent ordinances for the regulation of these harry carries, and numerous complaints against their drivers for damaging the streets, houses, rows, and trees.

In the Books of Ordinances and Assembly Books, are many orders and regulations for the dress and demeanour of the town magnates, from which a valuable hint or two might be gathered for Town Councils of the present day.

In the 33rd Henry VIII. it was agreed, "That the 24 and 48 should use in their apparel at every assembly, and on



Sundays and holidays, gowns and streight hoses, unless it be for sickness or other reasonable excuse. And that the Bailiffs, and all that had been Bailiffs, should use and wear in their apparel, on all principal feast days, gowns of scarlet furred with foynes, tippets and dublets of velvet, after the ancient and honorable custom of the town, under pain of 12*d.* for every time of breaking the ordinance by the 24, and every time of breaking the ordinance by the 48, sixpence."

Even in the Puritanical times, the gowns were dispensed with only on what were called the superstitious holidays.

There were some unruly spirits in those days, and ordinances like the following were constantly renewed:

"Att this assembly it was fully and wholly condescended and agreed, that no manner of person, being within the Common House at any assembly, being one of the same house, shall walk up and down or talk, the Bayliffs sitting, under pain of 12*d.* of every one of the 24, and 6*d.* of every one of the 48. And every one of the same house shall keep silence after *three knocks with the beetle*, under pain to lose 12*d.* every one that keepeth not silence, to be paid immediately to the use of the town." (37 Henry VIII.)

And that it was no joke to hold the office of Beetle-knocker, appears from the fact that one Nathaniel Cox was appointed in 1642 to knock the beetle for the ensuing year, if, "*upon trial, he be found fit for that office!*"

With all this strictness, however, there are by no means unfrequent cases like the following, which is of the time of Philip and Mary:

"Whereas John Echard, one of the 24, for his contempt and evil demeanour, in calling Mr. Bayly Oldryng and others of the King's and Queen's Justices of the Peace, thieves and false knaves; saying that they had stolen from him a crown of gold, and so, for his contempt, he was commanded to ward by the same Mr. Bayly Oldring. Therefore it is fully agreed that the said John Echard shall remain during the pleasure of Mr. Bailiff Oldring."





On another occasion, a man was discommed because he attempted to *escape from prison*. John Alman was discommed, "for that he being lately commanded to prison by the Bailiffs, hath departed himself and eloynd without the leave or commandment of the same Bailiffs."

In 21st Charles I., "unseemly words passed betwixt Mr. Green and Mr. Norgate, in heate of spirit, at which the house were much offended; they were censured to pay 20s. apiece, according to ancient ordinances, and having laid down the fines, afterwards upon the submission, they had their monies again."

It is pleasant to find, from entries like the following, that they were not unmindful of distress and misfortune. In 34th Henry VIII. we find that, "Forasmuch as Ralph Assheby, one of the 24, hath this year, by the visitation of God and chance of the sea, susteyned an extreme losse of his ship in Iselond: In consideration thereof, this present Assembly do grant that he the same Raff shall take all the profits of all the herings of his hosts now being coming in fishing, at any time within the space of three years next after this present day, to his own use, and the town to have no part of them. Provided always, that of all new hosts which the said Raff shall at any time hereafter reteyne and have within the said three years, the town to have the half according to the ordinances of the town."

Standing in curious contrast, is the following Order of Assembly many years after, when war was being waged ostensibly for the preservation of the liberty of the nation. On the 30th November, 1648, "Mr. Bayliffs and the Justices shall take orders as they shall think fit for clearing the town of all roguish boys and girls, wenches and fellowes, that cannot be brought to any orderly course of life, by sending them away to the Bermoodies, or such other new plantations."

They had gone to very arbitrary lengths some time before. At the Common Council, 5th May, 1633, "It is agreed uppon and ordered, that the ordinance heretofore made that all the





Aldermen's Wyves shall were velvett hatts, shall from henceforth be utterly frustrated, made voyd, and revoked."

I should think so. I dare say the Aldermen's wives had "frustrated" it long before. It was all very well to regulate their own costume, but what a piece of madness to attempt to order that of the ladies!

The state of public opinion at Yarmouth, prior to the rebellion, is well known. There of course was a party in the town favourable to the King, but the large majority of the inhabitants and the most influential men of the place supported the opposite side. Their Recorder and representative in Parliament at that time was Corbet, one of the Regicides; and on the 5th February, 1648, is the following entry in the Assembly Book:

"Mr. Bailiffs acquainted the house that there was a Proclamation sent unto them from Mr. Corbett, forbidding any to proclaim Charles Stuart, Prince of Wales, or any other, to be King of this Realme; and that there was another Acte sent them for altering the stiles of the Courts, both of which Actes were openly read at this Assembly."

And from that time they went on under the new order of things very quietly. There was more attention to public praying and preaching than before; and at the commencement of the Assembly Book is a prayer read at that time, before the commencement of business by the Assembly, of considerable merit as a composition, but of enormous length.

When Cromwell died, they hastened to tender allegiance to his son. At an Assembly on the 8th November, 1658, "These persons following are appointed to draw up a remonstrance to his highness the Lord Protector, and alsoe of their owneing this present government in his hands, and shewing their readiness to submit to his government; videlicet, the Justices, Mr. John Carter, Mr. William Burton, Mr. Isaac Preston, Mr. Thomas Bendish, Mr. John Alberton, Mr. William Emperor, Mr. James Symonds, Mr. Samuel



Shipdham, Mr. Thomas Bright, Mr. Samuel Bridgewell, and Mr. Huntingdon, or any seven of them, whereof Mr. Thomas Gooch, Mr. Thomas Bendish, Mr. Isaac Preston, and Mr. Samuel Shipdham to be four, and to report the same to the house."

The address was sent, and matters went on much as usual until the Restoration. The behaviour of the Corporation of Yarmouth during the rebellion could not be overlooked, and a commission was issued in 1662, for displacing and placing Aldermen and Common Council-men, when all those obnoxious to the new order of things, who had not already retired from it, were removed, and their places supplied by those whose loyalty was more to be depended on; and I am surprised, the late Mr. Davey, who was so intimately acquainted with Yarmouth History, should have overlooked this fact, and have found it "difficult to conceive how, with any degree of sincerity, that body which could sanction the humiliating address to Richard Cromwell, printed by Swinden, should so speedily forego their republican principles as to adopt the sycophantic adulations of royalty with which the speech (of the Recorder to the King in 1671) abounds."\* The reason is patent: all the republicans were ejected in 1662, and therefore neither the Corporation, who received Charles with that magniloquent address, nor the old republicans of the town, are fairly open to the charge of hypocrisy.

It will afford gratification to our Society to learn that the Corporation of Yarmouth have taken steps to preserve the valuable Collection of Rolls, which, after several narrow escapes from destruction, still exists; and that they have placed the Town Records in the charge of a Committee of the Council, including two such well-known archæologists as Mr. Charles Palmer and Mr. Francis Worship.

\* Vol. II., p. 76.



## Original Letters

OF

SIR EDWARD COKE &amp; EDWARD LORD CROMWELL.

COMMUNICATED BY

G. A. CARTHEW, ESQ., F.S.A.

I AM permitted by our noble Vice-president, Lord Sondes, to communicate to the Society the following original letters, selected from the muniment-room at Elmham, which, although containing no matter of historical importance, may be considered of interest, in consequence of the great reputation of at least one of the correspondents. The subject of these letters may be better understood if I am allowed to introduce them by a few prefatory remarks.

The Manor and Park of North Elmham, itself formerly a Bishop's See, continued a possession of the Bishops of Norwich until the 27th year of Henry VIII., when that rapacious King compelled Richard Nix, the blind Bishop, to give it him in exchange. He then granted it to his minister, Thomas Lord Cromwell, afterwards Earl of Essex, whose fate is well known. The forfeiture of this property, however, was not involved in his fall. It descended to Edward Lord Cromwell, his great grandson, in 1592. This latter nobleman, we are informed by Sir H. Spelman,\* wasted his inheritance. Having probably become desperate, he was induced to join the then Earl of Essex, Robert Devereux, in his mad enterprise to coerce the Queen, and was involved in his friend's

\* "Rex acceptum D. Cromwello contulit funestum donum."—"Securi enim hic adimitur, et effuso postea integro patrimonio, pronepos ejus D. Coke ipsum venundavit, ærumnarum satis exin conscio."—*Icenia*, 150.





ruin, suffering in consequence the fine and imprisonment al-  
luded to in his letter subjoined. He had already incum-  
bered the Elmham estate to a great extent, and on 21st Oct.,  
1598, entered into an agreement with Edward Coke, of God-  
wicke, Esq., then the Queen's attorney general, for its abso-  
lute sale. His pressing difficulties are evident from the  
number of his applications for small sums of money, and  
authorizing payments to his creditors out of the purchase-  
money before the conveyance was finally completed. In the  
meantime his tenants at Elmham and Beteley took the advan-  
tage to commit trespasses and assert claims without right or  
title; and particularly one Mr. Taverner, a gentleman re-  
siding at Elmham, who appears all along to have had a spite  
against the Cromwell family, not only induced the copyhold  
tenants to make a false presentment of the customs of the  
manor, but, being himself a large copyhold tenant, pretended  
that his lands had been enfranchised, so that at the time of  
"Mr. Attorney's" purchase Lord Cromwell was also involved  
in a multiplicity of law-suits. But when the great lawyer be-  
came lord and master at Elmham, the tables were turned.  
Mr. Taverner had consented to the submission of some points  
at issue to Sir Robert Houghton, a learned lawyer, afterwards  
a judge of the King's Bench, who decided against him. The  
first of the following letters was written upon a copy of Sir  
Robert's award, and is in Coke's own hand-writing. The  
second was one addressed to Coke by the Lord Cromwell.  
Fac-similes are given of both signatures.

G. A. C.

---

1 Maij, 1601.

Mr. Taverner,—Seing you have bene heard at large  
before a grave and a learned man, who heard it by your owne  
consent, and have ordered it vnder his hande. If nowe you  
shall beginne to contende with me, (which never any man



yet did) and yet I challandg this to my selfe that never any man have done more for you than I have done, then you shall give me leave to take such a course with you as by lawe I may doe, and then you will repent your self, and I shall gaine by it. Yet for that I cannot be psuaded you will deal so perversly with me, I have sent this bearer, John Furnes and Rich Constable, my servants, to you for paym<sup>t</sup> of the arerages of Rents, for pformance of this pvrchas . . . . in all things, and for suffering my poore . . . . tenants to live in quiet. . . . And if you shall refuse to this finall request, sure I am you shall repent it.

*F. dill Coke*

---

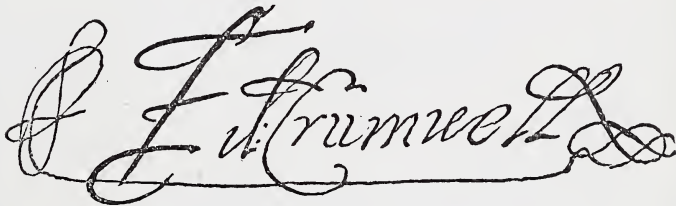
Mr. Attourney,

I cannot but acknowledge y<sup>e</sup> Queene's great favor & grace extended towards me in pdoninge myne offences, so rashly co<sup>m</sup>itted against her, & am much bownd unto yo<sup>u</sup> for yo<sup>r</sup> readynes to pleasure me in theise tymes of my troubles. Noxon hath byn w<sup>th</sup> me w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>r</sup> letter wherin yo<sup>u</sup> wryte vnto me to dischardge A judgement had against me by hym, whervnto y<sup>e</sup> lande yo<sup>u</sup> purchased of me is subject: for the dischardging wherof I am bownd to yo<sup>u</sup> both by law, and honor: It is not alltogether unknowne to yo<sup>u</sup> what great chardges & losses I have had by theise my late troubles, besydes y<sup>e</sup> fyne imposed on me, and other hynderances I am like to susteyne by reason of her Ma<sup>ties</sup> heavy countenance towardes me, and my confyned imprisonment, wherby I am not able to mannage myne owne affaires for y<sup>e</sup> suppliment of my p<sup>r</sup>sent necessity: All w<sup>ch</sup> disables me y<sup>e</sup> dischardgeing therof so speedely as I would. I have therfore taken this order w<sup>th</sup> noxon that if he will now lend me cc<sup>li</sup> to supply my present wantes, he shall have y<sup>e</sup> money due as well vppon y<sup>e</sup> judge-



ment as y<sup>e</sup> said 2 hundred pownds repaid hym, vppo<sup>n</sup> y<sup>e</sup> first money shall be paid vnto me vppo<sup>n</sup> such surplisage as shall happen vppo<sup>n</sup> y<sup>e</sup> sale of y<sup>t</sup> lande I have morgaged vnto y<sup>e</sup> Queene for her fyne jposed on me, of w<sup>ch</sup> course he well liketh and willingly would furnish me w<sup>th</sup> 2<sup>e</sup> li, if by yo<sup>u</sup> he might be assuered how such kynde of satisfaction might be made unto him: (Might I not further prevaile w<sup>th</sup> yo<sup>u</sup>, as to sett down A course vnto hym, how of theise sumes he may be satisfied w<sup>th</sup> p<sup>te</sup> of y<sup>t</sup> surplesage shall arise vnto me, wherby my needfull tourne may now be releaved). I should thinck my self much bownde vnto yo<sup>u</sup>, and rest ready to requite yo<sup>r</sup> kyndnesses shewed vnto me, as God shall enable me: Thus hoping of yo<sup>r</sup> favor herein, w<sup>th</sup> my most hartly co<sup>m</sup>endacōs co<sup>m</sup>itt yo<sup>u</sup> to God: This 2j August, 1601.

Yo<sup>rs</sup> most assueredly, to his power,



Postscript.

If I might fynde so much favor of yo<sup>e</sup> as to give yo<sup>r</sup> worde to Noxon y<sup>t</sup> such manner of satisfaction shall be made vnto hym as before in my letter is expressed, yo<sup>e</sup> shall have of me any warrant or assuerance yo<sup>u</sup> cann devise, for y<sup>e</sup> defaulting therof, vppo<sup>n</sup> such money as shall come vnto me for y<sup>t</sup> Lande.

To y<sup>e</sup> right worshipful myne especiall good frend Edward Coke, esquire, her highnes at-tourney generall.



Otho Grand  
and also I  
Sat in P  
without i

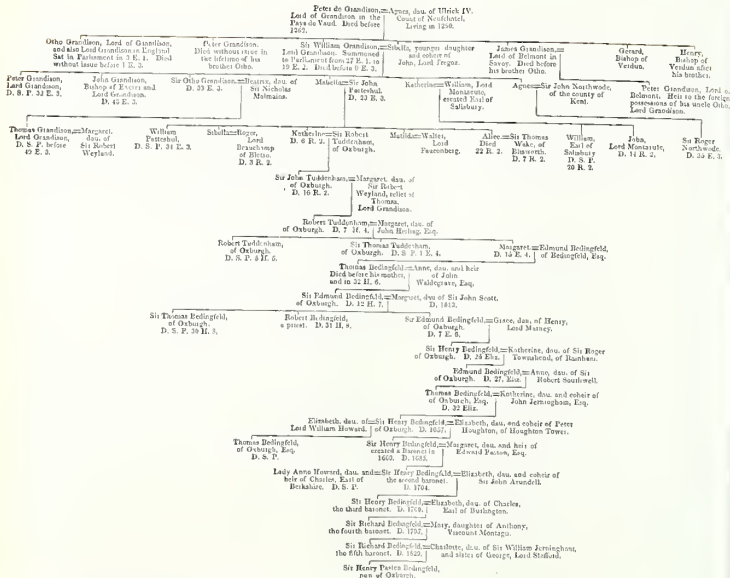
Peter Grandison,  
Lord Grandison,  
D. S. P. 32 E. 3.

Thomas Grandison,  
Lord Grandison,  
D. S. P. before  
49 E. 3.

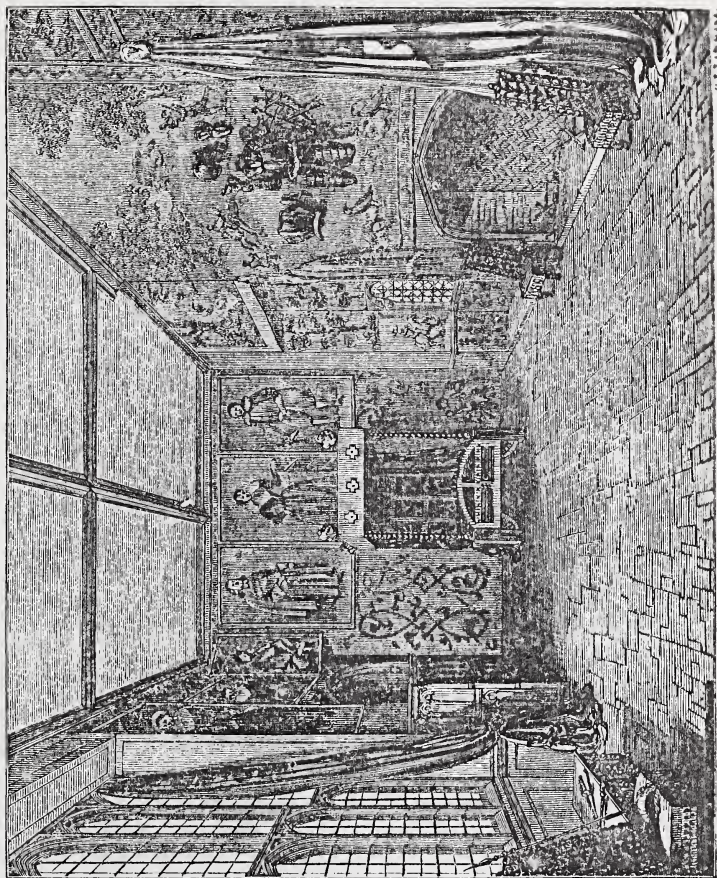




# Pedigree of Sir Henry Paston Bedingfeld.







KING'S ROOM, OXBERCH HALL.

UTTING.

CH. 11.



# OXBURGH HALL.

BY

THE REV. G. H. M'GILL.

---

IN offering a few observations to the members of the Society, on the castellated hall of the Bedingfelds at Oxburgh, it is not to be expected that much new matter will be added to that already to be found in the county histories. A conspicuous structure of this character, which has stood for more than 370 years, complete as at present in its chief features, must necessarily have attracted the attention of older and abler historians, and formed a fitting subject for their investigation. Blomefield has justly assigned in his work a prominent place to the Bedingfeld family and their ancestral residence; the magnificent turretted gateway on the North side of which has been drawn and engraved by Pugin in the first volume of his *Examples of Gothic Architecture*. But still the subject has not been altogether exhausted, and it is hoped that the following brief remarks may not be entirely devoid of interest to some of those who delight in anything that tends to illustrate the story of edifices, such as this at Oxburgh confessedly is.

The Parish, called in Domesday Book, "Oxenburgh," is a place of great antiquity, having fair pretensions to the dignity of a Roman station, coins and other reliques coeval with that period being found here. It was held by one of Cnute's chief leaders, Turketel the Dane, Earl of East Anglia, in the time of Edward the Confessor, A.D. 1041.







When William the Conqueror came to the throne, he gave the manor to Radulphus de Limesio, the son of his sister, with forty other manors in various counties. The size at that time was one mile long and half a mile broad, "*habet in longo I. et dim. in lato.*" It paid 11*l.* Danegelt, and was valued at 100*s.* per annum.

After Radulphus de Limesio and his descendants, it came early in the reign of Edward I. to the Weylands, to one of whom, Nicholas de Weyland, Edward, in the 13th year of his reign, made the following grant of a market, on the 12th May, A. D. 1285.

"Edwardus Dei gratia Rex Angliæ, Dominus Hiberniæ, Dux Aquitanæ, Archiepiscopis, Episcopis, Abbatibus, Prioribus, Comitibus, Baronibus, Justiciariis, vice Comitibus, Prepositis, ministris et omnibus ballivis et fidelibus suis, salutem. Sciatis nos concessisse, et hac carta nostra confirmasse, dilecto et fideli nostro Nicholas de Weyland, quod ipse et heredes sui in perpetuum habeant unum mercatum singulis septimanis, per diem Veneris, apud Manerium suum de Sheppedene in comitatu Norfolcensi; et unam feriam ibidem, singulis annis, per octo dies duraturam, videlicet in vigilia, et in die, et in crastino festi Translationis Sancti Edwardi, et per quinque dies sequentes. Et unam aliam feriam, singulis annis, per duos dies duraturam, videlicet in vigilia, et in die Festi Assumptionis beatæ Mariæ, apud manerium suum de Oxeburgh in comitatu predicto. Et unam aliam feriam similem ibidem, singulis annis, per octo dies duraturam, videlicet in vigilia, et in die, et in crastino festi Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ, et per quinque dies sequentes. Nisi mercatum illud et feriæ illæ sint ad nocumentum vicinorum mercatorum et vicinarum feriarum. Concessimus etiam prefato Nicholao, quod ipse et heredes sui in perpetuum habeant liberam Warennam in omnibus dominicis terris suis maneriorum predictorum, et in omnibus dominicis terris suis de Charffend et Westerfend in comitatu Suffolcensi; Dum tamen terræ illæ non sint intra



metas forestæ nostræ. Ita quod nullus intret terras illas ad fugandum in eis, vel ad aliquid capiendum, quod ad Warennam pertineat, sine licentia et voluntate ipsius Nicholai vel heredum suorum, super forrfituram nostram decem librarum. Quare volumus, et firmiter precipimus pro nobis et heredibus nostris, quod predictus Nicholaus et heredes sui in perpetuum habeant predicta mercatum et ferias apud maneria sua predicta de Sheppedene et Oxeburgh, cum omnibus libertatibus et liberis consuetudinibus ad hujusmodi mercatum et ferias pertinentibus. Nisi mercatum illud et feriæ illæ sint ad nocumentum vicinorum mercatorum et vicinorum feriarum. Et quod in perpetuum habeant liberam Warennam in omnibus dominicis terris suis predictis. Dum tamen terræ illæ non sint intra metas forestæ nostræ. Ita quod nullus intret terras illas ad fugandum in eis, vel ad aliquid capiendum, quod ad Warennam pertineat, sine licentia et voluntate ipsius Nicholai vel heredum suorum, super forrfituram nostram decem librarum, sicut predictum est. Hiis testibus; venerabilibus Patribus Bathonensis et Wellensis et Dunelmensis episcopis. Edmundo fratre nostro. Edmundo Comite Cornubiæ. Gilberto de Clare Comite Gloucestrensi et Hertfordensi. Rogero Bigod Comite Norfolcensi et Mariscallo Angliæ. Henrico de Lacy Comite Lincolnensi. Johanne de Warrenna Comite Surriensi. Johanne de Vesci, Reginaldo de Grei, Roberto filio Johannis et aliis.

“Datum per manum nostram apud Westmonasterium duodecimo die Maii anno regni nostri tertio decimo.”

It is worthy of observation that the names appended to this deed comprised those of the most eminent of the great barons of the period. “Edmund our Brother” was the Earl of Lancaster, who married the Queen of Navarre, and vanquished the French at Bordeaux. Hume says that “he was afterwards seized with a distemper, of which he died, at Bayonne, in 1296.” Roger Bigod was that Earl Marshal who refused to the king’s face to lead the troops in Gascony.



John de Warennia with 12,000 soldiers took Dunbar Castle from the Scots, and was made governor of Scotland. It was he who, on being required to show to the king's commissioners the title to his estates, drew his sword, and added that "William the Bastard had not conquered the kingdom for himself alone: his ancestor was a joint adventurer in the enterprise; and he himself was determined to maintain what had from that period remained unquestioned in his family." The "Gilbert de Clare," Earl of Gloucester, was the greatest baron of the kingdom, having married the daughter of Edward I. He had commanded a body of troops at the battle of Lewes, and taken Henry III. prisoner; but afterwards had assisted Edward to escape from Simon de Montford, and stood, consequently, very high in the king's esteem. His son was killed at the battle of Bannockburn. Reginald de Grey was tutor to the Prince of Wales. Thus we have affixed to this ancient document the royal seal, still perfect, and the signatures of the greatest men of the age.

After the Weylands, the Manor of Oxburgh descended by the female line to Sir Thomas Tudenham, about the year 1427, the fifth year of Henry VI. This Sir Thomas was born in 1399. The hundred of South Greenhoe was granted to him in the 33rd year of Henry VI.; and on his death, in 1461, came to the Bedingsfelds. Tudenham was beheaded on Tower Hill, February 22, 1461, on suspicion of having received letters from Margaret the wife of Henry VI. He was tried in the Court of the Constable of England, to whom were given powers totally inconsistent with Magna Charta, and was condemned with Sir William Tyrrel and John Montgomery. John, Earl of Oxford, and Aubrey de Vere, his son, were found guilty by the same arbitrary martial court, and executed. The patent granted to the Earl of Rivers, quoted in Spelman's *Glossary* under the word "Constabularius," proves the unconstitutional character of the tribunal. The following clause will suffice:—





“Et ulterius, de uberiori gratia nostra, eidem comiti de Rivers plenam potestatem damus ad cognoscendum et procedendum, in omnibus et singulis causis et negotiis, de et super crimine læsæ majestatis, seu super occasione cæterisque causis quibuscunque, per præfatum comitem de Rivers, ut constabularium Angliæ, quæ in curia constabularii Angliæ ab antiquo, viz. tempore dicti domini Gulielmi conquestoris, seu aliquo tempore citra tractari audiri, examinari, aut decidi consueverant, aut jure debuerant, aut debent, causasque et negotia prædicta cum omnibus et singulis emergentibus, incidentibus et connexis, audiendum, examinandum, et fine debito terminandum, etiam summarie et de plano *sine strepitu et figura justitiæ*, sola facti veritate inspecta, ac etiam manu regia, si opportunum visum fuerit eidem comiti de Rivers, vices nostras, *appellatione remota*.”

It is evident that such powers as these, confided to any individual without appeal, are destructive of all true liberty. The office was abrogated by Henry VIII. Hume states that the lands and manors of Tudenham were forfeited to the crown; Blomefield says that he left them to his sister Margaret, relict of Edmund Bedingfeld, Esq., of Bedingfeld in Suffolk. They may probably have been granted to her after the forfeiture, as the Yorkist party, who put Sir Thomas to death, very shortly after, with their King Edward IV., were expelled from power by the Lancastrians. Be this as it may, the grandson of this Margaret, Edmund Bedingfeld, was the builder of the present hall at Oxburgh. Edward IV., who in the first year of his reign executed the great uncle, in the last year of it, 1482, granted permission to the great nephew, Edmund Bedingfeld, Esq., not at that time “Sir Edmund,” as stated by Blomefield, (though knighted the following year at the coronation of Richard III.) to build the walls, towers, &c. around his manor at Oxburgh, which at present exist. The following translation of this important deed may not be uninteresting:—





“ Edward, by the grace of God, King of England and France, and Lord of Ireland, to all to whom these presents shall come, health. Know ye that we, regarding with our special favour the good and gratuitous services which our beloved servant, Edmund Bedingfeld, Esq., has in various ways before these times performed for us, and every day ceases not deservedly to perform, have granted and given license, and by these presents do grant and give license, for us and our heirs, as far as in us lies, to the aforesaid Edmund, that he according to his own pleasure and will may build, make, and construct walls and towers, with stone, lime, and gravel, around and below his manor of Oxburgh, in the county of Norfolk, and enclose that manor with walls and towers of this kind; also embattle, kernellate, and machecollate those walls and towers; and that manor so enclosed and the walls and towers aforesaid so embattled, kernellated and machecollated, built and constructed, he may hold for himself and his heirs for ever, without disturbance, force, molestation, impediment, or grudging from us or our heirs, or any other whatsoever. And, moreover, of our abundant grace, we have pardoned, remitted, and relaxed to the aforesaid Edmund all transgressions, offences, misprisions, and contempts of every kind by the same Edmund, on the occasion of the enclosing of the walls and towers aforesaid, so embattled, kernellated and machecollated, built and constructed in and above the manor aforesaid, before these times in any way done or perpetrated. And further, of our more abundant grace, we have granted and given license, and by these presents do grant and give license, for ourselves and our heirs aforesaid, to the aforesaid Edmund, that he and his heirs aforesaid for ever may have and hold one market each week, on Friday, in his town of Oxburgh aforesaid, to be held together with a Court of Piepoudre, at the same place, by the seneschal of Edmund himself and his heirs aforesaid, to be held while the same market continues; with all the demands, profits, and amercements



belonging to a market and court of the kind, and with all the tolls, profits, and emoluments pertaining and belonging in any manner to a market of this sort; provided that the market may not be to the injury of the neighbouring markets. Wherefore we will and firmly command, for us and our heirs aforesaid, that the aforesaid Edmund and his heirs aforesaid may have and hold the market and court aforesaid, and the other things allowed at his town aforesaid, in the form aforesaid; and with all the liberties and free customs belonging to a market and court of this kind; provided that market be not to the injury of the neighbouring markets; as is aforesaid, for ever. Because express mention concerning the true annual value of these permissions, or any of them, or other gifts or grants to the same Edmund made before these times by us, or made by these presents, does not exist; any statute, act, or ordinance made, published, or commanded, to the contrary notwithstanding.

"In witness whereof we have caused these our letters patent to be made, myself being witness at Westminster, the third day of July, in the twenty-second year of our reign."

In the foregoing deed there are several expressions used, of which the general reader may require an explanation. To "kernellate" or "crenellate" (the more common form of the word) is to make loopholes or openings in walls, through which arrows or other missiles may be discharged. To "machecollate" is to set out the parapet on the top of a castle on corbels, so as to project from the face of the wall, the intervals between the corbels being left open to allow of missiles being thrown on the heads of assailants. The gateway tower at Oxburgh affords perfect examples of both these defences. The Court of Pie-poudre—in the original, "*pedis pulverizati*"—is the most expeditious court of justice known in England. It is a court of record incident to all fairs and markets, and of which the Steward of the Manor is the judge. It was instituted to administer justice for all com-



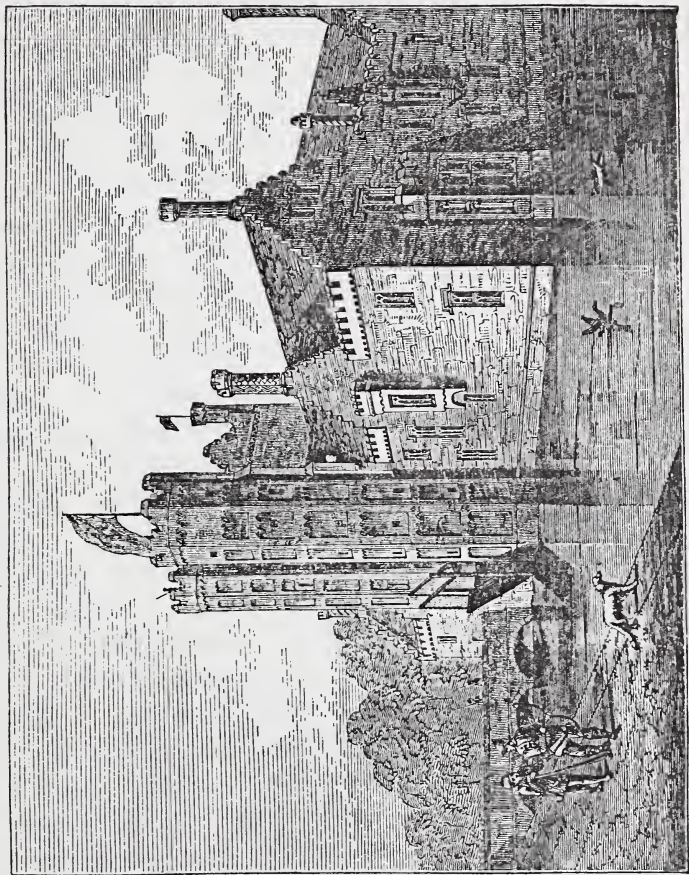
mercial injuries done in that very fair or market, and not in any preceding one, so that the wrong must be done, complained of, heard, and determined within the compass of the same day, unless the fair continued for a longer time. The word itself in its literal meaning shows this, being Norman-French of Latin derivation, signifying "dusty feet."

This important and interesting document, together with the earlier grant to the Tudenhams, was exhibited at the Lynn Meeting of the Society by Sir H. P. Bedingfeld, the present representative of the family. With such a deed thus existing, in a perfect state of preservation, there cannot be the least doubt as to the date at which the hall was erected; and they who take an interest in architecture are fully aware of the great value of such evidence. For the architects of the middle ages introduced at such periods peculiarities so striking, that if the date of one specimen be correctly ascertained, it amounts to a moral certainty that other buildings having the like peculiarities are coeval with it.

The building is surrounded by a moat, supplied from a rivulet which runs through it. This moat is about fifty feet broad, and can be filled to a depth of ten feet. A modern bridge of three arches crosses the moat to the entrance-tower on the North side. Formerly there was a drawbridge here; but no remains of a portcullis or any other traces of it now exist. The form of the mansion was quadrangular; not quite, but very nearly, square. The external appearance is very imposing; the length from East to West being 174 feet, and from North to South, 171 feet. The entrance-tower is very massive and beautiful, being in a perfect state of preservation: it is built of brick, like the rest of the hall, and rises to a height of eighty feet, having two octangular turrets, one on either side of the archway. The inner court, round which the house is built, is 118 feet from North to South, and 92 feet from East to West. Unfortunately, the great banquetting-room, which stood on the South side, and is spoken







OXENBURGH HALL, NORFOLK.

of by  
Englan  
the Sc  
room  
broad  
with  
screer  
of the  
other  
sides  
towe  
loopl  
on tl  
on t  
O  
four  
mos  
is a  
cov  
He  
str  
asc  
In  
ki  
fo  
is  
is  
r  
i  
.



of by Blomefield as one of the best old Gothic halls in England, was taken down in 1778, and has left a gap in the Southern side of the edifice much to be deplored. This room is stated by Pugin to have been "56 feet long and 29 broad, covered with an arched roof of timber, and furnished with two oriels or bay windows at the upper end, and a screen at the lower, in the usual fashion of the dining halls of those times." In consequence of the removal of this and other rooms on the South side, the building now forms three sides of a quadrangle; having on the North, the entrance-tower, the porter's lodge (which has a vaulted brick roof and loopholes, very curious), and a modernized dining room; on the West, the library and saloon, with its ante-room; and on the East, the various offices attached to such a house.

Over the gateway is the "King's Room," which will be found, next to the general external view of the hall, the part most interesting to the historian and the antiquary. Its size is about 33 feet long, by 20 feet broad. The walls are covered with beautifully-wrought tapestry of the time of Henry VII. The figures in the tapestry are particularly striking; and though the subjects are not capable of exact ascertainment, yet they well deserve a careful examination. In one compartment, the figures appear to be those of a king and an ecclesiastic, the latter in the act of blessing the former. The chief figure on the North side of the room is that of a lady surrounded by a group of persons. There is not any tradition in the family as to the meaning of these representations, though the tapestry itself and the bed which is in the same room are heirlooms, and descend with the hall. It is stated that there is some tapestry of a similar character in the Town Hall at Coventry. The King's Room derives its appellation from the fact of its having been used as the sleeping-room of King Henry VII., when he was a guest at Oxburgh. This king paid a royal visit to Sir Edmund Bedingfeld, the builder of the hall, and for his eminent ser-



vices rewarded him with several valuable lordships in Yorkshire, forfeited to the crown on the attainder of Lord Lovel. Hume states that Henry VII., in the year 1487, "to gratify the people by an appearance of devotion, made a pilgrimage to our Lady of Walsingham, famous for miracles, and there offered up prayers for success and for deliverance from his enemies:" success, that is, against Lambert Simnel and his followers, who were endeavouring at that time to seize the crown. It was very probably on this occasion that Henry visited Oxburgh, and granted the forfeited Lovel estates to its owner, Lovel having escaped into Flanders in 1486, the year immediately previous. Here then we have the identical room in which Henry VII. lodged in the latter part of the fifteenth century: its walls covered with the same tapestry, its general appearance the same. Well does Pugin denominate it an "interesting room."

The coverlet and curtains of the bed are very curious. They are formed of green velvet and gold thread, and are covered with various devices: beasts and birds of all kinds, with the names to each, "a swalloe," "a leparde," "the'estrich," for "the ostrich," and so on. These devices are the joint productions of the unfortunate Mary Queen of Scots and the Countess of Shrewsbury, wife of her jailer, while she was in England. They bear the initials of the ill-fated queen, M. S., for Mary Stuart; and the name of the Countess, with that of her husband, "George & Elizabeth Shrewesburye." It is not known when or how these curious relics came into their present place. Mary Queen of Scots was never at Oxburgh, though Elizabeth, her cousin, the Queen of England, visited the hall, and lodged in the apartment immediately above the King's Room. No surprise need be felt that such labours should have occupied some of the attention of one who, though only in her 45th year when she was put to death, had passed nineteen of those years in captivity in England, beside the period during which she was imprisoned in her

ow  
ha  
tri  
pa  
soi  
the  
at  
Fi  
pr  
qu  
  
of  
M  
P  
v  
s  
e  
t  
t





own dominions. Nor can we gaze upon a work which must have whiled away many days of her life, without paying a tribute to the depth of her misfortunes, or feeling a compassionate regret for the cruel death which terminated her sorrows. The life of Mary Stuart was a signal instance of the vicissitudes attached to earthly greatness. A queen almost at her birth; at nineteen the widow of a French king, Francis II.; the mother of the house of Stuart; and in the prime of life the victim of the executioner. What a chequered existence was that of this ill-fated queen!

The Countess of Shrewsbury, who assisted in the working of this coverlet and curtains at Oxburgh, was the daughter of Mr. Hardwicke, of Hardwicke in Derbyshire. She was a person of great energy of character, and was a great favourite with Mary, till jealousy of her husband, the Earl, from whom she afterwards obtained a separation, estranged them from each other. This Elizabeth Hardwicke was married four times: first, to a Mr. Bailey; then to one of the Cavendishes; then to Sir William St. Lowe, and, lastly, to the Earl of Shrewsbury. She built Hardwicke Hall shortly after the execution of Mary, and also Chatsworth, the princely seat of the Duke of Devonshire. A prediction respecting her was to this effect: "that she would die as soon as she ceased to build;" and so she continued building house after house, till at last she died in a long frost, when the builders were not able to continue their labours.

There is little doubt but that the scandal told to Mary respecting Queen Elizabeth by this lady, and afterwards communicated to Elizabeth, was one of the causes which led to Mary's execution. Hume gives the details of this communication, vide note 4, I., p. 500. The letter was written by Mary just before the discovery of Babington's conspiracy, in which she was accused of being implicated; and it no doubt contributed to render the measures taken against her more rigorous than otherwise they might have been.





When Elizabeth, in 1578, made a progress into Norfolk, Oxburgh is stated to have been one of the places visited by her. The route given in Blomefield is well known. She came from Mr. Sydney's, at Walsingham, to Sir Henry Bedingfeld's, at Oxburgh, thence she proceeded to Bradenham, to Wood Rising, and Kenynghall. The arms of the Bedingfelds are among those of the noblemen and gentry who attended Queen Elizabeth in this progress.

The next most interesting epoch in the history of Oxburgh is that of the Great Rebellion, when this and many other large and important estates were seized upon by the illegal rapacity of Cromwell and the Parliament which unscrupulously performed his bidding. Blomefield states that Oxburgh has been in the possession of the family for about 500 years without any alienation; but, it is very evident, by the deed from which the following extracts are taken, that the learned and usually accurate historian was mistaken on this point. Our Society is indebted to Sir H. P. Bedingfeld, the present Baronet, for the extracts which place this matter in its true light.

"This Indenture made the 23rd day of October, in the year of our Lord, 1652, between William Skinner, Wm. Robinson, Sam. Cook, H. Sealy, Wm. Lister, A. Gamwell, Esquires, surviving trustees, nominated and appointed in and by an Act of Parliament, entitled 'An Act for the Sale of several Lands and Estates forfeited to the Commonwealth for Treason,' and M. Valentine, Esq., one other of the trustees for the sale of the said lands, appointed by another Act of Parliament in that behalf, on the one part; and William Holcroft, of Lowleighton, in the county of Essex, Gent., and Jeffry Northleigh, of London, Esq., of the other part, witnesseth; that the said Wm. Skinner, Robinson, &c. &c., who, or any five of whom, are by the said acts authorized and empowered to treat, contract, and make sale of the said estates, in such sort as in the said acts is mentioned. In



obedience to the said act, and by virtue thereof, and in execution of the power and trust thereby committed to them, the said W. Skinner, &c., &c., aforesaid, and for and in consideration of the sum of £9977. 18s. 8½d., of lawful money, have granted, bargained, sold, assigned, and confirmed, and by these presents do grant, bargain, sell, assign, and confirm unto the said William Holcroft and Jeoffry Northleigh, their heirs and assigns, all that the manor of Oxburgh, with all and singular the rights, members, and appurtenances thereof, lying in the county of Norfolk, and also all that capital messuage, or manor house, with the appurtenances, situate and being in the parish of Oxburgh, being large, square, and moated about; one wash-house, one slaughter-house, one bake-house, one brew-house, and one malting-house, with a kiln thereunto, being all under one roof, one large stable having several divisions, with a granary over the same," &c. &c.

The deed then describes all the lands in the parishes of Oxburgh, Caldecot, Shingham, Hugelford, Swanton Morley, Necton, Cley, Pickenham, Igburgh, Ashill, &c., &c., and winds up thus:

"And also all houses, out-houses, edifices, buildings, barns, stables, orchards, gardens, court-yards, ways, roads, water-courses, mills, woods, underwoods, timber trees, waste grounds, commons of pasture and turberie, liberties, privileges, immunities, profits, emoluments, and hereditaments whatsoever; and also all the estate, right, title, interest, freehold possession, claims or demands whatsoever of them the said W. Skinner, Robinson, Cook, &c., &c., of, in, and to the above bargained premises, and every or any part thereof; which said premises with the appurtenances were late *parcel* of the freehold and possessions of Sir H. Bedingfeld, one of the persons in the said act named, whose estate has been and is hereby adjudged and declared to be justly forfeited by him for his treason against the parliament and people of England."



The glebe and tithes are then excepted from the sale.

The deed then "conveys all the above-mentioned lands, houses, &c., to William Holcroft and Jeoffry Northleigh, their heirs and assigns, for and during the term of the natural life of Sir H. Bedingfeld, free from all incumbrances, demands, &c., save and except an annuity of £550., to be paid to Thomas Bedingfeld, son of Sir H. Bedingfeld, during the term of the natural life of his father, which annuity is hereby settled upon the manor of Necton and the lands thereunto belonging."

Here follow the signatures of the Commissioners.

The above quotations require no comment. They show incontestably that the ancient family were driven from their house and suffered the loss of all their vast possessions in consequence of their loyalty to the martyred King of England.

At the Restoration, Oxburgh and some other portions of their numerous manors were re-purchased by the surviving branches of the Bedingfelds, and have continued in the family to the present time. The East wing of the hall was very much injured by fire, but the date of the occurrence is not accurately ascertained.

The following list of Papers in Sir H. P. Bedingfeld's collection may not be unacceptable to the Members of the Society, as they refer to one of the most important eras of English History, and would be a valuable contribution to the County Records, if their owner, who has kindly furnished the list, would at some future time allow them to be published in full in the Transactions of the Society.

11  
Lett

Fou  
Que

Lett  
Ord

Lis

Le  
Que

A

Ph

O

P  
T





## LIST OF PAPERS IN SIR H. BEDINGFELD'S COLLECTION.

Letter from Henry VIII. to Grace Lady Bedingfeld concerning the burial of Catharine of Arragon, in which he speaks of her as his dear sister, the widow of his brother, Prince Arthur.

Foundation of the Chauntry at Oxburgh.

Queen Mary's Warrant, creating Sir H. Bedingfeld Governor of the Tower.

Letter from Queen Mary to Sir H. B., with Seal perfect.

Order signed by Philip and Mary to Sir H. B. and others to erect beacons, and fortify the Coast of Norfolk against the attack of the French.

List of the Names of such of the County of Norfolk as lent money to Queen Mary, and the amounts lent by each.

Letter to Sir H. B. from Queen Elizabeth, dated "Oxford."

Queen Elizabeth's Progress into Norfolk, "the original of the paper in Blomefield."

A Bill of the Arms and Weapons in the armoury at Oxburgh. (No date.)

Proclamation of Queen Mary from Kenninghall, with her signature.

Order signed by Philip and Mary for Sir H. B. and others to appear at Ipswich with their retainers, on a given day, to embark for the French wars.

Prayer for Queen Mary, by the Bishop of London.

Two Letters to the unfortunate Earl of Surrey from Wm. Paget.

About fifty letters from the Privy Council to Sir H. B. whilst Governor of the Tower, on various matters: amongst others, as to the putting to the torture, the execution, and reprieve of different political prisoners.





## ON THE RIGHT OF WARDSHIP

AND THE

## CEREMONY OF HOMAGE &amp; FEALTY IN THE FEUDAL TIMES.

BY

G. A. CARTHEW, ESQ., F.S.A.

I some time since read before the Committee two or three excerpts from an old Court Book of the Manor of Rowdham in Shropham Hundred, and was requested to give the Society a copy of them as illustrative of the manners and customs of the period. With this request I have now the pleasure to comply, with the addition of a few prefatory observations.

It is well known to all who have any acquaintance with our early institutions, that before the Great Rebellion all the land in this country was parcel of some manor, and that the greater part of it was held by military tenure or knight-service, either of the crown or of some intermediate tenant who held of the crown. Each successive holder of such lands was bound to take an oath of fealty or profession of faith to his superior lord, and also to perform *homage*, a ceremony which Blackstone describes as "openly and humbly kneeling, being ungirt, uncovered, and holding up his hands both together between those of the lord, who sate before him, and then professing that he did become his *man* from that day forth of life and limb and worldly honour," and then he received a kiss from the lord. Such tenant was also bound, in recompense for the land he held, not only to attend his lord to

the  
ext  
cor  
Pa  
Ma  
wa  
pa  
de  
ur  
ag  
w  
fo  
th  
w  
t  
r  
l  
l



the field, accompanied by a force commensurate with the extent of his holding, but in time of peace to do *suit* at his court: if a tenant of the king, to attend his High Court of Parliament; if of a subject, to attend his Court Baron or Manor Court. Besides other burthens to which this tenure was subject, were what were called *Reliefs*, which were fines payable to the lord by an heir on taking up the land after the death of the last tenant. This, however, was not payable unless and until the heir was of full age. If he were under age, the lord was entitled to his guardianship or wardship, which consisted in having the custody of the body and lands for his own profit during the minority, and not only that, but the right of disposing of him in marriage. This perquisite was made a source of great profit, as the lord was at liberty to sell the marriage of his ward. The custom is very happily referred to by our learned Vice-president, Mr. Turner, in a late number of our Papers\* in allusion to the expression of buying a ward for her son, contained in Margaret Paston's will. When the heir came of full age he was obliged, if his lands were of sufficient extent and held of the king, to take upon himself the honour of knighthood, and in no case was he entitled to have possession or *livery* of his patrimony until he had taken the Oath of Fealty, performed his homage, and paid his fine or relief. These consequences form the subject of the present communication.

The Manor of Rowdham was part of the possessions of the Priory of Westacre; and in the 26th Henry VI. I find that the demesne lands, with all the rents and services (from which wardships and marriages and the advowson of the church were expressly excepted), were held under lease from the prior for the term of five years, by one William Payne, at the annual rent of £8. 10s. This William Payne held a considerable freehold estate of this manor by the tenure of knight-service. His death was found in the 7th Edward IV.,

\* Vol. III., p. 171, n. 56.





and William Payne, his eldest son and next heir also dying, was succeeded by Peter Payne, the next son, whose death was also found in the 20th Henry VII. In that year, it is recorded in Latin on the Court Rolls, that William Payne, son and heir of Peter Payne, attended a court held at Rowdham on Friday next after the Feast of St. Edmund the Martyr (Nov. 20, 1505), in his own proper person, before Mr. Thomas Clerke, Prior of Westacre, the lord of the manor, Will. Syre, the steward of the manor, and the tenants there, and acknowledged to hold of the Lord Prior certain freehold messuages, lands, &c., by knight-service.

In a subsequent entry it is mentioned that William Payne died in the 2nd Henry VIII., and that he held on the day of his death divers freehold lands and tenements by knight-service of that manor, and that John Payne, his eldest son and next heir, was of the age of four years and upwards, and the lord being then and there present, took the said John Payne as his ward, &c.

John Payne attained his age of twenty-one years sometime in the 19th year of Henry VIII., and appears to have considered that he was entitled to the possession of his estates without the necessity of complying with the legal requisites, and that he was justified in using forcible means; for at a court held on Saturday, on the Feast of St. Edmund, King and Martyr, in the 22nd year of that monarch, a presentment was made by the jurors there that, on a certain day, which is illegible, John Parishe, William Whitlow, John Cok, John Wetyng, John Watts, Thomas Lely, Thomas Chamber, being copyhold tenants of the manor, together with Lawrence Gascony, and other evil-doers and disturbers of the peace of our Lord the King, with force and arms, viz., (*baculis, gladiis, fustibus, & le pycheforks,*) with sticks, swords, clubs, and pitchforks, the house and freesoil of the lord of this manor . . . broke and entered; viz., upon a garden (*ortum*) of the lord of the said manor



in *Rougdam*, and a seal (*ceram*) upon the door of the said house affixed; under pretext whereof, John Payne, Gent., together with Thomas Bell, were put in possession in the said manor, viz., in one granary (*oreo*) of the said manor. And, moreover, that by the aiding and abetting (*supportaco'em et comfortaco'em*) of the said John, Will., John, John, John, Thos. and Thos. Chamber, and Lawrence Gascony and others, these same John Payne and Tho. Bell made assault and affray upon William Wyngfield, Prior of Westacre, lord of that manor, and with a sword held in the hand of the said John Payne then and there struck the said Prior, so that his life and mutilation of his limbs were almost despaired of, and others, servants of the said Prior, of their lives then and there were likewise despaired of, against the peace of our Lord the King, and to the bad example of others, &c.

The same presentment was made at two subsequent courts; but afterwards, at a court held for the purpose in the 25th year of the same reign, John Payne, having been better advised, appeared and did his homage. A cotemporary minute, in English, descriptive of these transactions, is written in the Court Book, transcribed literatim as follows:—

“Fyrst yt ys to be knowen, y<sup>t</sup> ye Pryowre & covent of Westakere had a lordshyp in Rowdhm̃, & therto apperteynyd a coorte w<sup>t</sup> dyvers tenaunts, both fre & copy, and also y<sup>e</sup> patronage & parsonage impropyed, & also y<sup>e</sup> gefte of y<sup>e</sup> vykerage; Also y<sup>e</sup> seyde pryoure & covent had ther dyvers aryable londs w<sup>t</sup> a sheeps coors. Second, yt ys to be knowne, y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> howse callyd Paynce, w<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> londs ther to pteynyng in Rowdhm̃ holdyth of y<sup>e</sup> seyde Westaker Maner, & y<sup>t</sup> be Knyghts s<sup>r</sup>vece, as ytt aperyth both by sealyd evydence & also by coorte rowles; and in y<sup>e</sup> thryde yere of Kynge Henry y<sup>e</sup> viij<sup>t</sup>, on . . . . Payn deputed, and lefte hys sonne, a yonge chyld in ye cradyll, whych was ye last Payn, & y<sup>s</sup> yonge chyld was takyne ward, and so by y<sup>e</sup> Pryours s<sup>r</sup>vants & hys noors browhgt to Westaker, and ther



was keypd in y<sup>e</sup> *Deyhouse*\* sztene weeks, tyll hys mother came & bowght hys nonage & hys maryage of y<sup>e</sup> pryoure and covent of Westakere, ye pryour then beinge callyd Mast<sup>r</sup> Thom Clerk, bachelor in Devynyte; and when y<sup>e</sup> seyde yonge Payne was come to hys full age, and hys mother y<sup>e</sup> wyffe of Sr Wyllm Peñyg, Knyghte, deptyd, y<sup>e</sup> seyde yonge Payne at y<sup>e</sup> entrynge of hys londs, denyed hys feawte and omage & paying of hys Knyghts ffee, whervpon by lernyd counsell, on Mast<sup>r</sup> Wyngfylde then being Pryoure of Westaker, & John Clere, Sellerere, & Ambrose Potter then being Steward, keypd a sett coorte for y<sup>e</sup> same purpose, & ther y<sup>e</sup> omage by y<sup>e</sup> Records of y<sup>e</sup> lord's evydence, y<sup>e</sup> coorte rowles, & ther owne knolege, fownde be verdycyt y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> seyde payne held al y<sup>t</sup> he had in Rowdhm be feawte, omage, & knyghts srvece, of y<sup>e</sup> lordshepe of Westaker; & then y<sup>e</sup> seyde Payne came to y<sup>e</sup> seyde coorte, w<sup>t</sup> spoors on hys heels, & kneelyng, layd hys hands betwexct y<sup>e</sup> hands of y<sup>e</sup> pryour & prayd to be admyttyd his Tenant, and knolegyd y<sup>t</sup> he helde of Westakere manere by y<sup>t</sup> omage of Knyghts srvece, & so agreeede to pay y<sup>e</sup> ffyne theroff, a hundred;† and so he was admyttyd for a tenaunte, wher yf he had denyed, so be lernyd counsell, al y<sup>t</sup> he held in Rowdhm had been seased at y<sup>e</sup> same coorte to y<sup>e</sup> pryowre of Westaker, then lord of maner."

It would appear from Blomefield, that the mother of John Payne, after her widowhood, first became the wife of William Rammesbury, Esq., who died in 1515, having given to Elizabeth his wife the wardship of John Payne her son and Catherine Payne her daughter, which he lately bought of Thomas Clerk, Prior of Westacre. In 1526 I find from the Court Rolls that she was the wife of Sir William Penyngton.

\* The dairy-house, probably the dwelling-house of the *Deye* or farm servant, who had the charge of the dairy belonging to the monastery.

† Pounds, marks, or shillings?

I d  
for  
a c  
dei  
kn  
an  
he  
foi  
ex  
wi  
  
ali  
th  
of  
E  
w  
Q





I do not learn the family name of the lady whom she selected for her son's wife, and he did not survive many years; as, at a court holden as usual on St. Edmund's day in 1537, his death was presented by the homage; also that he held by knight-service; that his annual rent was 28s., 1½ lb. of pepper, and 8 lbs. of cummin; and that Alice, late wife of John Payn, held, together with her late husband, an estate in the lands for her life, and she had till the next court given her to exhibit her feoffment. The homage also said that John died without heirs of his body.

There was another manor in Rowdham, called Newhall alias Trussebutts, whereof the Paynes had the lordship; and the Court Books of this manor show that Alice, the widow of John, re-married one Dereslie, and that on her death, 23rd Eliz., Katherine, the only sister and heir of John, then the widow of Brian Holland, Esq., ancestor of the Hollands of Quidenham, succeeded to the inheritance.









Gillet	10	Hawe	13	Linsey	16
Gascoigne	12	Harvey	14	Layr	9
Gresham	15	Hunt	14	London	17
Gibson	9	Hart	14	Loveday	9
Gleane	17	Hillary	15		
Gross	17	Hewar	16	Morley	1
Groyne	17	Hanam	17, 8	Mawtby	2
Godbolte	18	Hollis	17	Meares	2
		Herborne	9	Mortimer	4
Hovell	1	Hyne	17	Mounserope	3
Hare	1, 5, 16			Martell	3
Heydon	2, 13	Inglethorpe	1, 5	Molton	4
Hoo	2, 6, 11	Jerny	1, 4, 11	Maninge	4
Holdiche	2, 4, 13	Ingloise	3	Moundford	5, 11
Holkham	2	Ingham	4, 8	More	5, 8, 12
Herwarde	3, 8	Joyner	5	Malrevers	6
Heron	3	Irningland	7	Martin	7
Horseman	3	Jernegan	7	Mowbray	8
Hethersett	3	Jenkinson	11	Mayhew	9
Hacon	3	Jenny	12	Moigne	9
Harseck	3, 5, 8	Jeningson	12	Metholde	11
Honinge	3			Mountney	12
Hicklinge	4	Kerdiston	2	Morgan	12
Hogan	4, 16	Knolls	5, 7, 15	Mansier	12
Hevigham	4	Kempe	8, 10	Marshall	14
Holtoft	5	Kene	4	Markham	15
Hunston	5	Knivett	13, 16	Mingay	17
Huntly	5	Kervile	14, 16	Mountgomery	17
Holbeck	5			Marsham	16
Haman	6	Lovell	1, 4, 13		
Harcourte	6	Leventhorpe	2	Norwich	3
Hennall	6	Lane	2	Noone	3, 7
Hollet	7	Lamkin	3	Narbourowe	5
Hassett	7, 11	Lomner	3, 8, 12	Nicholls	5, 11, 14
Hallaway	8	Lesingham	6	Nanton	6
Heath	14, 8	Lyhart	6	Norman	6
Hampton	8	Loudham	7	Nortost	9
Hughes	8	Lancaster	8	Nowell	17
Hartstonge	10	Lamerton	8	Norris	
Holland	10	Leighton	12		
Hokenell	10	Linghooke	14	Ormesby	3
Heneage	11	Lad	15	Opsall	3
Honypot	11	Linne	15	Osbourne	9, 17
Hobart	12	Let	15		





Prisot	2	Richers	10	Sydney	12	Whi
Payne	2, 10, 13	Rous	10	Stathowe	12	Wan
Phillipps	2	Roper	12	Stuteville	12	Web
Paggrave	2, 7, 11, 15	Reade	13, 15	Seafould	12	Wal
Payton	4	Restwoulde	14	Stanley	12	Wak
Poyarde	4	Russell	15	Stubbs	9	Wri
Pratt	4	Rant	17			Whi
Pike	5, 7			Thorpe	1, 5	Wol
Paynell	5	Shelton	1	Tops	1	Wit
Pigot	6	Spilman	1, 12, 17	Thurle	2	Wal
Pope	6	Scales	1, 6	Tindall	2, 5, 7, 13	Wh
Poole	6	Senclow	1	Tempest	2	Wre
Plumpstede	7, 16	Sholdham	2	Taverham	2	Wa
Platter	7	St. Omer	2, 3	Tirrell	3, 5	Wa
Philipps	8	Shardelow	2, 10	Tremayne	3	
Plays	8	Smalpeece	2, 15	Tills	4	
Pellham	8	Salsbury	3	Tatsall	4, 6	by
Pever	8	Sneck	3	Talboth	5	an
Parker	10	Somerton	3	Tudenham	5	ha
Pickerell	11	Sharnbourne	3, 6	Taye	5	th
Pepis	12	Stranges	3, 14	Tendering	5	ar
Paris	13	Spencer	4, 5, 10	Tooly	6	be
Pelburgh	14	St. Bennets	4	Thwaites	8	tc
Peirce	16	Stanhow	4, 6	Tetley	8, 14	c
Pigeon	16	Sharington	4	Towne	9	d
Paston	16	Sotherton	4, 9	Turner	9, 10	l
		Stapleton	6	Teobalde	10	?
Quaplod, <i>vide</i> Bacon		Smyth	6, 11, 12, 14	Throgmorton	10	c
Quitwell, <i>vide</i> Crofts	11	Sothwell	6, 17	Thetforde	11	f
		Swilington	7	Thornage	12	
		Scarlett	7	Thumblethorpe	14	
Reymes	2, 8, 5	Sidnor	7	Topcliff	14	
Reps	2, 5, 14	Spany	7, 11	Talbot	14	
Rugg	2, 10	Stodhouse	7	Tolwine	15	
Rudham	3, 4, 5	Shimplinge	7	Tichborne	16	
Ratcliff	3	St. Clow	8	Tounsens	16	
Rockley	3	Sackforde	8	Townly	18	
Roos	4	Sterne	8, 13			
Rocharde	5	Symondes	8, 16, 15	Vindall	3	
Randes	5, 8	Smalburgh	8	Violet	9	
Roseling	5, 8	Singleton	10			
Risely	6	Sibthorpe	10	Wyne	16	
Rookwood	7, 13	Styward	10	Walpoole	11, 15	
Royes	7	Sibsey	11	Wingfeilde	11	



Whipple	10	Whenburowe	4	Wetherby	2
Wanton	9	Wodehouse	4, 9, 11	Warren	3, 8
Welton	8	Wigmore	4	Whitby	3
Wallishe	8, 13, 14	Windeham	4, 16	Wolsey	3
Wakering	7	Wren	4	Waller	3
Writtell	7	Waldegrave	3	Wilby	7
Whitwell	6	Westecles	3	Wilkinson	11
Wollman	6	White	1, 2, 8	Wheatly	12
Wibton	6	Wooton	1	Ward	9
Walsham	6	Walcott	2		
Whitinge	5	Wichingham	2	Yarmouth	2, 8
Wroth	5	Woods	2, 3, 4	Yelverton	7, 17
Walkfare	4	Wayte	2, 10		
Wachesham	4	Winter	2, 16		

The foregoing List is a continuation of the Index made by the Rev. R. Hart to a portion of the Harleian MS. 1109, and published in our Society's third volume. Mr. Hart having been unable to continue the Index further than to the end of letter C, it was thought desirable to complete it; and the result is now produced. The Catalogue may not be considered a perfect one of all Norfolk families entitled to bear arms, nor does it appear to be, in every respect, confined to the county exclusively; but it is nevertheless a document of interest and value, as a collection of the arms borne by persons *in* if not *of* the county at a particular time, and probably as complete as the resources of the original compiler could make it. It may be as well to observe that the MS. is not one of those referred to by Mr. Sims, in his *Index to the Herald's Visitations, &c., in the British Museum.*

C. R. M.



REMARKS ON SOME  
**Churches**  
 IN THE NEIGHBOURHOOD OF NORTH WALSHAM,

VISITED BY THE SOCIETY JULY 19 & 20, 1854.

COMMUNICATED BY

THE REV. C. R. MANNING, M. A., HON. SEC.

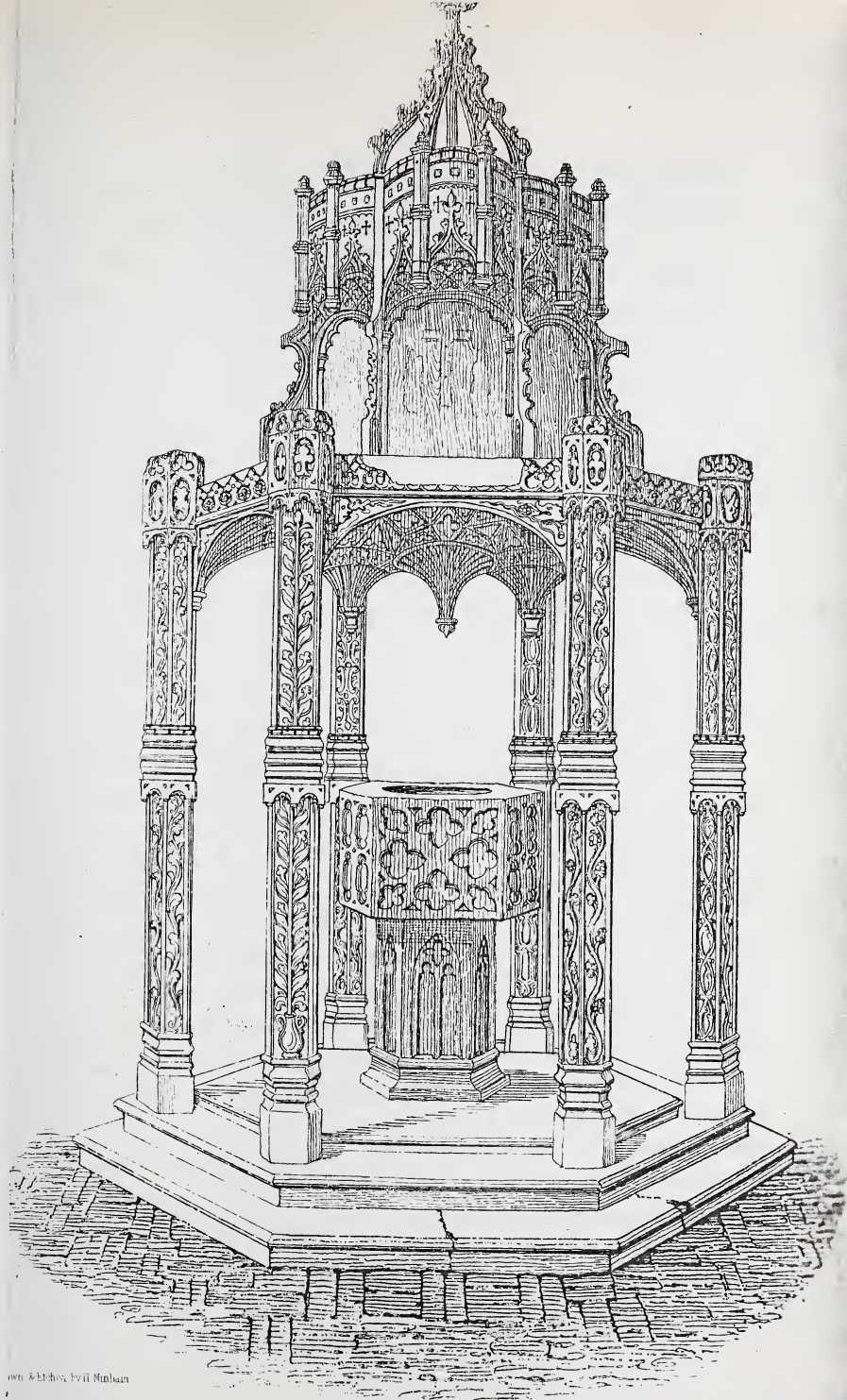
---

THE churches bordering on the coast of Norfolk have long been celebrated for their noble dimensions, the beauty of their architecture, and the richness of their internal fittings. Some of these were inspected by the Society during its recent excursion in the neighbourhood of North Walsham; and it is now proposed to throw together, by way of record and illustration, a few of the more remarkable objects of interest then examined. Omitting all notice of the principal attraction on the Society's route—the venerable walls of Bromholm, which deserve and have obtained a separate Paper—the following remarks will be confined to some examples of church architecture, furniture, and detail, which were thought worthy of observation.

The first church in the order of the excursion, and one of the best in the district, is TRUNCH. This beautiful building is tolerably well known by means of several architectural publications of late years. A plan and an interior view are given in Brandon's *Parish Churches*, and the nave-roof has been lithographed to illustrate a Paper by Mr. Clutton in Weale's *Quarterly Papers on Architecture*. There is much,







THE BAPTISTRY, TRUNCH CHURCH NORFOLK.

lio  
tic  
as  
ra  
ter  
atl  
by  
pr  
an  
is,  
wi  
fo  
th  
ce  
at  
d  
c  
c  
a  
c  
l  
i



however, in the church which deserves still further publication, and of which it falls within the province of a society such as our own to furnish information to its members. A very rare and elaborate piece of church-furniture, the "*Baptistery*," or self-supporting Font-cover, which attracted so much attention on the spot, is now illustrated for the first time, and by the kind liberality of Mr. C. Muskett, the engraving is presented to this volume. It is very richly carved in oak, and was formerly ornamented with colour and gilding; and is, in fact, a cover, not resting on the font itself, in the usual way, but supported by slender wooden pillars outside the font, and so forming a hexagonal inclosure, beneath which the baptismal service may be administered. This form of cover is extremely rare, and indeed appears to be, with one exception, a rather extravagant fashion, which prevailed only at the decline of architecture, and is seen again in a more debased style after the Reformation, as at St. Peter's Mancroft, in Norwich. There are other instances of wooden cases covering fonts, as at Littlebury and Thaxted, in Essex, and Newington, in Kent; but these are fitted to the shape of the font, which itself is concealed, and not admitting of a passage between the sides of the case and the font, as in this instance. The exception alluded to is the fine baptistery at Luton, Bedfordshire,\* which is of the Decorated style, but is a construction of stone. The present example, which is of Late Perpendicular date, is almost too minutely ornamented for an exact description. It rests on six small shafts or pillars of square form, each having buttresses, and carved, in their whole height, with twisted foliage rising out of a vase, formerly gilded, and terminating in animals' heads. These support a hexagonal top, each side of which is canopied, and had originally some further decorations—traces of the Crucifixion, with St. Mary and St. John, being visible on two of the sides. The ground of these was alternately

\* Engraved in Lysons's *Magna Britannia*: "Bedfordshire."

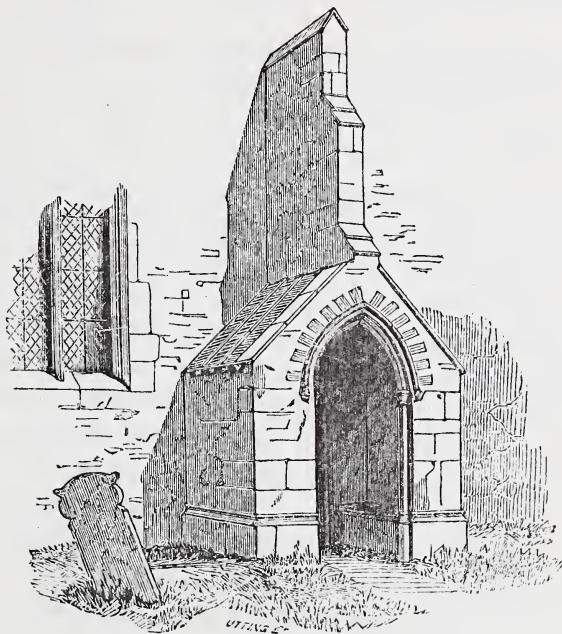




red and green. Above this is a crocketed canopy, from which the finial is lost. The font itself appears to be of the Late Decorated period, of the same age as the aisle windows, about 1350, the sides being panelled with tracery; and it is probable that it had at first a cover of the same date and of plainer character, for which the present one was substituted early in the sixteenth century, being perhaps a donation from one of the benefactors who are recorded on another fine piece of wood-carving remaining in the church, and which also deserves a brief notice here. This is the Chancel Screen, not the least beautiful of the numerous ones for which the North-east portion of Norfolk is famous. The lower panels have paintings of twelve Apostles, with their usual emblems, St. Matthias being omitted and St. Paul taking his place. The figure of St. Peter, which is the first on the North side, has, in addition to the keys, an open book, on which is written, "Credo in Deum omnipotentem." Above these panels is a highly elaborate cornice, having scrolls intertwined with foliage, on which is carved a prayer for the donors and a doxology—an amplification of that in the seventh chapter of the Book of Revelation. A small portion of it has been published in Brandon's *Analysis of Gothic Architecture*. Beginning at the North end, the inscription is as follows: "Orate pro animabus omnium benefactorum istius operis, quod factum fuit anno domini millesimo quingentesimo secundo, quorum animabus propicietur Deus: ita sit." On the South side: "Gloria, laus, honor, virtus, et potestas, atque jubilatio, graciaram accio, amor indeficiens, per infinitum, sæculorum sæcula: Amen, dicunt omnia." The date of this beautiful screen is thus fixed at the year 1502. The upper part consists of six arches and the doorway, filled with tracery. The *Pulpit*, which now hides part of the screen, is doubtless of the same date, but unfortunately painted slate-colour. Its sides are carved with the linen pattern; it rests on a shaft with a capital; and it has a por-



tion of a canopy at the back, rising from the ground, with the springers only of the groined head still remaining.\* A remarkable feature in the chancel of this church is the *Porch-buttress* over the priest's door on the South side. The doorway is Decorated, and the shallow porch enclosing it rises up into a buttress above. The accompanying wood-cut, also



engraved in the *Analysis of Gothic Architecture*, displays the arrangement. Mr. Brandon, in his *Parish Churches*, explains the peculiarity in the following manner: "This arrangement was probably had recourse to after the construction of the priest's doorway, which is Decorated, to resist an apprehended spreading of the walls in that spot, and is a remarkable instance of the simple yet elegant manner in which the ancient architects surmounted any difficulty of

\* Compare a similar canopy to the pulpit at Fotheringay, engraved in the *Glossary of Architecture*.





the kind." He notices a somewhat similar porch at Grun-  
disburgh, Suffolk; and it may be added that, at Knapton  
there is also a chancel porch, which seems originally to have  
had a buttress rising from it, which has now disappeared.  
It is probable that one was imitated from the other. A fine  
Gable *Cross* on the nave-roof has also been engraved in the  
*Analysis*.

At KNAPTON, the next parish to Trunch, the *South Porch*  
to the nave is a feature of much interest. It is a simple,  
but very effective, structure of the Early Decorated style,  
having windows at the sides with characteristic mouldings  
and tracery, and above the outer doorway a beautiful triple  
niche, no doubt intended for a crucifix, with the figures of  
St. Mary and St. John. Porches of the earlier styles are  
by no means common; many were probably removed in the  
fifteenth century to make way for others in the Perpendicular  
style, which are so general, and frequently so highly orna-  
mented, in Norfolk and Suffolk. The remarkable porch, of  
Transitional Norman date, at West Walton in this county,  
is well known; and plain examples of the thirteenth and  
fourteenth centuries may occasionally be met with. The fine  
Decorated porch at Hellington, near Norwich, with three  
open arches on each side, differing from one another in de-  
sign, was noticed in a Paper on that church read at a recent  
Quarterly Meeting of the Society. The curious anomaly in  
the nave windows of Knapton church was pointed out on  
the spot by Mr. Gunn. Their arches are semi-circular; the  
mouldings are of the Decorated style, and the tracery is  
Perpendicular. Whether they have been altered to suit in-  
ternal arrangements, or whether they are instances of the  
experiments tried by the ancient builders when mouldings  
and tracery were in a state of progressive development, re-  
mains a vexed question. The *Roof* of the nave of this church  
is of great magnificence; and although the pitch is lower  
than that at Trunch, and the design inferior, its rich acces-

sori  
pro  
its  
stri  
as  
apc  
thi  
occ  
are  
in  
Ki  
in

an  
de  
is  
si  
g  
o  
h  
c  
l

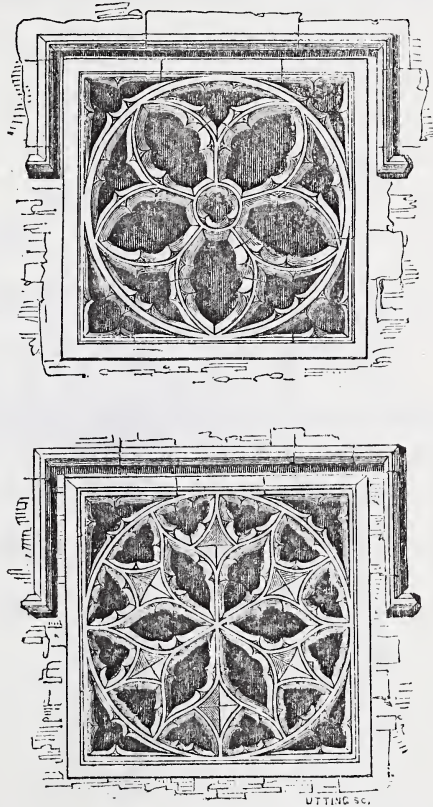


series of carved figures and shields, and painted scrolls, &c., produce a very fine effect. An entry in the Register records its erection by one John Smithe in the year 1503. It is constructed with double hammer-beams, each bay thus forming, as it were, a cinquefoil; and the figures represent prophets, apostles, and saints, and the heavenly hierarchy. Roofs of this construction are not common: a less elaborate example occurs again in the county, at Gissing, near Diss; and there are very fine instances at Grundisburgh and Worlingworth, in Suffolk, and at Westminster Hall. A lithograph of the Knapton roof is given with the Paper already mentioned, in Weale's *Quarterly Papers*.

Almost all the churches in this part of Norfolk retain their ancient *screens*, most of them being of Late Perpendicular date. One, however, visited by the Society, at EDINGTHORPE, is of the Decorated style, having the tracery supported by small circular shafts, with capitals and bases: these were originally ornamented with spiral bands of colour. An etching of it was published by Cotman. The passion which seems to have prevailed in this part of the county, at about the close of the reign of Henry VII., for all kinds of wood carving, may probably have caused the destruction of many another screen of the previous style; for but few examples in the county can be named which are of the Decorated period. There is said to be another of similar character in the neighbouring church of Walcot: there is an elegant parclose-screen of the same date at East Harling; and a very fine rood-screen, now removed to the belfry arch, occurs at Southacre. To such a pitch was the desire carried to ornament the churches with painted screen-work, that there are not a few instances in the neighbourhood of a second screen, supporting a gallery, in the tower arch. A beautiful example was inspected at WORSTEAD, which, according to an inscription remaining upon it, was erected in 1501. Other examples of this practice may be found at no great distance, as in the churches of



Aylsham and Cawston. The whole church at Worstead is a noble structure of the period of transition from Decorated to Perpendicular, the tower being particularly fine: the beautiful sound-holes in the latter are engraved in the accompanying wood-cuts, and also in Brandon's *Analysis*. It has a rood-



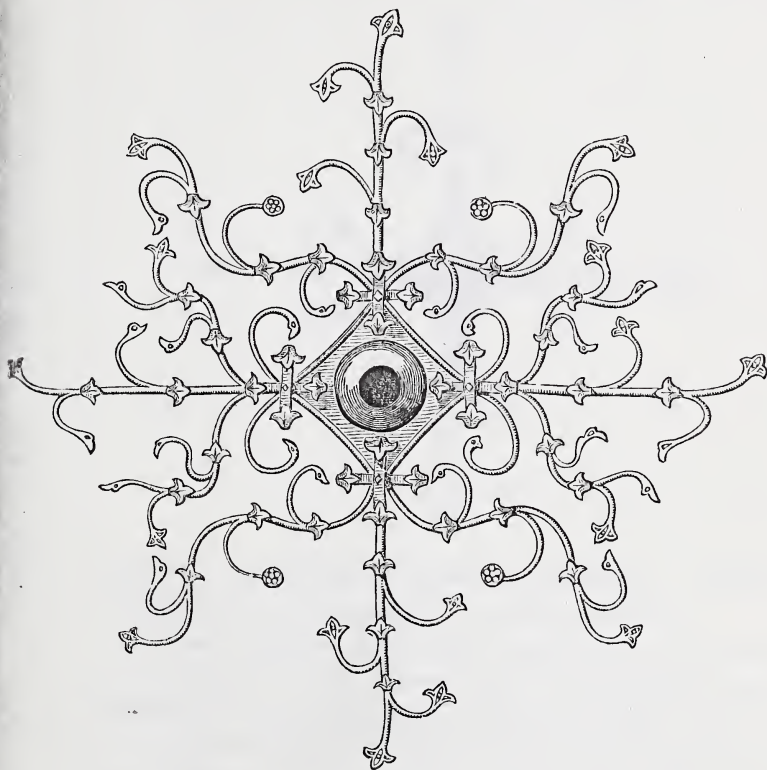
screen of similar character to that at Trunch, which is also a dated example, the inscription recording its construction in the year 1512. The fine font and lofty wooden cover here have been engraved in the *Archæologia*.\* There are also two plates of this church, and a description, in Neale's *Churches*.

\* Vol. XVI., Plate xlv.





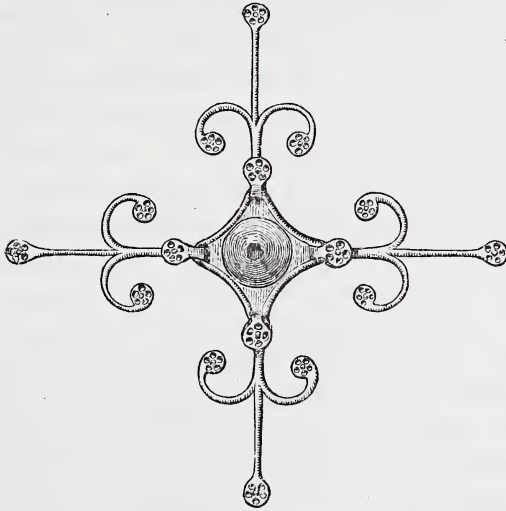
Another fine church of similar Transitional architecture, is TUNSTEAD, where some curious features were noticed. On the South door is a remnant of the beautiful wrought iron-work of the middle ages, formerly so abundant, and now so frequently destroyed by ruthless "improvements." An illustration of it is shewn in the accompanying engraving,



and it has also been given as a specimen of metal-work in Brandon's *Analysis*. The ring for closing the door was originally in the centre, but is now lost; and the ramifying branches extending from it act as a stiffener to increase the strength of the wood-work to which it is attached. Its date is of the fourteenth century, and the gracefulness of the



design, and the delicacy of its execution, contrast but too favourably with the lifeless imitations of the present day. It is to be hoped that it will be duly cared for during the reparations now going on in the church. A plainer example, of somewhat similar workmanship, remains on the South door of the neighbouring church of Irstead. This is also a closing-



ring, and very suitable for modern reproduction. A third, at Eddingthorpe, is characteristic, but less ornamental.

The aisle windows of Tunstead church are very remarkable specimens of the change from the Decorated style to the Perpendicular, and may probably be dated at the end of the reign of Edward III., or even at the beginning of that of Richard II. The tracery might be termed flowing, were it not that each of the foliated ovals has small supermullions inserted in it, the intermediate spaces being cusped, by which a slightly vertical effect is produced. Unfortunately this peculiarity cannot now be seen, as every window has been injudiciously deprived of it. The original design was certainly not pleasing, nor suitable for our imitation; but

as s  
mer  
in 1  
free  
chu  
few  
the  
and  
wit  
nar  
by  
be  
it i  
bo  
ra  
ca

te  
vi  
th  
a  
s  
e  
l

t'



as showing a transition stage of architecture, and the experiments which were had recourse to while the styles were in progress, it should have been preserved, as a document, free from alteration. Another most curious feature in this church occurs at the East end of the chancel, internally. A few stairs on the North side lead to a raised platform behind the altar, extending across the chancel against the East wall, and about a yard wide. On the South side is an entrance, with steps leading downwards a few feet. There is thus a narrow cell separated from the rest of the church, and lighted by a grating from above. To what purpose it could have been applied, must, of course, remain a matter of conjecture: it is not unlike some receptacles in foreign churches for the bones of a favourite saint. There is a somewhat similar arrangement at Brisley church, and it is possible that in each case the use intended was that of a Charnel-house.

Some probable remains of a much earlier style of architecture than could be furnished by any of the other churches visited by the Society on this excursion, were pointed out in the North wall of BEESTON church. The blocks of car-stone, and the indications of herring-bone work and of long-and-short work, are good evidence of Saxon date. There is little else worthy of notice in the building, modern arrangements having greatly disfigured the interior.

BARTON-TURF is another fine edifice, probably built during the first half of the fifteenth century. Its tower is imposing, and the West doorway retains a beautiful carved oak door. A corbel to the groining of the North porch represents a head-dress, which confirms the probability that the church was erected in the reign of Henry IV. or V. A fine screen and some curious inscriptions in brass add to its interest.

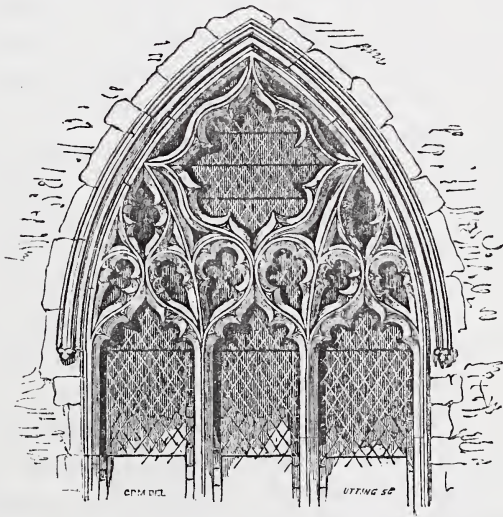
Besides the ornamental iron-work already mentioned at IRSTEAD, there is a fine font, of Perpendicular style and unusual design. Four of its sides are sculptured with the conventional representation of clouds, in which are the following





subjects:—in the East face, the head of Christ in a cruciform nimbus; in the South, St. John Baptist's head in the charger; in the West, a hand and scroll; and in the North, the Agnus Dei. The remaining sides are filled with foliage. An unappropriated coat of arms in a North window of the chancel in the same church, is worthy of record here, in case the name to which it belongs may be discovered. The shield is heater-shaped, an early form, and the glass presents no appearance of alteration or combination. It is to be blazoned thus: Barry of fourteen, gules and argent; on a canton azure, an escutcheon, viz.:—quarterly, or and sable, a bend of the third.

Lastly, and by no means least, the fine church of NORTH WALSHAM may complete the group which has thus been im-



perfectly sketched, as a record of pleasant and instructive visits. The date of the architecture is Early Perpendicular, and agrees very well with the tradition that it was rebuilt,



after having been occupied and destroyed, during Bishop Spencer's engagement with the rebels in 1381. It does not appear, however, to have been entirely demolished at that time, as there are two very beautiful windows, one at the East end of each aisle, of pure flowing Decorated character. An illustration of them is here given. A small corbel-head supporting the label of the Easternmost window in the South wall of the aisle, has a head-dress which may be safely attributed to the reign of Richard II. or Henry IV. The South porch,\* which is a good specimen of flint work, has the Royal Arms in several places, differenced with a label. These have been generally ascribed to John of Gaunt; and as the first quarter is France ancient, i. e. *semée* of fleurs-de-lis, a bearing which was disused soon after 1400, this coat strongly confirms the above opinion that the church was built in the latter half of the reign of Richard II.

The tower, formerly 147 feet high, fell down in the year 1724, and is now but a picturesque ruin. In the interior there is a fine font with a lofty wooden cover,† unfortunately white-washed, of the Perpendicular style; and the lower panels of a rich screen and parcloles attest the former splendour of the fittings. The pulpit is also of the same age, and a very beautiful example. At the back of the sedilia, i. e., in the North wall of the South aisle, (for the aisles here extend to the whole length of the chancel) is a recess with an elliptic arch, and a small aumbrye beside it: for what purpose it is hard to say. There are instances occasionally to be met with of sedilia pierced at the back, as these may have been; but whether to be used as confessionals, or for some practices connected with the altar, it must be left for further observation to determine. So fine and spacious a church, and with such good capabilities, deserves to be freed from its wilderness of pews, and to be restored in arrange-

\* Engraved in Neale's *Churches* and in the *Builder*.

† A view of it is given in Neale's *Churches*.



ment and internal appearance to a state more befitting the beauty of its architecture and the sanctity of its purpose.

On the North side of the chancel is a large monument to the memory of Sir William Paston, Knt., the founder of the free-school in the town, who died in 1610. Blomefield mentions that Sir Wm. Paston contracted with John Key, a free-mason of London, for the erection of the tomb, with his effigy, armorial bearings, &c., at the cost of £200; and it was set up by him in his lifetime, in 1608, as the inscription shows. Blomefield also mentions that this inscription was written for the tomb by Sir Thomas *Kolevet*, a name which is evidently a mistake for that of *Knivett*. Sir Edmund Paston, the grandson of Sir William, had married Catherine, daughter of Sir Thomas Knivett; and the following letter, kindly copied for the Society by Mr. Greville Chester, from the original in the Bodleian Library at Oxford, refers to this very subject. It would appear from it that Sir Wm. Paston sent an inscription for the approval of his friend; and if that were the one now on the tomb, Blomefield must have been in error in saying that it was written by Sir Thomas Knivett. The inscription intended does not, however, accompany the letter; and it is therefore possible that it was *not* to the "good liking" of Sir Thomas, and that he substituted for it the one which now appears on the monument; which would reconcile the statement of the historian with the letter. It is as follows:

Sir,

I have thought yt good to sende you her inclosed by my servant this berer, the Epitaphe made for my Tombe, the which I have good liking of, and therefore yf you be of that minde I will have yt ingraven upon the stone out of hand, desiring you to return me the same by my messinger yf yt be to your good liking, that yt may see goe forward presently, otherwise to sett downe your minde





to the contrarye. Allso Mr. Kemp desire that you would send the cotes with some I have matched; and you will have more done, Robert Kemp will perform yt. And I would gladly knowe of your going to London, for that I would be glad to see you at Wallsham, that thereby my Tombe may be perfected according to your advise and direction. And so with my right harty commendations, I wishe you all good desires in the Lorde, according unto your harts desire. Paston, this 14 of October, 1608.

Your assured Allye  
in frindshipp to use,  
WILLIAM PASTON.

To the Right Worshipful Sir Thomas Knivett,  
Knight, at Ashewellthorpe.





## A Brief Sketch of the Antiquities

OF THE

## VALLEYS OF THE WAVENEY AND YARE.

COMMUNICATED BY

GREVILLE J. CHESTER, ESQ., B.A.

THAT the physical conformation of a country or district exercises a great influence, both upon the general character and upon the actions of the inhabitants, is too well supported by facts and by experience to be a matter of doubt. This is of course most strongly apparent when a mountainous region is immediately contrasted with a wide extent of level country, or when a rich plain succeeds to a sandy and barren district. I cannot, however, help believing that this fact is manifest, even in a county whose natural features are so comparatively similar, and whose extent is so small, as is the case with our own Norfolk. In searching for antiquities it has always seemed to me that relics of past ages and past races (I speak of the earlier periods) are more especially abundant in three districts, differing from the rest of the county in soil and appearance, and in which we should, without prior knowledge of their existence, have most of all expected to find them. In the open heathy districts of West Norfolk, which were so well adapted for military operations, we find an unusual number of tumuli, ancient earth-works, and other relics of the British period. Of this the neighbourhoods of Swaffham and Holt may be cited as examples. Again, in the peaty morasses which border on Suffolk and Cambridgeshire, among the ruins of those forests which, stocked with red deer, roes,



and boars, once covered those parts of the country, vast numbers of early British weapons have been discovered, and not a few relics of the Roman p̄riod. Lastly, upon the verge of the rivers Bure, Yare, and Waveney, not only relics of British and Roman times have been found, but vestiges also of the Saxons and Danes.

It is to the neighbourhood of the two last-named rivers that I now wish to direct attention; and, the better to illustrate the subject, I shall have occasion each now and then to cross over to the Suffolk side of the Waveney. I am aware that I can scarcely offer anything else than a catalogue of places where relics have been turned up: at the same time I feel convinced of the importance of preserving the names of such localities, and I am anxious to contribute such information as a residence in the district has enabled me to acquire. If members of our Society would note down and communicate such discoveries as take place in the parts with which they are most familiar, a mass of information would be speedily accumulated, which could never be attained by far better-informed *strangers*. It is well established that the valleys of the Yare and Waveney, which now present so peaceful a prospect of waving meadow-land, were, even within historic times, branches of a wide and troubled estuary of the Northern Sea. And this fact accounts for the numerous vestiges of successive races—Celtic, Roman, Saxon, and Danish—which may be traced upon their banks. The wide estuary and the broad navigable river alike afforded convenient ingress and egress for the galleys of the invading Romans and Danes into and out of the heart of the country, and pointed out to the natives the necessity of assembling their forces upon the banks for the purposes of defence.

To begin with relics of the Celtic period, which, whether of stone or bronze, I shall for convenience class together, I have seen celts of flint and metal found at Roydon, Diss, Scole, and Palgrave. At Hoxne a large number of rough





flint celts were discovered some years since. Lower down the Waveney, celts have been found at Earsham, Ditchingham, and Ellingham on the Norfolk, and at Bungay Common on the Suffolk side of the river. But the greatest treasures of all were dug up in making the foundations of Geldestone Hall, and are in the possession of John Kerrich, Esq. These most interesting relics, which I am disposed to assign to the Celtic period, consist of two bands or fillets of thin gold. Though broken, all the parts of one and the greater part of the other have been preserved. Though the patterns are different, a waving cable-like ornament in relief is observable upon both. The length of one band is nearly twelve inches, and the breadth one and a quarter; the other was probably, when perfect, about the same size. A kind of clasp is formed at either extremity, the golden plates being bent so as to overlap. These remarkable and precious ornaments may perhaps have been used as fillets for the head, but I am unable to remember any similar specimens. At Thorpe next Haddiscoe a bronze spear-head has been found, and that but a short time since; and a most beautiful celt of flint, found with others at Thurlton, is in the possession of Mr. Last, of Beccles. A fine stone celt from Belton, on the Suffolk side, belongs to Mr. Smith, of Yarmouth. In his most interesting *History of Suffolk*, Mr. Suckling has noticed the barbarous destruction of some so-called Druidical remains at Gorleston, an act the more to be regretted on account of their extreme rarity in the East of England. Before taking leave of remains of the British period, I must recall to mind that Sir Thomas Browne, in his quaint and beautiful treatise, "Hydriotaphia, or Urn Burial," notes the discovery at Thorpe of coins inscribed IC. DVRO. T. It is interesting to connect this circumstance with the recent find of rare British silver pieces at Easton, near Norwich.

To turn to Roman remains: a Roman road crosses the Waveney, near Billingford, but I have been unable to hear of



the discovery of any relics of that age higher up the valley than Redenhall.\* In that parish, a quantity of Roman pottery was found some years ago, in a gravel-pit on the Gawdy Hall estate; of these, the most perfect are in the possession of Mrs. Holmes. The pottery consists of two basins and saucers, of the so-called Samian ware: at the bottom of one basin is a potter's mark, much obliterated, but resembling a man's head, with an indented mark behind, within a circle; there is also a small amphora of black earthenware, and a fragment of a larger bowl of the same colour. At Earsham, the earth-works of a camp, called by Blomefield, upon I know not what authority, "Danish," have been levelled within the last few years. The discovery of a *Roman* urn, during the work of demolition, certainly militates against the opinion of the great Norfolk historian. Mr. Baker, of Bungay, possesses an immense bridle-bit found in the Earsham camp, to which I cannot venture to ascribe a date. About a mile from the Earsham entrenchments, upon the other side of the river, rise the huge mounds, within which is built the Castle of Bungay. The discovery of numerous Roman coins at Bungay, and the situation of the town upon the line of the Stone Street, render it probable that the castle mounds are the work of Roman hands. Ditchingham has produced an urn filled with those minute late Roman coins, which are supposed to have been thrown among the populace on public occasions. At Kirby Cane, some workmen who many years ago were digging a ditch in a field, called "Pewter Hill," came upon a confused mass of human bones, among which were three or four spear-heads, a jewelled buckle, and two swords. The whole of these objects were unfortunately dispersed, but they are believed to

[\* Roman coins have been found rather numerous in the village of Scole, not many hundred yards from the river; and a small urn of black ware was discovered at Diss, in making the railway, a little to the North of the station. Coins of the same age are also said to have been found on the glebe at Diss, near the Rectory.]



have been Roman. Since that time a kind of oven or kiln of Roman tiles has been found on the same hill, but it was broken up before I could see it. In some excavations which I made upon the same spot, I turned up a considerable number of the bones and teeth of animals, and several fragments of blue, brown, and black Roman pottery. Is it possible that a potter's kiln existed in this place, and that the number of fragments of Roman ware scattered about suggested the name "Potter's Hill," now corrupted into "Pewter Hill?"

Geldestone, the next parish to Kirby Cane, is the place of the discovery of the beautiful Roman glass vase, which, with the accompanying portion of a bulla and the earthen vessels found therewith, form the subject of an interesting Paper in the *Journal of the Archæological Institute*.\* I possess a very perfect denarius of the Emperor Alexander Severus, from Gillingham; and the Rev. Alfred Suckling has a gold Roman ring, from Barsham, on the Suffolk side of the river. Burgh St. Peter, or Wheatacre Burgh, is commonly supposed to have been the site of a Roman station; but though its commanding situation above the Waveney is well adapted for works of defence, no vestiges of any such exist at the present time, nor can I even hear of the discovery of either coins or pottery in that parish. Mr. Suckling informs me that remains of this period have been found, both at Fritton and at Gorleston. At the junction of the river Waveney with the Yare stand the noble ruins of Burgh Castle, the ancient Garianonum: these are, however, so well known that any attempt to describe them would here be superfluous. There can be no doubt that Reedham was a place of Roman occupation. Coins are found there still, but not so frequently as formerly, for the earth-works which formerly existed there have been levelled: indeed, a considerable part of the hill on which they were erected has been altogether carried away, for the sake of the sand or clay which composed it. Chance has thrown in my way a piece of information which is too important to be

\* Vol. VI., p. 110.

pa  
co  
Re  
wh  
im  
tic  
a l  
fre  
ex  
Re  
II  
an  
th  
tu  
of  
cu  
an  
se  
n  
n  
r  
f  
v  
t  
s  
f





passed over without notice. The late Mr. Leighton, in the course of some excavations, discovered on the low cliff of Reedham the ground-plan or foundations of a circular tower, which he believed to have been a Roman Pharos. It is impossible at this distance of time to gain any further particulars of so curious a discovery: I will only observe that a lighthouse on the hill of Reedham would have been visible from the Roman station of Garianonum, and from a large extent of the estuaries of the Yare and Waveney. The Roman coins found at Reedham, which I have seen, belong to Hadrian, Vespasian, Antoninus Pius, Faustina the Younger, and Gordianus III. During the progress of the works of the Norwich and Yarmouth Railway, several urns were turned up in a cutting at Buckenham. On the opposite side of the Yare, Roman coins of Gallienus, Victorinus, Tetricus, and Quintillus were, in 1707, discovered at Thurton; and more recently an urn was found at Carlton containing several gold and silver coins of the lower empire. I will not now enter upon the question whether the Venta Icenorum of the Romans was at Norwich or Caistor; I will merely mention that Mr. Gurney's view that it was at the former place, is, in my opinion, strengthened by the fact that whatever remains of Roman times are discovered at Norwich, are commonly deposited at a great depth underground. It seems fair to conjecture that deposits of such considerable antiquity would, in so populous a place as Norwich, be covered by an immense mass of rubbish, and that they would in consequence appear much less common than in reality they are.

My list of Saxon antiquities from the Waveney and Yare valleys is but meagre. A golden bulla, in the possession of Mr. Manning, was turned up at Palgrave; this object, however, is regarded by some antiquaries as a relic of Roman workmanship.\* Pagan-Saxon urns have been found near the Minster, St. George's South Elmham, and at Stow Park, near Bungay. On the Suffolk banks of the Waveney two parishes

\* Engraved in the *Archæological Journal*, Vol. IX., p. 107.



preserve the name of Saint Felix the Burgundian, the apostle of the Eastern Counties. The church of Flixton, near Bungay, lifts up a venerable tower which bears every mark of having been founded prior to the Norman Conquest. Mr. Suckling claims as a Saxon building the ruined "Minster" at St. George's, likewise in the neighbourhood of Bungay. I am not aware that any antiquities have been discovered, either near the Waveney or Yare, which can be safely assigned to the Danish invaders. A sword in my own possession, dredged up in the river at Norwich, strongly resembles one figured in Professor Worsaae's interesting work. But if objects of Danish workmanship are absent, the numerous "Bys" and "Thorpes" unmistakeably testify to the occupation of this part of the country by the bold Northmen.

Under the oak of Hoxne, says tradition, Edmund the Christian King of East Anglia, fell by the hands of the Pagan invaders, and to this day the country folk think they behold the sheen of the murdered king's armour under the bright waters of the brook by the side of which the fugitive monarch was discovered and betrayed. Lastly, we must look in the neighbourhood of Reedham for the spot pointed out by tradition as the place where Regner Lodbrok, the Dane, was so wonderfully cast ashore and so treacherously murdered by the Saxon Biorn.

I have now concluded my list of the localities in which antiquities have been found: that it might be vastly increased I cannot doubt; the task of noting them I must leave to those who have more leisure than myself. I have omitted all mention of earth-works, which, as I am informed, exist at Darrow Wood in the parish of Denton, at Ilketshall, and at Mettingham, near Bungay, as I have been unable to visit them. I have likewise passed over in silence my own discovery of a human skeleton in a tumulus on Broome Heath, as the entire absence of any work of art prevented my hazarding an opinion as to the age of the interment.



## EXTRACTS FROM EARLY WILLS

IN THE

Norwich Registries.

BY

HENRY HARROD, F.S.A., Hon. Sec.

IN the first volume of our Papers will be found a series of Extracts from Wills registered in the Archdeaconry Court of Norwich.

As stated in my preliminary observations to them, they were from the Wills of yeomen and traders; those of persons of higher degree being registered in the Diocesan Court.

I now lay before the members a few Extracts from the Diocesan Registers, which are complete from 1370, except from 1383 to 1408 and during the period of the Commonwealth. Register (Harsyck) from 1383 to 1408 has suffered so much from damp and decay, that it is almost useless: this has arisen from no recent neglect, for every page was gone over, and every testator's name which he could decipher, rewritten by Sir Simon D'Ewes (whose autograph appears on one of the leaves) somewhere about 1640; it must therefore have been progressing to decay in his time.

From 1408, however, they are in capital order, and contain an enormous mass of information, of which little beside the genealogical portion has yet been made available; and I should have much preferred to have commenced with a volume of extracts rather than with a few pages, had the funds of the Society and my own engagements permitted it;





as, however, I have by no means exhausted my present stock of extracts, and shall from time to time add to them as opportunity permits, I hope in time to give the Society some idea of the value of these Registers.

I should add that among the Miscellaneous Documents in the eighth volume of the *Institution Books*, about a dozen Wills are to be found: why they were entered in that volume instead of the Registers, I am unable to say, but a list of them will be found on the inner side of the cover of it.

*Adam de Skakilthorpe, Rector of Causton. 1370.*

[Dioc. Reg. Heydon 3.]

*Latin.*

[Appoints John de Pyssale, Rector of Alderton, one of his executors, and leaves to the Priory of Hykelynge the organs which stand in the chancel of Cawston.

Among many legatees, servants and tradesmen of the testator, appears the name of "John Brydale," to whom he gave a silver cup without a cover. This is, no doubt, the John Brydale whose name appears on the base of the right-hand pillar in the curious painting of Saint Agnes in the chancel of Cawston church, of which Mr. Bulwer has given us an etching at p. 37 of the last volume, and who was, therefore, very probably a resident "artist."]

*John de Cone, Advocate in the Consistory Court, Norwich, 48th Edward III. 1374.*

[Dioc. Reg. Heydon 33.]

*Latin.*

I give to the monks of Langley my book called Sextus. Also, to the monks of St. Benedicts of Hulm my book called *hostiensis* abbreviated, with a red cover.

[The lawyer leaves his clients two of his law books: the Langley monks, the Sixth Book of the Decretals; the



monks of St. Bennet's, Hostiensis, an eminent writer on the Canon Law. "Reade likewise upon al these matters (of the Pope's jurisdiction) Hostiensis, a noble canonist."—*Beehive of the Romish Church*, 170a. Grey Friars' library, London, 1421. Item, for the Lectures of Hostiensis, now lying in the chains, 5 marks.—*Monasticon*, Vol. VI., p. 1520.]

*William de Morley, Knight.* 1379.]

[Dioc. Reg. Heydon 161.]

*Latin.*

Also, I give to Cecilia, my wife, a silver spice plate with the arms of Bardolf in the bottom, and my black palfrey. And I give to Thomas, my son and heir, the heirlooms in my hall; viz., the principal dorsers, with four costers and one banker, with my arms.\* Also my best bed of silk with three red carpets with my arms, and six silk cushions. Also, a cup of silver gilt with a cover called "bekir."†

*John, son of Alexander Fastolf.* Dated Sept. 28, 1383.

[Dioc. R. Harsyk 5.]

*Latin.*

My body to be buried in the churchyard of Saint Nicholas, Great Yarmouth. I give to the church aforesaid, 40<sup>s</sup>. I give to the use of the church of the Holy Trinity [Castor], 6<sup>s</sup>. 8<sup>d</sup>. I give to the Rector of the church aforesaid, 20<sup>s</sup>. I give to the church of St. Edmund [Castor], 6<sup>s</sup>. 8<sup>d</sup>. I give Sir John, Chaplain of the church aforesaid, 6<sup>s</sup>. 8<sup>d</sup>. I give to all my servants, double wages. Also, I give to Hugh, my brother, a cup. I give to Ada, my sister, another cup. I give all my other chattels to Mary, my wife. I give to

\* *Dorser* was the wall covering; *coster*, that for the table; and *banker* for the benches.

† *Byker*, cuppe. In the accounts of Edward Prince of Wales, in 1348, occur "two great pieces of silver called 'Bikers.'"—*Prompt. Parv.* p. 35.



the same Mary, my wife, her heirs and assigns, 52<sup>s</sup>. rents annually received by me from divers lands and tenements in Yarmouth, with the appurtenances, to have and to hold, &c., for ever. I constitute Mary, my wife, and Hugh, my brother, and Sir John Oxwick, Rector of the church of the Holy Trinity aforesaid, my Executors.

[Proved at Norwich 25th October, 1383.]

This is the father of the great Sir John Fastolf, who is not named in the will, but as he was born in 1380, and the estates acquired by the above testator had been duly settled, there is nothing remarkable in the omission of his name.

Sir Hugh died in 1417, and by his will, entered in the *Institution Book*, VIII., p. 133, directed his body to be buried in the Carmelites at Caen, until it could be removed to Nacton, Suffolk; mentions his wife, Matilda,\* and gives directions concerning the manor of Bradwell, of which Sir John and he were feoffees to uses; gives his arms to John Skot and Robert Cook, and makes Sir John Fastolf and Henry Inglose his residuary legatees.]

*Bartholomew Bacon, Knight, Erwarton.* 1389.

[Dioc. Reg. Harsyke 148.]

Latin.

Also, I give 40<sup>s</sup>. to pray for the souls of Edmund Bacon, my brother, Robert, Isabel, and John. Also, for the soul of John Pykat, for a debt for cloth bought of him in Vascony, 17<sup>s</sup>.† Also, for the soul of William Hardewyne, for a debt for a horse bought of him in Vascony, 40<sup>s</sup>. . . . Also, I desire that Joan, my wife, may have the vestments of my chapel, with two chalices for the term of her life, and after her decease the chalice at Ludham to remain there in the

\* She afterwards married Edmund Stapelton, Esq., and died in 1435. Brass at Ingham.

† This is a singular mode of discharging a debt.





chapel of the blessed Virgin Mary, in the churchyard of Ludham; and the chalice at Erwarton to remain there in the chapel of Saint Margaret. Also, I desire that Joan, my wife, may have my ring called saphir, for the term of her life, and afterward, if no other directions given by me, may be sold, and the price distributed for my soul and those for whom I am bound. In like manner, I desire may be done with the book called "Romaunce."

*Sir Miles Stapleton, Knight.* Ingham, Monday of the Ascension of the Virgin, 1414.

[Liber. Inst. VIII., 144.]

*Latin.*

[Desires to be buried at Ingham, where his brass still remains.] I give to the high altar of the religious there one vestment of gold, which is in my chapel. Also, to the Prior and convent there, my best horse with harness for one man at arms. Also, I give to Brian, my son, my silver cup with cover, which belonged to St. Thomas, Archbishop of Canterbury; also, a covered cup, which was my father's; also, a red bed with black dolphins, with the whole apparel of the suit, and one old bed which was my father's, with "curtynys de sandell" and red carpets. Also, I give to my said son six silver dishes and five saucers of the best, and six silver dishes and one saucer of the older sort, with my blessing. Also, I give to Cecilia, the wife of the same Brian, a silver cup with cover, which was Richard's, Rector of Benacre, and a diamond ring. Also, I give to Sir Robert Brews, Knight, a silver cup, gilt and enamelled, with a cover and six dishes and three saucers of silver. Also, I give to Ela, my daughter, wife of the said Robert, a silver cup with a cover, which was Richard's, Prior of Ingham, and a coverlet and tester,



flowered with griffins, with seller [celura\*] and three curtains of "carde," and three carpets of worstede of a sanguine color, with my blessing. Also, I give to Edmund,† my son, a sword and a silver cup with cover, with my arms at the top of the cover, 40<sup>s</sup>. in silver, with my blessing. Also, I give to Friar Richard Aylesham, of the order of the Carmelites, if he survives me, 13<sup>s</sup>. 4<sup>d</sup>. Also, I desire that all my servants have their full wages with their liberty to the feast of Michaelmas next following my death.

Executors: Oliver Groos, William de Scheffeld,‡ Rector of Salle, Edmund de Stapylton, John de Boys, Robert Rous, and Thomas Russell, Rector of Waxtenesham. Supervisors: Sir Bryan de Stapylton, his "most dear son," and Sir Robert Brews.

\* A canopy of a bed.

"Hir bed was of asure

With a chekir *seloure*."—Halliwell's *Dict.*, "*Seloure*."

In the *Testamenta Vetusta*, Vol. II., 479, is a bequest of John Cornwallis, Esq., of Broome, Suffolk, of "a bed of box, tester, seller, corteyns, counterpane, fetherbed, bolster, and 2 pillows."

† Died in 1417.

‡ This William de Scheffeld was appointed one of the executors of Sir Brian de Stapilton, whose Will, written in the 17th Richard II. at Wighall, Yorkshire, where he appears to have been then residing, is to be found in the *Test. Ebor.* 198. He devises to his dear nephew, Miles of Stapilton, his great paternoster of awmber. He speaks of William de Scheffeld as his brother: bequeaths to the Lady Elisabeth de Stapilton, his daughter, "un table d'argent endore et eneymelle de le coronement de Nostre Dame, si el sa port devers moy naturelment taunke a mon dissece, et oultre ceo jeo devise a mesme la Elisabeth un annull de le soyne propre, que jeo solay porter entour mon colle, ove un crosce d'argent endore, ove un floeigne de la ymage de Nostre Dame comment q'el se port bien ou male." He gives to Elisabeth Nevyll, his daughter, a "farmayll d'ore," upon which is written "soffre mo convyent;" and to his niece, the Lady Anista de Medilton, a round bason of silver or an image of our Lady of alabaster which was the Anker's of Hampoll; . . . . and to Nicholl de Medilton, a Nouché surrounded with pearls. He gives the residue, with the blessing of God and his own, to his son Miles, and prays him not to peril his soul by leaving his debts unpaid, as he will answer before God at the day of judgment; and begs, if his son



*Giles Cook, Chaplain, Salle. 1417.*

[Dioc. Reg. Hirning 36.]

*Latin.*

Also, I give to Thomas Drew one pair of knives with silver handles. Also, one book of the Exposition of Latin Words according to the Order of the Alphabet. . . . Also, I give to the Rector of the church of Salle a book called *Summa Summarum*.<sup>\*</sup> Also, another book called *Pupilla Oculi*.<sup>†</sup> . . . Also a jewel made of silver and gold for medicinal perfumes. Also, I give to Richard Dallyng a clock with all its appurtenances, and vj<sup>s</sup>. viij<sup>d</sup>., and one pair of knives. Also, to James Whytwelle . . . cheos and chesmeny . . . and one pair of tables with their appurtenances for playing.

dies, living "my very dear brother William his uncle," he will distribute the residue in works of charity. Besides de Scheffeld and his son Miles, his nephew, William de Holme, is named an executor.

In the same volume of York Wills, p. 88, a Will occurs of a Sir Miles de Stapilton, very short and affording little information as to his family: it is dated in 1372 and names Sir Brian de Stapelton, Thomas de Stapelton, Sibilla de Stapelton, and the parson of Melshamby, his executors. The editor of the *Test. Ebor.* considers this testator to be of Bedale, the eldest son of Sir Gilbert de Stapelton, escheator beyond Trent in 1319, by Agnes, or Maud, daughter and coheir of Brian Fitzalan, Lord of Bedale; and that, if so, the Sir Brian he mentions was his younger brother, and one of the deponents on the side of Scrope in the contest with Grosvenor about their armorial bearings, and of whom there is a long account in the Scrope and Grosvenor Roll.

<sup>\*</sup> John Newton, Treasurer of York Minster, leaves, in 1414, to Robert Polayne, a book called "*Summarum*."—*Test. Ebor.* 370. And Adam de Botheby, Prior of Peterborough from 1321 to 1338, had a copy in his library there.

<sup>†</sup> This book also occurs in Newton's Will. The church of Terrington had a copy given about 1380 by John Aldenham, Vicar: it likewise occurs in the List of the Library of St. Paul's Cathedral, given by Dugdale, and in the Inventory of the Books of Walter Skirlaw, Bishop of Durham, in the *Test. Ebor.* 324. It was by John de Burgh, Chancellor of Cambridge, and became extremely popular. John Andrew, Vicar of Sibton in 1507, bequeathed "a boke callyd 'A Puyll,' to be fest in the queere of Sybton wt cheynys."—D. R. Spiltimbre.





*Ada March, sometime the wife of Thomas March, Burgess  
of Great Yarmouth. 1418.*

[Dioc. Reg. Hirning, 33.]

*Latin.*

Also, I desire that my two pieces of land and a garden with their edifices and appurtenances in Great Yarmouth, of which one lies between land of Edward White and a common lane on the part of the South, and land sometime of Robert Elys, senior, on the part of the North, and abuts upon land of Robert Turk, Tyler, towards the East, and upon the Port of Yarmouth, West. The other piece of land is called "le Tolhows," and lies between two common lanes on the part of the South and North, abuts on late John Playford's land West, and upon Middlegate towards the East, may be sold after my decease by my executors, and the produce applied for my soul's health.

[The house named in the above will is the present Toll-house Hall, where the Sessions are held. The Yarmouth Rolls have notes of payments relating to it, back to the time of Edward I. It appears to have been built in the thirteenth century for a Toll-house.]

*Thomas Skernyng, Rector of Frettenham. 1418.*

[Dioc. Reg. Hirning 49.]

*Latin.*

I give to my brother Richard a sword, which was the sword of my uncle.

[He seems to have looked on this as his most valuable possession.]

*William Appilyard, Citizen of Norwich. 1418.*

[Dioc. Reg. Hirning 53.]

*Latin.*

Also, I give to Margaret, my wife, and Robert Erpingham, parson of the church of Braken, their heirs and assigns, all



that my capital messuage in the parish of St. Andrew's in Norwich, next the cemetery of the said church, to be sold and to be applied, if necessary, in payment of my debts. And also a messuage, with appurtenances, in the same parish, called the Cokeye, to be sold for payment of my debts, and to be disposed for my soul, for the said Margaret, for my father and mother, and all faithful deceased.

[The house first named is that of which so remarkable and beautiful a fragment still remains: it is of the Decorated period, and the squared flint-work finished with astonishing delicacy; a penknife can scarcely be inserted in the interstices.]

*Clement Paston, Paston.* 1419.

[Dioc. Reg. Hirning 50.]

*Latin.*

Desires to be buried in Paston church between the North door and the grave of Beatrice, sometime his wife; gives residue to Margery, wife of John Bakton, and to William Paston, his son.

[This William Paston was the "Good Judge," who died in 1444.]

*Katherine Braunch.* Sunday after Feast of St. Peter in Chains, 1420.

[Dioc. Reg. Hirning.]

*Latin.*

Item, I give to the house of the Friars Preachers in the City of Norwich, late burnt, 20 shillings.

[The Black Friars were originally placed on the ground between Calvert Street and Magdalen Street, Colegate and Golden Dog Lane; but having obtained a site on the other side the river, in St. Andrew's Parish, removed thither about the beginning of the fifteenth century. On the 4th May, 1413, their house and church and all their buildings



were burnt down and they were obliged to return to their old site, where they were again burnt out by an accidental fire in 1449, when they again removed to St. Andrew's.—*Blomefield*, IV., 337.]

*Walter Godard, Teryngton.* 1426.

[Dioc. Reg. Hirning 154.]

*Latin.*

Directs to be buried in the church of St. Clement, next Catherine sometime his wife, by the altar of St. James; bequeaths to the fabric of the said church £10. to the reparation of the new window with the life of St. Etheldred.

*Thomas Kensale, Rector of Banyingham.* 1429.

[Dioc. Reg. Surfleete 10.]

*Latin.*

Also, I desire that the parish of Banyngghm may have 6<sup>s</sup>. 8<sup>d</sup>. of broken sylver. . . . . Also, I desire that my ladder in my Rectory of Banyingham may be always dependent upon the walls of the Church of St. James in Norwich, in case of peril of fire.

[If I mistake not, fire-ladders still hang on the walls of St. James's Church.]

*Robert Cupper, Burgess, Great Yarmouth.* 1434.

[Dioc. Reg. Doke 65.]

*Latin.*

I give to Robert, my son, my Psalter, sometime of Robert Mangrene, and my best Primer, with a certain book called Stimulus Consciencie,\* and which book is now in the custody of Agnes, wife of William Paston of Paston, until the said Robert comes to years of discretion; and I give and bequeath to William Paston my beads of "Hawmber" marked

\* In the Public Library at Cambridge is a tract called "Stimulus Consciencie."—Halliwell's *MS. Rarities*, p. 35.





for twelve, and to John, son of the said William, my best "baslard,"\* with girdle to the same belonging. Also, to John Havyrland, Prior of Yarmouth, my beads of "Haumber" marked for ten.

*Sir Bryan Stapylton, Knight. 1438.*

[Dioc. Reg. Doke 53.]

Thys is the last wyl of me Sir Bryan of Stapylton, Knyth, Lord of Inghm̃, made at Inghm̃ on the iiij<sup>th</sup> day of the monyth of may, in the zer of the reyne of henrī kyng of Englund and of Frawnce xvi. As towchyng all these mañes, londes; and teñ, rentes and servyč, and avoswesons of pryoures, chyrches, and chapelt, in sweth henr̃ henr̃, [*sic*] Counte of Northumbyrlond, as dyvce other ben enfeffed on to myn use: *fyrst*, at the begynnyng, I py and require thes effeffes that they make unto myles Stapulton, swyr, my sone, sweth stat in thes mañes, londys, and tenñ as hese counsell and he schalle devyse and ordeyne, upon thys condycyon, that the same myles deyth in this moneth, aftyr that he hať takyn a stat cler, schalden a statt unto me, sayd Bryan Stapylton, knyght, for terme of my lyve. And oṽ that the seyde Myles schall make and graunt a suer astate as law may devyse on to Bryan Stapylton, swyer, my sone, and unto Isabell, his wyff, of an anuyte of xx liḃ yerly, for to

\* A *Baselard* was a kind of long dagger suspended to the girdle, and worn not only by the armed knight but by civilians and even priests. Thus, Piers Plowman, in allusion to the neglect of clerical propriety, says,

"Sir John and Sir Jeffery hath a girdle of silver,  
A baselard . . . with buttons overgilt."

Knighton tells us that the weapon with which Sir William Walworth put Jack Straw to death was a basilard. Sir William was a member of the Fishmonger's Company, who still preserve the weapon traditionally recorded to have been used by him on this occasion, and which he presented to the Company.—*Notes to Prompt. Parvulorum*, p. 25.



payn on to hem for terme of here both lyves, in and of y<sup>e</sup> mañ of Coderston, in the Counte of Yorkshyr, and eymor upon condycyon y<sup>t</sup> if thosez sumes of mony wheche be to pay unto Thoms Heth for the maryage sylver of Anne, my doghter, that now is hys wyff; and all myn ow<sup>d</sup> dettes, legates, mispresyons, extorceyons, don be me nev<sup>r</sup> mow not bene rered of myn owen godes, jowell, and catell for to pay and content unto all mañ of persones that ryght her concyens havyn to be restoryd any peny, then schall the seyd myles, my son, payn restoryn unto all mañ psones the surplusage, and the remanent that remayneth ov<sup>r</sup> of hys owyn good mony and sylver; and to pforme alle thys abowte rehersyd the seyd myles hath insured me be his trowth that he schall pforme it on hes prty, and eymor he hath insuered me that he xal certeyn zeres, as hes concyens demyth, fydyn a p<sup>st</sup> to syng in hes Chapell qwer he kepyth hes housold for my sowl and Cecyl, my wyff, and for the sowle of Ser Myles of Stapulton and Ele, hes wyff. And as towchyng in alle my goodes, catalles, and jowelles that xul levyn aftyr my deces, and alle my stuff of houshold and husbondrye in my maner of Inghñ or elleswher, thys is my last Wyll, that Myles, my sone, have all that ther of that he desyreth moste to his profyte to a certeyn p<sup>s</sup> wythin the vawe pryed unto hym be myn executowres hes felaws. And also thys is my preyo<sup>r</sup> and myn entent, that alle the dettes and the parcell of dette comp<sup>h</sup>endede in a bylle that is owyng to the Pryour of Inghñ and to hes brethern, be the fyrst that schall be payd. And also it is my wyll and my p<sup>er</sup>yer, that all my other dettes y<sup>t</sup> ben owyng to any other p<sup>s</sup>one ben payd as it may be; and ever more thys is my wyll, that from thys tyme forward that myles stapylton, swyr, my sone, schall have alle the gov<sup>n</sup>naunce & rewell of alle my mañes, londes, rentes, and tenementes qwer so ev<sup>r</sup> that they be in any schyr in Ingland, and also of myn howshold, so that ther schall nowte be don in no degre wythowte the seyd Myles. And eymore thys is my



wyll, that alle my swannes and synettes, as well of the newe merk as of the old, schall dwelle to the mañ of Inghm, unto the behof of the seyde myles w<sup>t</sup> oute any medelyng or any in<sup>o</sup>peyon of all my mañes from thys tyme forward.

In wytnesse of all thys wrytyng to thys my last Wyll, the selle of myn armes I have put to the date of thys zÿft zer day and place above seyde.

[Directs his body to be buried in the chancel of the priory of the Holy Trinity of Ingham; and appoints Lady Elen Brews, Myles Stapylton, Esq., of Weybred, Bryan Stapylton, Esq., of Ingham, William Yelverton, and Thos. Stodhaghe, his executors.

Blomefield's Pedigree of this family at Vol. IX., p. 320, is very defective; but might, with the facilities which now exist for obtaining information about the Yorkshire members of it, be very largely added to.]

*Richard Edy, alias Fermer, Westacre. 1438.*

[Dioc. Reg. Doke 163.]

*Codicillus.*

In the name of Alle myghte God and of our lady seynt marie and of all the holy seynts in hevene, and to the rowelage of alle christen puple, I Richard Edy, also clepyd Richard Fermer, I have in my ryghte mynde, w<sup>t</sup> sore ransakyng in my consciens, and my body beyng in hele, w<sup>t</sup> outyn any mañ of sekenes, I have maad my testament: Fyrst, I besett [bequeath] to Seynt Nycholas Kyrke [Lynn] iij<sup>s</sup>. iiij<sup>d</sup>., if I be beryed ther. Also, I beqweth to William Edy, my brother, iij<sup>li</sup>. viij<sup>d</sup>., for bond goods wheche I sold of hys heritage. Also, I beqwethe to Maut Candeler, my suster, xxxij<sup>s</sup>. iiij<sup>d</sup>., for xx<sup>s</sup>. that my fadyr besette her, and ij semys of malte, the wheche hath ben owynge her this xxxiiij yer & moor. Also, I beqwethe to Simond Candeler, my cosyn, xl<sup>s</sup>., to rewarden hym for the losse that he had of my place in Westacre, the





wheche is in my consciens for to make a mendys. Also, I beqwethe to Crystian, my cosyn, my modyr's goodowter, vij<sup>s</sup>. iiij<sup>d</sup>., the wheche my modyr be sette hyr a forn hyr dede day. Also, I beqwethe to Roberd Candeler, iiij<sup>h</sup>. xj<sup>s</sup>. viij<sup>d</sup>., for many dyrs things the wheche I have receyved of hym xxiiij yers goon, the wheche is in my consciens & the parcel ben why & wherfor her after for to reherce. As for the fyrst, I have sold of hys to John Owden of Castelacre v acre of lond, the wheche lyeth in the same feld of Castelacre, & is holdyne of the Erle of Arundell for xx<sup>d</sup>. be zer, the wheche cost the forseyd Roberd of me xlij<sup>s</sup>. Also, I owe hym for vij bales flax, xj<sup>s</sup>. viij<sup>d</sup>. And also for x<sup>s</sup>. the wheche he lent me. Also, I owe hym for a pece of dyapre of x yardes long of Table Cloth, and for an harneysed cors w<sup>t</sup> sylv<sup>r</sup>, & for a peyr of bedys of corall, & for a ferunde of Elys, & for stokfysh, & for hors hyr, & for a stoon of Botter, & for a peyr of london botellys, and other smal ger, for the wheche I owe the forseyd Roberd, that is to say, xlix<sup>s</sup>. viij<sup>d</sup>. . . . Also, I beqwethe to W<sup>m</sup>. Candeler, my cosyn, x<sup>s</sup>. that my fadyr besette hym xxxiiij yers goon. Also, I beqwethe to Richard Whaplode, my cosyn, xl<sup>s</sup>. of my good, because I had robyn hym v acre of lond, the wheche lyeth in Walton feld, & there of I have maad a sale; . . . & this is my ful wyll at thys day, that it be fulfilled indede, w<sup>t</sup> owtyng ony mañ of condicion of geynseyng of me or ony man in my name, ful & fast for to standyn & to be holdyn if I dye any daye w<sup>t</sup> inne this iiij zer. And that prest nor frere rede nor syng after my xxx day, but as thei don for alle cristen sowles. Wretyn at Westacre, the day & time above seyde; & to the record that this is my wyll and my dede, I sette hereto my seal. And I, Sir W<sup>m</sup>. Barnard, prest, recordeth the same. And Thomas Bradlee, & Thomas Barker, Geffrey Candler, Geffrey Langham, W<sup>m</sup>. Barker, W<sup>m</sup>. Langham, John Owden, Adam Zonge, Robert Clement, & other moo. Also, I beqwethe John Coky xx<sup>s</sup>., the wheche I have awt hym this xx

ze  
of  
mu  
re  
th  
th  
lo  
tr



zer and mor. Also, I have lying w<sup>t</sup>inne my chest in the ton of len bysspp xxij<sup>li</sup>. xij<sup>s</sup>. iij<sup>d</sup>. to pay my dettys w<sup>t</sup>al. Also, margaret, my wyf, hath in her awends al my mony y<sup>t</sup> was reseyved for the sale of hyr place in hyllington, savyng xl<sup>s</sup>., the wheche I, Rechard, receyved. And this is the cause that the forseyd scriptur is maad, that margar, my wyf, is nowghte lovyng to me, ne to noon of my kynne, god knowyth the trewthe.

[Proved 1441.

Here we have the extraordinary fact of a man in perfect health, acknowledging, in the presence of several persons, a systematic swindling of his relations and friends for many years, every one present assenting to his retention of his ill-gotten gains until after his death. And we have a priest throwing the gloss of penitence over a proceeding of which immediate restitution of the plunder formed no part. Nothing of the kind is contemplated until the death of the offender, although he appears to have had ample means of making it. So far from contemplating it, if he should not die within four years even the postponed restitution would be void.

Finally, by what we may call the "Postscript," we learn, (and it is one of the most curious testamentary revelations I have ever met with) that if Margaret, his wife, had been loving to him and his kin, there would have been no thought of "making amendys"—the priest would have assaulted his conscience in vain.]

*Robert Norwich, Esquire, then abiding with the Prior of Norwich. 6th Feb. 1443.*

[Dioc. Reg. Doke 5.]

*Latin.*

Also, I give to the great image of the Holy Trinity in the Cathedral Church of Norwich, my lesser silver collar with the livery of the Emperor . . . . Also, to Juliana, anchorite of



Carhowe, 20<sup>d</sup>. . . . Also, to Friar Thomas, a recluse of the order of Carmelites, 20<sup>d</sup>. . . . Also, I give to Master John Molet\* one pair of small tables of box, with a Spanish gold ring. Also, to Sir John Dannowe, an amber ring which holds many relics. . . . . Also, to Sir Thomas Hengham a paper book of the Household of the Duke of York, with other contents; and one little quire of paper, with the Kings of England versified. † . . . . Also, I give to my companion, Robert Branton, my lesser sword, with buckler of calaber, and with a scabbard used when riding, ornamented with silver; and if he desires to have the other sheath, used to carry the said sword in the manner of a baselard, ‡ he may have it for a reasonable price. Also, to Isabella, my sister, a cross with gold chain, and the relics therein. . . . . Also, I give to Richard Poryngland one book of the Meditations of Bernard, Anselm, &c. Also, to Thomas Crofts, my new statutes. Also, to Nicholas Frcnge, priest, one book called Hocclef. §

*Henry Noon. 1465.*

[Dioc. Reg. Caston 235.]

“I wyll y<sup>t</sup> myn londs in Norff & Suff remayne to Elysabeth my wyff & to myn Issewe under y<sup>e</sup> mañ and forme after

\* Prior of the Cathedral Monastery.

† There is a copy in the Public Library at Cambridge to Edward II., beginning “Herkenet hiderward Lordinges.”

‡ See note, at p. 327, about *baselard*.

§ I have a note of a small paper book in the Library of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, of which the Colophon is, “Explicit Liber iste qui vocatur Oeclyffe de regimine principum,” &c.; and the opening verse,

“Musyng upon y<sup>e</sup> restles besinese,  
Which yat yis trubly world hath ay in hond,  
Yat oyr thyng yan fruyt of Byttnesse  
Ne yeldeth nozt as I can onderstonde;  
At Chestris Cytye, in right by y<sup>e</sup> stronde,  
As I lay in my bed right on a nyt  
Thort me be rest yf of sclepe ye force & myzt.”

wro  
Ne  
ces  
ple  
sey  
he:  
in  
A  
tin  
se;  
th  
ne  
pr  
ar  
ci  
co  
b  
n  
b  
i  
s  
‘  
:





wretyn, that is to sey, as for the maner of Martleshñ and Nebborne w<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> ptinenz, I wyll they remayne after my decesse to Elysabeth my wyff duryng her lyfe, as she hath a pleyn estaat in the same; so after her decesse, I wol y<sup>t</sup> the seyde maners w<sup>t</sup> all the ptinenz remeyne on to my sone herry, and to y<sup>e</sup> heyres of his body lawfully be gotyn. And in leke wyse the maners of Shelfangr and Multñ, and the Avowson of the chyrche of Waketon, wyth alle ther aper-tinez, I wille y<sup>t</sup> they remayne after my decesse on to my seyde sone herry, whan he comyth to lawfull age, and to the heyres of hys body lawfully begotyn; and duryng the nonnage of my said sonne, I will that the revenuse and profyts of the seyde maner of Shelfanger and Multn be takyn and receyved be my wyff Elysabeth and other of myn ex-cutors, to the keypyng and cherisyng of my chyldern tyll they come to lawfull age; and if ther any over pluse be, I will to be kepte to the maryage of my dowter and pformyng of my wylle. Also, I wille y<sup>t</sup> my maner of Swystelyng y<sup>t</sup> I bowte of William Deyville, my londs also y<sup>t</sup> I have bowthe in Shelfanger or elleswher y<sup>t</sup> I may selle, be solde be the seyde Elisabeth my wyffe. And to be keypyd to the mariages of my dowters and pformyng myn laste wille and testamente in tym to come, except my tenements of ovsherewodes & nether-sherewodes, w<sup>t</sup> the ptinenz in Shelfang<sup>r</sup>, I woll they remayne to myn yssue in fetayll as aptynent of the mañ of Shelfanger because it lyeth well, therfor, notwythstandyng, I bowte bothe Swystelyng and y<sup>e</sup> seyde tenement<sup>e</sup> of Sherwodes of William Deyvyll, because he labored on to myn faders feffees to have swystelyng in fe symple, so y<sup>t</sup> he schulde leve Sherwods on to me in stede therof, for the wiche was made on to the seyde Willm a clear astate of Swystlyng in fe symple ther as he shuld have hadde but terme of lyfe be myn faders wylle, & because the seyde feffees of myn fader toke non suerte of hym but be hys trothe and pmys, y<sup>t</sup> he shulde relese Sherwods tenements in to myn possessyon, the wiche the seyde Willm





Deyvyll hadde for hys goode 3vise, be a relese of myn fader into hys possessyon, and after that he stode in strength of bothen, I was fayne to compmyse w<sup>t</sup> hym, and moor ov<sup>i</sup> I will if it be so y<sup>t</sup> myn seyde son herry dye w<sup>t</sup> owte ysseu of hys body lawfully begottyn, as godde defendit, yt thanne y<sup>e</sup> remaynder of the seyde maner of Shelfanger and Multon, w<sup>t</sup> alle the aptennez and the avowson of the Chyrche of Wakton shall remayne to othyr ysseu male of my body lawfully begotyn, 3yf there ony be, and to the heyres of them lawfully begotyn in state taylor, and in like wyse the man<sup>r</sup> of Martlyshū & Newborn w<sup>t</sup> alle the ptinenz."

[On failure of divers remainders, he directs estates to be sold and the proceeds divided into four parts: one part he gives to the issue of his mother; the second, to Edmund of Rockingham and to John his brother, and to the several issue of them; the third, "on to my cosyn Robt. of Parks dowter, and to the next blode of Noon in Mershe londe be syde Tylney departyd by even porcyons;" and the fourth part, to the good of his soul, his ancestor Sir Edmund Noon and Dame Isabella his wife, his grandfather and grandmother, and also for the souls of his father, Sir Henry Noon, and for his mother, and for William Barry and Elizabeth his wife, father and mother to his wife Thomasine.

This Henry Noon was constantly with Henry V. in his French wars, and greatly esteemed by him. The Will affords some particulars of the family not to be found in Blomefield.

The transaction with Deyvill is curious; and it is not to the credit of the lawyers of that day that no good means of preventing the occurrence of such cases appear to have been suggested for a very long period.]



*William Bruyn, Chaplain, St. Stephen's, Norwich. 1477.*

[Dioc. Reg. Castofi 106.]

Item, my brother Turnor and my syst<sup>r</sup> Alis, his wyf, owyn to me iiij<sup>li</sup>. vj<sup>s</sup>. viij<sup>d</sup>., but I suppose y<sup>t</sup> it is v<sup>li</sup>. and more, but this I trowe they wyll not denye y<sup>t</sup> they owyn iiij<sup>li</sup>. for iiij<sup>li</sup>. I payed for them to lokke of london, her owyn wryting wytnesse y<sup>e</sup> same, and xl<sup>s</sup>. they owet me before; but my suste<sup>r</sup> sche knowlechyde xx<sup>s</sup>., and I aske hem no more but iiij<sup>li</sup>., for I will not psume on my knowyng to fele, of y<sup>e</sup> quych iiij<sup>li</sup>. I be my testam<sup>t</sup> for yeve her y<sup>o</sup> of ij merke. . . . Item, I yeve to y<sup>e</sup> Chirche of Seynt Stevyn my legende Auri [Golden Legend] to be scheued in some deske in y<sup>e</sup> qwer for them y<sup>t</sup> will rede y<sup>m</sup> and lerne . . . . Item, to y<sup>e</sup> Church of Seynt Swythenys, in Norwyche, my brode dyрге boke. Item, to y<sup>e</sup> church of Seynt Gregory I yef my boke of y<sup>e</sup> dowts of y<sup>e</sup> legends, both tempall and of saints,\* to be schewed in the chauncell for them y<sup>t</sup> will leryn thereon y<sup>t</sup> is wretyn therein.

*Margaret Purdans, St. Giles', Norwich, Widow. 1481.*

[Dioc. Reg. Caston 163.]

Also, I give to John Sylvester, 20<sup>d</sup>. and one Osculatory with "le pyte." Also, I give to Katherine Foster, recluse within the limits of the Friars Preachers, 5<sup>s</sup>. Also, to the servant of the said Katherine, 12<sup>d</sup>. And to the Convent of Nuns at Brosyerd, after the decease of the Lady Margaret Yaxley,† I give a book called "Le doctrine of the herte."

\* "Doubts" were then coming into fashion. William Place, Priest, in 1507, gave to the Monastery of St. Edmund's his book "of the doubts of Holy Scripture, to lie and remain in the Cloister of the said Monastery as long as it will there endure." He had little notion that the monastery would perish before his "doubts."—Tymms' *Bury Wills*, 105.

† The Lady Margaret Yaxley was a Nun of Broisyrd, as we learn from the Will of John Smith, of Bury, Esq., 1480.—Tymms' *Bury Wills*, p. 56.



. . . . . Also, to the Nunnery of Thetford, an English book of Saint Bridget. . . . . Also, to Alice (wife of Richard Herward) one old feather-bed, one tippet, a cupboard standing in the hall of my great house, and an old cloth painted for an altar with the images of the blessed Mary, Saint Katherine, and Saint Margaret, and 3s. 4d. Also, to Margaret Hurry, sometime my servant, 3s. 4d. and Dorothy painted upon cloth. . . . . Also, to James Hobart a hanging candlestick. . . . . Also, to John Steyke, clerk, a tabernacle with the Passion of Jesus Christ and the face of Veronica painted upon cloth. Also, to John Estau, clerk, le pyte, steyned, and a double cross with a crucifix. . . . . Also, I give to Christian Veyll a circular osculatory, with the resurrection and three images of women, namely, the three Maries. . . . . Also, to Alice Barley a book called "Hylton."\* . . . . Also, I leave

\* Hylton I take to be the "Scala Perfectionis," by Walter Hylton, which was afterwards printed by Wynkyn de Worde in 1494. Its author was a Carthusian monk, said by Bale and Pits to be of Syon Monastery, but Tanner says Shene; the latter being Carthusian, and Syon, Celestine. Bale and Pits say he flourished about 1433; but Tanner, from MS. Notes, that he died in 1395. The Colophon of an English version in the Public Library at Cambridge confirms Tanner's date: it runs—"Explicit libellus Magistri Walteri Hilton canonici de Thurgatone, qui obiit anno Domini millesimo CCC. nonagesimo quinto, decimo Kalendas Aprilis, circa solis occasum. Nunc finem feci, poenitet me si male scripsi." Dibdin (*Typographical Antiquities*) gives several chapters of the book at length; the subject matter may be gathered from the headings of some of them:—

"Cap. 44. How every man may be saved by the Passion of Christ, be he never so wretched."

"Cap. 47. What profit it is to have the desire of Jesu."

"Cap. 81. That the hole of imagination need be stopped as well as the windows of the wits."

They show, Dibdin observes, among other things, how wildly and dangerously some of the most consoling doctrines of the Christian Religion were expounded by enthusiastic writers in former days. Pinson introduces his English Translation of the same book in 1494 thus: "Hereafter followeth a devoute boke, compyled by Master Walter Hylton, to a devoute man in temporall estate how he shulde rule him."

This Margaret Purdaunce, therein called Spurdaunce, is mentioned in the





to William Purdans, my son, . . . . . a piece of silver with an eagle, called "my pece w<sup>t</sup> the Egle." . . . . . Also, I desire that all my written obligations and money arising from the sale of all my lands, tenements, goods, and chattels, may be placed in a certain chest with three locks, which chest is not to be opened, nor the money remaining in it divided, without the consent of all my executors.

*Robert Morley, Esquire. 1482.*

[Dioc. Reg. Caston 223.]

And yf it so happe y<sup>t</sup> my seyde wyff be putt in trobyll for y<sup>e</sup> mañ of Morle, so y<sup>t</sup> sche may notte kepe and enioy y<sup>e</sup> seyde Mañ of Morle a cordyng to thys my wylle, then I wylle y<sup>t</sup> be y<sup>e</sup> awyse of Richarde Southwelle, Esquier, and John Wylliamson, my Curat, y<sup>t</sup> my forseyd me<sup>s</sup> [in Hingham] befor assynyd to my seyd Wyff for terme of lyffe, be solde, and y<sup>e</sup> mony ther of comyng be putt in such use y<sup>t</sup> my seyd Wyff have her honeste lyffying, and therout onestly to be kepte for terme of her lyffe.

*John Dyghton, Citizen and Vintner, Norwich. 1483.*

[Dioc. Reg. Caston 237.]

I bequeth to y<sup>e</sup> fryers prestyd at y<sup>e</sup> Fryers Mynors, j pype of Rede Wyne to synge ther Messes w<sup>t</sup>. Also, I bequeth to y<sup>e</sup> same place a steyned clothe w<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> ix worthyes. . . . Also, I bequeth to the Anker of y<sup>e</sup> Whyght Fryers in Norwych, j peyer bedys of mestyliden gauded w<sup>t</sup> Calsedonys, & xij<sup>d</sup>. in mony.

Will of John Barett, of Bury, 1461, a great benefactor to the church of St. Mary there. He bequeathed her a "double ring departed of gold, with a ruby and a turkeys, with a Scripture written within, for a remembrance of old love virtuously set at all times to the pleasure of God."—*Bury Wills*, p. 36.



*Margaret Est, St. Martin in the Baily, Widow. 1481.*

[Dioc. Reg. Caston 203.]

I wull y<sup>t</sup> my Lett<sup>n</sup> of pdon oñ the grey frers aft my beryng be had home unto y<sup>e</sup> same place unto y<sup>e</sup> whiche I am sustyr, and vj<sup>d</sup>. w<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> same lett<sup>e</sup> and a masse y<sup>r</sup> to be don for me if it may be born. . . . . I ordeyn and make myn attorney and execut<sup>e</sup> my right trusty and well belovyd Cosyn Thoñis Thurkeld, shoemaker in Berstrete. And y<sup>e</sup> same Thoñis at my desyre hath pmysed me to go for me steyn pylgremage, y<sup>t</sup> is to sey, in my lyf to y<sup>e</sup> holy seynt Wandrede,\* and aft my dissease he xall go unto seynt Thoñis of Canterbury, and ther to prey for me to relese me of my vowe which I made y<sup>r</sup>dyr myself. And from thens the same Thoñis xall go for me on pylgrymage unto y<sup>e</sup> Abbey of Chelksey ther as Kyng herry lyth, yf my goodys wyll stretch so ferr for his costs. And so be hys pylgrymages y<sup>t</sup> I may be releasyd of myn avowes.

*Jerome Crowe, Rector of Scarning. 1507.*

[Dioc. Reg. Spiltimbre.]

Also, I desire that these my books, viz., Decretals, Casus Barth<sup>2</sup>, † Destruct<sup>e</sup> vicio<sup>r</sup>, ‡ Sermones paci, Biblia, Linwood, Maniple curatorum, Sermones discipuli, § a little paper book

\* Another Will in the same Register explains the whereabouts of this saint. Alice Cook, of Horstead, at fol. 71, directs: "I will have a man to go a Pilgrimage to St. Wandrede of Bixley." The reason of the fame of this image is now entirely lost.

† Bartholomeus de Casibus Conscientiæ.

‡ Destructorium Viciorum.

§ Sermones discipuli. Of this book I have the following note. "This is copied in a maner worde for word out of the Booke called Sermones discipuli de te'pore, & de sa'ctis, promptuario exemplorum in the 163. Sermo' of the souls."

" . . . the paynes which they suffer there are so extreme, that our doctors write for a trueth, That there was a soule which had lyeen thirtie yeares in



called "Elenchorum," written with my own proper hand, may remain for ever in the church of Scarning.

*Adam Hanys, Langham Episcopi. 1511.*

[Reg. Cary, Arehdn. N. 16.]

I bequeth to the hey Auter [of St. Andrew, Langham], xij<sup>d</sup>. To the Chapell of o<sup>r</sup> Lady ther, called Tofts, || vj<sup>d</sup>. To the repa<sup>c</sup>on of the Chapell of y<sup>e</sup> Trinitie upon Wyveton Brygg, iiij<sup>d</sup>.

Purgatory, and at last ther came an angel, who did bid the soule choose, whether it would tary yet one short winter's day in Purgatory, or that it would returne into the worlde againe, and there doe a marveilous hard penance, to wit for one long hundred yeares space, shoulde goe barefoote and tread still upon sharp yron nayles, eate nothing else but browne bread, and drink bitter Gall mingled w<sup>t</sup> vinegar, and weare a cloth of Camel's haire next the skinne, and a stone under the head in place of a pillowe. This soule did choose much rather to do al that same hard penance in earth than to tary one day longer in Purgatory.' "

"From *The Beehive of the Romish Church*, Imprinted at London by Thomas Dawson, dwelling at the Three Cranes in the Vinetree. 1598."

|| Jeffrey Pampe, of the same place, gives, in 1512, "to o<sup>r</sup> blessed Lady of Tofts, viij<sup>d</sup>." John Robyns, of the same place, in 1519, "my body to be buried w<sup>t</sup>in the sanctuary of o<sup>r</sup> blyssed lady of Tofts. Item, I bequeth to the same Chapell, iij<sup>s</sup>. iiij<sup>d</sup>." And Robert Towting, of the same place, in 1521, bequeaths to the "repa<sup>c</sup>ion of the Chapell of o<sup>r</sup> lady of Tofts, xij<sup>d</sup>." Blomefield has no note of this chapel.



## APPENDIX.

---

### *Extracts from the Proceedings of the Committee.*

4th April, 1850. THE REV. RICHARD HART called attention to a discovery of considerable interest which had just been made during the repairs of a large barn belonging to George Morse, Esq., of Catton Park. This barn lies to the South-east of Catton church on the other side of the road, from which it is separated by a narrow strip of land occupied by farming premises. In the walls of this barn were found a very large number of fragments of pillars and capitals, shafts, mouldings, &c., in Caen stone, chiefly of the Transitional period from Norman to Early English. One fine fragment, of which a sketch has been made, was exactly similar to a capital of one of the pillars now standing in the Close, near the Cathedral, alleged by Professor Willis to be the remains of the infirmary—the same elegant leaf and beaded pattern. Among the mouldings were some with the dog-tooth ornament; but the shafts and mouldings generally had considerable remains of Norman work about them.

These fragments were not arranged in any regular order, but appeared to have been used merely as building materials, being thoroughly imbedded in a rubble wall. Mr. Hart was inclined to infer that they were in close approximation to their original locality, chiefly from their abundance, and the identity of their style.





It was Mr. Morse's intention to preserve these fragments, as Mr. Hart requested him; but illness prevented his giving much attention to the matter, and they have nearly all been removed from the only locality where they could have had any real value.

MR. HARROD continued the reading of his Extracts from the Norwich Corporation Records, chiefly from the Sessions Books. The following description of a vagrant priest is from that of the 12th Henry VIII. :—

Memorand. that the thursday holy rode eve in the xij<sup>th</sup> yere of the reign of king herry the viij<sup>th</sup>, Robert Aleyn, yeman of my lord Cardinalls chamber, Lewes Thomas, of Norwich, Gent., S<sup>r</sup> John Doraunt, prest, and Edmund Robynson, of Norwich; and before John Marsham, Alderman, depvtie to John Clerk, Maier of the Citie of Norwich, and John Terry, Alderman, and said and witnessed the words ensuyng: that wher they were together at one Mr. Legges, in Norwich, the daye & yere aforesaid, one S<sup>r</sup> Willm Grene was then in company w<sup>t</sup> them; And emongst other coñacōns ther had, the same S<sup>r</sup> Will<sup>m</sup> asked of the same Rob<sup>t</sup> if my lord Cardinalls grace seid not messe before o<sup>r</sup> so<sup>v</sup>aign lord the Kyng of Inglond and the Kyng of Fraunce at Guynes, at his last being ther, &c.; And the same Rob<sup>t</sup> answered and said, nay not at Guynes; And the same S<sup>r</sup> Will<sup>m</sup> then sayed, I was not ther, but I herde sey, for I was then in — [*sic*] with one Richard de la Poole,\* which had on a gabirdon of scarlet, and also he hath a long berde down to the brest, and he axed of me many questions, and also wher the Kings Grace of Inglond was, and he gave me a nobill for a reward. And then the said Lewes Thomas said to the same S<sup>r</sup> William, thou art a spye of the s<sup>d</sup> Richard de la Poole; and the same

\* This was the brother of that unfortunate Earl of Suffolk whom Henry caused to be beheaded in the Tower just before he left for his French campaign. He was in the service of Louis, and was commonly known as the "White Rose."



Rob<sup>t</sup> saide, þ<sup>st</sup> thou art a traytour, we xall brynge the before the Kyngs Counsell, &c. Wherupon the same S<sup>r</sup> Willm̃, before the said deputie the daye & yer above wreten exaĩd, denyed that he was with the same Ric. de la Poole, or that the same Ric. gave him any peny, but that he hath herde of the same Ric. de la Poole.

The same S<sup>r</sup> William saieth that he was borne in Boston, in the countie of Lincolne, and aboute xvij yer<sup>s</sup> nowe paste, or there about, he dwellyd with Stephn at Grene, his father, at Wantlet, in the said countie of lincolne, and lerned gramer by the space of ij yeers; after that, by v or vj yer<sup>s</sup> used labour with his said father, sometye in husbandry and other wiles with the longe sawe; and after that duelling in Boston w<sup>t</sup> one Genet a Grene, his aunte, used labour, and other wiles goyng to scole by the space of ij yeers, and in that time receyved benet and accolet in the freres austens in Boston of one frere Graunt, than beyng suffragan of the Dioces of Lincoln; after that, dwelling within Boston wth one M<sup>r</sup> Willm̃son, m̃chaunt, half a yere and after that, duellinge in Cambridge by the space of half a yere, used labour by the day in berynge of ale & pekyng of saffron, & sometye going to the Colleges, & gate his mete & drynke of almes; and aft that, the same S<sup>r</sup> Will<sup>m</sup>, with ij monks of Whitby Abbey and one Edward Prentis, went to Rome, to thentent for to have ben made þ<sup>st</sup>, to which order he coude not be amitted; and after abiding in lashington in the countie of Essex, used labour for his levyng w<sup>t</sup> one Thoñ Grene, his Broder; and after that, the same S<sup>r</sup> Will. cam to Cambridge, & ther teried iij or v wekes, and gate his leving of almes; and after, dwelling in Boston ayen, laboured with dyv<sup>s</sup> psones by vij or viij wekes; and after that, dwelling in London in holborn with one Rickerby, a fustean dyer, about iij weks; and after that, the same William resorted to Cambridge, & ther met ayen w<sup>t</sup> the said Edward Prentise; and at instance and labour of one M<sup>r</sup> Cony, of Cambridge, the same Will.



Green and Edward Prentise opteyned a licence for one yere, of Mr Cappes, than being deputie to the Chauncellor of the said univ<sup>s</sup>itie, under his seal of office, wherby the same Will. & Edward gatherd toguether in Cambridgeshire releaff toward ther exhibicon to Scole by the space of viij weks; and after that, the said Edward deſted from the company of the same Will<sup>m</sup>. And shortly aft that, one Rob<sup>t</sup> Drap, Scoler, borne at Feltham in the Countie of Lincoln, accompanied w<sup>t</sup> the same Will<sup>m</sup>, and they forged & made a newe licence, & putte therin ther bothe names, and the same Scaled w<sup>t</sup> the seale of the other licence g<sup>ū</sup>ted to the same Will. & Edward as is aforeseid; by which forged licence the same Will. & Rob<sup>t</sup> gatherd in Cambridge Shire & other Shires. And at Coventre, the same Will. & Rob<sup>t</sup> caused one Knolles, a tynker dwellyng in Coventre, to make for them a case of tynne mete for a seale of a title which the same Rob<sup>t</sup> Drap holdde of makby Abbey. And after that, the same Will<sup>m</sup> & Rob<sup>t</sup> cañ to Cambridge, & ther met w<sup>t</sup> one S<sup>r</sup> John Manthorp, the which hadde ben lately before at Rome & ther was made prest. And the same Robert Draper copied out the bulle of orders of the said John Manthorp; and at the desire of the same Will<sup>m</sup> Greene, by the said copie forged & made a bull of orders of deken, subdeken & p<sup>s</sup>tehode for the same Will<sup>m</sup>; and the same Will<sup>m</sup> tok waxe & leyd & p<sup>s</sup>t it to the prynte of the seale of the title that the said Rob<sup>t</sup> had at Makby aforeseid, & led the same forged seal in the casse of tynne aforeseid, & with labells festned y<sup>e</sup> same to his said forged bull. And sithen the same Will<sup>m</sup> hath gathered in dy<sup>v</sup>s Shires, as Northampton, Cambridge, Suffolk, & Norfolk, alway shewyng & feyneng hymself that he hadde ben at Rome and ther was made preste, by colour wherof he hath receyved almes of d<sup>v</sup>s and many psones.

*2nd May.* THE REV. JAMES BULWER stated that a large ancient mound existed at Burgh next Aylsham, near the Old





Hall, belonging to J. H. Holley, Esq., and that recently the ditch surrounding it had been partially cleared and a number of antiquities of the Mediæval period found. Two of ten large jugs of the fashion of that period, an iron axe-head, and an iron arrow-head having large flat wings, there discovered, were exhibited. Mr. Bulwer had not heard of any remains of earlier date having been met with: he inclined to believe the earthwork itself was of very early date.

THE REV. JOHN GUNN reported the discovery of some mural paintings in Fritton Church,—St. Christopher, St. George, and other paintings of a somewhat remarkable character.

THE REV. W. T. SPURDENS exhibited some small roundels of brass, about four inches in diameter, found five or six feet beneath the surface of the earth at East Ruston, with seven others. One side of the roundel was perfectly smooth, the other covered with dints, as if from some weapon having been thrust or cast at it.

MR. FITCH exhibited a splendid massive gold signet ring of the fifteenth century, in a most perfect state, which he has recently added to his collection. The device is a buck's head caboshed, very finely and deeply cut.

THE REV. JAMES LEE WARNER laid before the Meeting a drawing of one of the six female figures which occupy the North side of the screen at Houghton near Walsingham. Beginning at the North, they are as follows:

1. S<sup>ã</sup>a Anna, holding a book teaching a child.
2. S<sup>ã</sup>a Maria Salome, with her two children, viz.,  
     St. James, with *qu.* a wallet, and  
     St. John, with the chalice.
3. S<sup>ã</sup>a Maria: she wears a crown surrounded by a nimbus, and carries the Infant Saviour.
4. S<sup>ã</sup>a Maria Cleophe, with her four children, viz.,  
     St. James, with Fuller's bat.  
     St. Josés, with a palm.



St. Judas, with a boat.

St. Simon, with a fish.

5. S<sup>ca</sup> Elysabeth, leading St. John Baptist, with his emblems.
6. S<sup>ca</sup> Emona, presenting an open book to a young female.

The title of this last, written in Church Text, is indisputable; but it is not so clear who is represented. It has been suggested that it is intended for a person mentioned in the Apocryphal Gospels; but a fuller account of S<sup>ca</sup> Emona is still a desideratum.

The other saints are on the South side:—

1. S<sup>cs</sup> Gregorius, with dove at his ear.
2. S<sup>cs</sup> Jeronimus Cardinalis, in cardinal's cap, and lion at foot.
3. S<sup>cs</sup> Ambrosius Episcopus, in mitre and chasuble.
4. S<sup>cs</sup> Augustinus Episcopus, in mitre and tippet.
5. S<sup>cs</sup> Silvester, with a leper at his feet from whom a scroll issues, written, "Silvestere Sancte me tua salva prece."
6. S<sup>cs</sup> Clemens.

MR. S. W. RIX, of Beccles, communicated the discovery of ancient earthworks at Darrow or Deerhaugh Wood in Denton. They appeared to him to be of early date, and to consist of a large circular hill enclosed by a ditch, and having a large enclosure with bank and ditch on one side of it. This wood is on the outskirts of the parish next Alburgh.

*5th July, 1850.* MR. BARTON, of Threxton, sent an extract from a note found among the papers of the late Dr. Newdegate, of Ipswich, relative to an ancient monument in Holt Church. "In repairing the chancel at Holt was found a hollow place in the South wall, between Mr. Hobart's monument and the window towards the East (which is in the vestry), which contains an arch and two persons, a man and a woman, in a very antique dress and praying posture with hands lifted up, much broken and shattered; the stone tender. They have been



painted. No inscription or arms. . . . The place is covered over to preserve these antiquities from being lost."

MR. HARROD, in a Paper on Painted Glass read by him at this Meeting, gave an account of the remains of the original paintings in the East window of St. Andrew's Church. The window is of the Late Perpendicular period, of five lights, of which the two outside ones alone retain any considerable portion of their original glass. The light to the left had Abraham's Sacrifice (which Blomefield describes as "the man stoned for gathering sticks on the Lord's Day!"), and three periods of the story were given: at the bottom, Abraham, Isaac, and servants, were represented preparing for the journey; above, Abraham dismisses the attendants, he and his son proceeding on their journey alone; still higher, Abraham's uplifted hand is stayed by the angel, and the ram appears to replace Isaac on the altar. The light on the other side has the raising of the brazen serpent. The lower portion is much damaged, and little can be made out except portions of a writhing figure here and there: above, Moses stands prominently forward pointing to the elevated figure of the serpent. Mr. Harrod stated that he had described the painting of Abraham's Sacrifice as it originally appeared, but great part of the lower portion of the subject is gone, and he had recently discovered it among many fragments of various dates in the East window of St. Stephen's Church, where portions of a painting of the Crucifixion were also to be seen, which he believed also came from the St. Andrew's window. In the central light at St. Andrew's there is now a small and curious picture, evidently from some other window, one probably of a series,—a Dance of Death. Death seizes a Bishop, fully robed, by the right arm, who averts his head as he falls upon the left arm of Death, which is extended to receive him.

12th December, 1850. MR. HARROD called attention to the very valuable information contained in the Rolls of Early





Subsidies in the office at Carlton Ride, which had been brought to his notice by Mr. Hunter, who informed him that up to the present time they had been wholly untouched by any one engaged in the investigation of Norfolk Antiquities. Mr. Harrod laid the following specimen before the Meeting,—a Return of a Fourth Payment of a Subsidy of Edward VI., from Lynn.

*Fourth Payment of the Subsidy granted 2 & 3 Edward VI.,  
made 6th Edward VI.*

King's Lynne & S<sup>o</sup>. Lynne.

Thomas Wayters, maiore, ibm, in bon	. . . . .	iiij <sup>xx</sup> li.	iiij <sup>h</sup> .
Thomã Guybon, armig <sup>r</sup> ,	. . . . .	”	”
Rob <sup>t</sup> . Some, m <sup>r</sup> cer	. . . . .	xx <sup>li</sup> .	xx <sup>s</sup> .
W <sup>m</sup> . Lovering, m <sup>r</sup> cer	. . . . .	lxxv <sup>li</sup> .	iiij <sup>li</sup> xv <sup>s</sup> .
Ralph Downes, ,,	. . . . .	xxij <sup>li</sup> .	xxij <sup>s</sup> .
Rob <sup>t</sup> . Palmer, baker	. . . . .	xxxv <sup>li</sup> .	xxxv <sup>s</sup> .
John Hull, draper	. . . . .	xv <sup>li</sup> .	xv <sup>s</sup> .
John Swayne, m <sup>r</sup> cer	. . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Rob <sup>t</sup> . Pke, fishmonger	. . . . .	xv <sup>li</sup> .	xv <sup>s</sup> .
Will <sup>m</sup> Judye, m <sup>r</sup> cer	. . . . .	xx <sup>li</sup> .	xx <sup>s</sup> .
Rob <sup>t</sup> . Jervysse, m <sup>r</sup> cer	. . . . .	xv <sup>li</sup> .	xv <sup>s</sup> .
John Curtyssse ,,	. . . . .	xx <sup>li</sup> .	xx <sup>s</sup> .
Henry Baker, gent.	. . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Symon Rutland, yoman	. . . . .	xx <sup>li</sup> .	xx <sup>s</sup> .
Tho <sup>s</sup> . Day, m <sup>r</sup> chaunte	. . . . .	xv <sup>li</sup> .	xv <sup>s</sup> .
John Dynsdaille ,,	. . . . .	xv <sup>li</sup> .	xv <sup>s</sup> .
Geoffrey Stell, brewer	. . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Frauncisco Welbye, m <sup>r</sup> cer	. . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Katna Pmytter, vid <sup>e</sup>	. . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Andrea Myll <sup>n</sup> , brewer	. . . . .	xxv <sup>li</sup> .	xxv <sup>s</sup> .
Rob <sup>t</sup> . Mowthe, m <sup>r</sup> chaunt	. . . . .	xxv <sup>li</sup> .	xxv <sup>s</sup> .
John Dewke, maryll	. . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
John Pellys, m <sup>r</sup> chaunt	. . . . .	xx <sup>li</sup> .	xx <sup>s</sup> .

Mgt.  
John  
Rich  
Simo  
John  
Pete  
John  
Edw  
John  
John  
The  
Chr  
Loc  
John  
Th  
Ag  
Ge  
H  
Ra  
Jo  
T  
J  
V  
A  
I  
T  
:





Mgt. Myller, vid . . . . .	xv <sup>li</sup> .	xv <sup>s</sup> .
John Makunkder, m̃cht . . . . .	xx <sup>li</sup> .	xx <sup>s</sup> .
Rich. Baxster, maryñ . . . . .	xv <sup>li</sup> .	xv <sup>s</sup> .
Simon Myller, m̃cht . . . . .	xv <sup>li</sup> .	xv <sup>s</sup> .
John Richardson, inkeper . . . . .	xx <sup>li</sup> .	xx <sup>s</sup> .
Peter Johnson, shomaker . . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
John Segrave, vid . . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Edw <sup>d</sup> . Some, m̃cer . . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
John Reyff, m̃cer . . . . .	xij <sup>li</sup> .	xij <sup>s</sup> .
John Kempe, turner . . . . .	xxij <sup>li</sup> .	xxij <sup>s</sup> .
Tho <sup>s</sup> . Tailler, m̃cer . . . . .	xv <sup>li</sup> .	xv <sup>s</sup> .
Christ <sup>r</sup> . Gawnte, m̃cer . . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Lodovic Jackson, drap <sup>3</sup> . . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
John Yowill, baker . . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Tho <sup>s</sup> . Collys, m̃cer . . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Agnes Dockett, vid . . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Geo. Amyas, m̃cer . . . . .	xv <sup>li</sup> .	xv <sup>s</sup> .
Henry Dewplacke, draper . . . . .	xxx <sup>li</sup> .	xxx <sup>s</sup> .
Rob <sup>t</sup> . Howlton, m̃cer. . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
John Baker, at Nowton . . . . .	xv <sup>li</sup> .	xv <sup>s</sup> .
Tho <sup>s</sup> . Backhouse, m̃cer . . . . .	xv <sup>li</sup> .	xv <sup>s</sup> .
John Wattes, m̃cer . . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Will <sup>m</sup> . Symson, yoman . . . . .	xl <sup>li</sup> .	xl <sup>s</sup> .
Agnes Hall, vid . . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Rich. Johnson, m̃cer . . . . .	xv <sup>li</sup> .	xv <sup>s</sup> .
Tho <sup>s</sup> . May, butcher . . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
John Kyng, curyer . . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Rob <sup>t</sup> . Page, roper . . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Francis Bastard, gent. . . . .	xx <sup>li</sup> .	xx <sup>s</sup> .
Milachius Cogelay, gent. . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Tho <sup>s</sup> . Browne, gent. . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Geo. Reyfflay, m̃cer . . . . .	xxv <sup>li</sup> .	xxv <sup>s</sup> .
Will <sup>m</sup> . Willyamson, m̃cer . . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Rich <sup>d</sup> . Spence, m̃cer . . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>s</sup> .
Tho <sup>s</sup> . Sprynghold, ferñ . . . . .	xv <sup>li</sup> .	xv <sup>s</sup> .



John Oynghooke, mcer . . . .	x <sup>li</sup> .	x <sup>a</sup> .
Barnard Revenson, Ducheman . .	ij <sup>li</sup> .	ij <sup>a</sup> .
John Ducheman . . . . .	ij <sup>li</sup> .	ij <sup>a</sup> .
Vincent Johnson, Ducheman . . .	ij <sup>li</sup> .	ij <sup>a</sup> .
David Cabrethe, Skott . . . . .	xv <sup>li</sup> .	xv <sup>a</sup> .
Hy. Lyndall, Flemyng . . . . .	xl <sup>s</sup> .	ij <sup>a</sup> .
W <sup>m</sup> . Garroke, Ducheman . . . . .	xx <sup>s</sup> .	j <sup>a</sup> .
Tho <sup>s</sup> . Myllys, Skot . . . . .	ij <sup>li</sup> .	ij <sup>a</sup> .
Jacob Tolman, Duchman . . . . .	xx <sup>s</sup> .	j <sup>a</sup> .
Andrea Sckytt „ . . . . .	xx <sup>s</sup> .	j <sup>a</sup> .
Peter Gosnay „ . . . . .	xx <sup>s</sup> .	j <sup>a</sup> .
John Wallyne „ . . . . .	ij <sup>li</sup> .	ij <sup>a</sup> .
Raulande Thorman „ . . . . .	ij <sup>li</sup> .	ij <sup>a</sup> .
Cornelius Anodryan „ . . . . .	ij <sup>li</sup> .	ij <sup>a</sup> .
Henry Cornelys „ . . . . .	xl <sup>s</sup> .	ij <sup>a</sup> .
John Lucas, Frenchman . . . . .	xl <sup>s</sup> .	ij <sup>a</sup> .
Peter Johnson, Ducheman . . . . .	ij <sup>li</sup> .	ij <sup>a</sup> .
Rob <sup>t</sup> . „ Skott . . . . .	xx <sup>s</sup> .	j <sup>a</sup> .
Mich <sup>l</sup> . Growte, Frenchman . . . . .	ij <sup>li</sup> .	ij <sup>a</sup> .
Ja <sup>s</sup> . Davyson „ . . . . .	ij <sup>li</sup> .	ij <sup>a</sup> .
Ja <sup>s</sup> . Levynz, Ducheman . . . . .	ij <sup>li</sup> .	ij <sup>a</sup> .

Mayor . . . . 1	Brewers . . . . 2	Farmer . . . . 1
Esquire . . . . 1	Yeomen . . . . 2	Widows . . . . 5
Merchants . . . . 6	Innkeeper . . . . 1	Dutchmen . . . . 13
Mercers . . . . 22	Shoemaker . . . . 1	Frenchmen . . . . 3
Drapers . . . . 3	Butcher . . . . 1	Fleming . . . . 1
Fishmonger . . . . 1	Mariners . . . . 2	Scots . . . . 2
Bakers . . . . 2	Roper . . . . 1	Undescribed . . . . 1
Gentlemen . . . . 6	Currier . . . . 1	

Mr. Harrod read some extracts from a transcript of a Norfolk Chronicle in the Additional MSS. at the British Museum, proving that it was a Chronicle of Langley Priory.

MR. W. M. FELLOWS communicated a discovery of gold and silver coins washed up on the beach at Scratby, near Yarmouth. The coins exhibited were:—1. A gold coin,



called a Rider, of James I., having him on horseback in armour, plumed; the horse bearing the arms of Scotland on the housings, and a plume on his head. "JACOBVS 6, D. G. R. SCOTORVM." "1594" under the horse. *Reverse*: the arms of Scotland, crowned. "SPERO MELIORA." 2. Gold coin of Henry III. of France. *Obv.*: the arms of France, crowned. "HENRICVS III. D. G. FRAN. ET. P. REX." *Rev.*: "CRISTVS REN. VINCIT IMP. 1587." 3. Silver crown-piece of John George I., Elector of Saxe. *Obv.*: half-length of the Elector in armour, bare-headed, his left hand on a helmet, a drawn sword in his right resting on his right shoulder. "† IOHAN : GEORG : D. G. SA : RO : IMP : ARCHIM : ELE. 1613." *Rev.*: a head in profile. "E. AVGVST. F. E. D. S. I : C : E. M.:" and an outer border of eighteen shields of arms.

THE REV. J. GUNN stated that gold and silver coins had been frequently found along that part of the coast; and Mr. Fellows subsequently said that gold coins have been found as far North as Palling, and as far South as Pakefield.

MR. HARROD brought to the notice of the Committee a very remarkable aperture existing at the back of the sedilia in the South wall of the chancel at Hargham, near Attleburgh. As he seated himself in the sedilia, a small arched opening was in close approximation to his left ear: this opening went to the outside of the wall, but not directly, so as to serve for a squint; but with a curve so that it could only be used for the purpose of speaking or hearing through. Externally it has been bricked up.

The Hon. and Very Rev. the DEAN OF NORWICH stated that fragments of two small statues in stone—one, a bishop; the other, a female, with hair falling over the dress in long braids—had been recently found in pulling down a wall by Heydon's Chapel, and were placed in the vestry of the Cathedral. They were of very good execution, but so much mutilated as to preclude identity.





10th July, 1851. THE REV. JOHN GUNN reported the discovery of a Roman kiln at Caister, near Yarmouth, and exhibited two mutilated urns found in it.

MR. DAWSON TURNER exhibited drawings by Mr. Winter of painted glass in Martham Church, and also of some at Mulbarton Church belonging to the Martham windows, and which had been removed to Mulbarton by a former incumbent on his removal from Martham to Mulbarton.

Mr. Turner also exhibited drawings by Mr. Winter of remains of a house of the Elizabethan period, found in pulling down some buildings at the back of a house in Regent Street, Great Yarmouth, belonging to Mr. Cory.

A pair of curiously-carved bellows were exhibited by Mrs. THURSTON, with an inscription,—

“Do your part as well as I,  
And you'll have fire by and by.”

MR. EWING exhibited some fragments of a Roman mortarium and other Roman pottery, found at Eaton Nursery.

MR. FITCH exhibited a small heart-shaped silver locket, containing a silver-gilt profile of Charles I., found in Martham churchyard.

JAMES GAY, Esq., of Thurning Hall, exhibited a fine glass bead, recently found in the gravel at Wood Dalling. No other remains discovered.

The silver-gilt cup and cover of Castleacre Church were exhibited by the REV. J. H. BLOOM: inscribed, “The gift of Elenor Gybbon, 1598.” Annual letter “Q.” [1593, in Mr. O. Morgan’s list.]

6th November, 1851. MR. HARROD stated that in clearing the chancel of St. Peter’s Mancroft Church, to lower the floor and substitute benches for the cumbrous pews which before disfigured the church, it was discovered that the floor of the stalls of the choir was laid over a vault excavated to a depth of four or five feet; and that the outer wall of this

vault  
and  
cums  
a rar  
with  
of th  
that  
and  
plac  
S  
tain  
ject  
ear  
gro

vic  
wl  
C:  
in

h  
c  
o  
v  
l  
”



vault supported the screen dividing the choir from the nave and side aisles. What appeared the most remarkable circumstance in the discovery was this, that in this outer wall a range of earthen jars, placed on their sides, were inserted, with their mouths to the vault: there were about a dozen of them, three feet from each other. Mr. Harrod suggested that they were so placed to promote the dryness of the wall and vault. A plan was exhibited, and one of the jars was placed in the Norwich Museum.

Since this discovery similar ones have been made at Fountain's Abbey and other parts of the country, and many conjectures ventured on the cause of the peculiar position of the earthen jars, but none which appear founded on any stable ground.

The choir of St. Peter per Mountergate was similarly provided; and the Roman urns discovered in Ber Street, of which an account will be found in the Norwich Museum Catalogue annexed to this volume, were placed in a wall in a similar manner.

Mr. Harrod reported that Sir Thomas Beevor and himself had lately visited Mr. Wythe, of Middleton, and in the course of two days had laid bare a great portion of the site of the church of the nunnery at Blackburgh, a plan of which he laid before the Committee. The site has been long ploughed over. Two fragments of an effigy of a female, apparently of the fifteenth century, in the choir, and a number of stone coffins in the North transept, were almost the only objects found, except fragments of the pillars and mouldings of the building.

Mr. Harrod also placed on the table a plan of the Conventual Buildings at Yarmouth, as disclosed on the clearing of the site for the erection of schools, and drew attention to the great similarity in arrangement between these buildings and those at Sutton-Courtenay, described in the fifth volume of the Journal of the Institute.



MR. PLOWRIGHT, of Swaffham, sent for inspection a nutmeg-grater, of white wood, in the form of a shoe. This form is not uncommon, but the ornamentation appeared so good as to deserve an illustration (see plate, fig. 6.) It has "E. E. 1666," rudely cut on the bottom, near the toe.

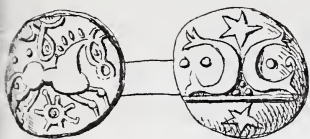
*4th December, 1851.* MR. HARROD read a letter in the Paston series, addressed by Elizabeth, Duchess of Norfolk, to Sir Wm. Knevett, Sir John Paston, Sir Robert Clerc, the King's Attorney, Philip Calthorpe, Richard and Robert Southwell, on the 4th September, 1491, in which the Sir Henry Grey, of Ketteringham, about whose Will such unsuccessful inquiry has been made (see Vol. III., p. 282) is mentioned, with some particulars relative to himself and his family. It is written on behalf of her "right servant Thomas Martyn;" and is to the effect that, understanding Sir Harry Grey, the very owner and possessioner of the Man<sup>r</sup> of Ketryngham, was then in great age and of right sickly disposition, and that after his decease the right and title thereof should of right belong to Thomas Martyn, his nephew and heir of blood, and heir by reason of entails; she addresses these parties because it runneth in report that Sir Harry is in purpose to disinherit him, and the said Thomas is of kin and alliance to divers of them, and to many other gentlemen within the shire, and also the said Sir Harry and Thomas, his nephew, were "of her lord's near blood." It does not appear that her or their exertions had much effect, as Sir Henry left the manor to the Heveninghams.

MR. FITCH exhibited rubbings of the brasses of Sir Peter Reade, in St. Peter's Mancroft Church, Norwich. They consisted of the figure of a man in armour, with a square brass beneath his feet inscribed to Sir Peter Reade, who is there stated to have died in 1568. The armour in which the figure is attired is supposed to be that of about 1470. These brasses becoming loose, the backs of them were ex-

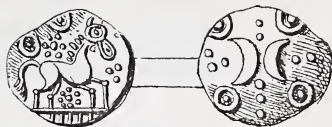




1



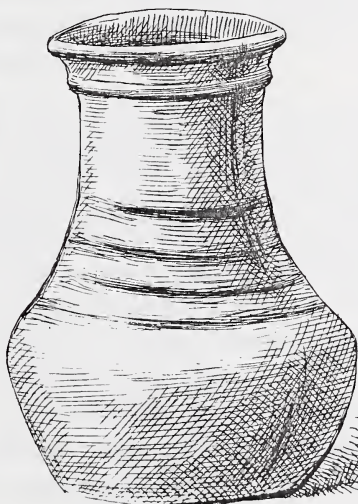
2



5



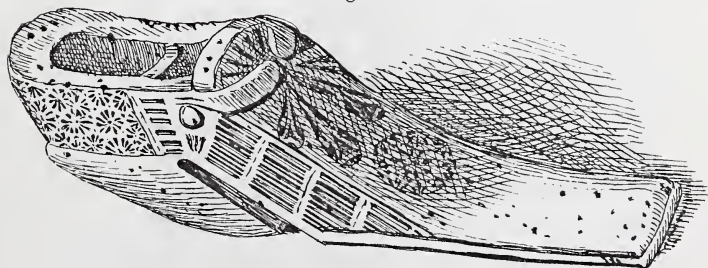
3



4



6







examinéd, and found to be portions of a much larger and finer brass, of Flemish work of about 1520. The head and the cushion on which it rested, part of the dress, and the hands of a male figure, probably a Flemish merchant, executed with great skill, were readily made out. Sir Peter Reade's brass is engraved in Cotman's *Brasses*.

8th January, 1852. MR. FITCH exhibited a very fine specimen of a bronze sword, of the Celtic period, found near East Dereham, but was able to give no particulars of the mode or place of its discovery.

5th February. ROBERT RISING, Esq., of Horsey, forwarded a sketch of a small Roman urn, found, in trenching some ground for planting at the back of his residence, in 1848. Not a hundred yards from the spot, a Second brass coin of Vespasian was also found. R. An eagle and globe. Dimensions of urn: height,  $5\frac{1}{4}$  inches; diameter of base and mouth,  $2\frac{1}{2}$  inches; diameter of neck, 2 inches; greatest diameter,  $3\frac{1}{4}$  inches. (See plate, page 354, fig. 3.)

Mr. Rising further communicated that he was in possession of two querns: one found about four feet underground, in a very perfect state, three years ago; the other, some years before.

W. J. BOLDING, Esq., of Weybourne, communicated the discovery of an immense quantity of fragments of Celtic and Roman Pottery, in trenching the site of "Salthouse Broad," on the North-east coast between Cley and Weybourne, a few feet beneath the surface. A deputation of the Committee, at Mr. Bolding's invitation, subsequently visited the spot, which is separated from the sea by the sand-bank known as the "Marram Hills," when a hill adjoining, called "Greenborough Hill," was excavated, and also found to have numerous fragments of Roman pottery, a few Roman bricks, and considerable traces of fire.



4th March. THE REV. C. R. MANNING reported the result of an examination he had made of the large collection of pits on the heath at Weeting, near Brandon, commonly known as "Grimmers," or "Grimes Graves." This examination appeared fully to confirm the opinion that they were the remains of a British village.

MR. HARROD called attention to the great confusion which existed in the generally-received version of William Worcester's description of the Norwich Cloisters in his *Itinerary*, arising, as he believed, from the incorrectness of the transcripts. That by Nasmith, in 1778, reads: From the door to the infirmary to those arches in which the marriages hang (*in quibus maritagia dependent*) was made by John of Ely, Bishop of Norwich, and his friends; and further on: From the marriages (*A maritagiis*) with the door of the refectory and the lavatories by Geoffrey Simonds, Rector of the Marsh.

Blomefield had previously adopted the same reading, and had supposed a boss over the refectory door to represent a marriage, and that to be the place where "marriages" were solemnized.

This, however, left it very doubtful where John of Ely's work ended and Simonds' began; and further, in spite of Blomefield's learned dissertation on marriages, "*ad ostium ecclesie*," this was not a very likely spot for them to have been celebrated. On inspecting the boss referred to, it was found to represent Adam and Eve, with the tree of knowledge between them.

He suggested, therefore, that the reading of the MS. should be *manit<sup>9</sup>gia* (towels.) The arch "where the towels hung" was the one left of that containing the refectory door, the lavatories being to the right.

Mr. Harrod subsequently read a letter from Mr. Collett, the librarian of Caius College, who had kindly inspected the original MS. in the Corpus Christi Library, at his request, informing him of the correctness of his proposed emendation.



*1st April.* THE REV. EDWARD POSTLE exhibited a collection of early deeds relating to an estate at Colney, of which the most curious were two having twisted rushes pressed into the wax of the seals round the impressions: both bore date early in the fifteenth century.

MR. FITCH exhibited a deed, dated 1586, relating to an estate at Tharston, having a similar addition to the seal.

Mr. Fitch reported that nearly 300 silver British coins had recently been found in an urn at Weston. MR. GODDARD JOHNSON, MR. FITCH, and the REV. E. ALSTON exhibited a few of the coins and a fragment of the rude Celtic urn which had contained them, and Mr. Goddard Johnson subsequently made the following communication respecting them:—

“In March last, some men, making a ditch through a field belonging to H. Custance, Esq., came upon an urn containing about three hundred coins of the Iceni. They broke the urn, and made the fragments up with the soil in forming the bank.

“About a hundred and fifty of these coins have passed through my hands, from which I have allowed twenty to be selected for the British Museum.

“Among the coins were two consular denarii: one of the Antonia and the other of the Cassia family.

“This discovery is of the greatest interest; for not only does it confirm the appropriation of British coins of the types found to the Iceni, which had been made by numismatists, but it adds to this class of coins some new types.

“The most common type is a rude representation of a horse on one side; on the other, two crescents placed back to back. On some, in about the proportion of one in twenty, is a rude profile of a human head, and, in a few instances, the figure of a wild boar. Beneath the horse, in numerous instances, are the letters ECE., or ECEN., believed to be a contraction of “ICENI”; on others, in the like position, CEA., T., ATD., ATED., or ANTĐ. Where the first letter is A the hind leg of the





horse forms one of the limbs of the letter. Two new types may be specially mentioned: one with, *Obv.*, two small crescents back to back with branches or leaves. *R.* A horse with head to the left, all the other coins having the horse's head to the right. The other coin is so much worn on one side as to make it impossible to describe: the *R.* is a horse with head to the right; above it, the letters *CAV.*, *CAN.*, or *CAM*; beneath it, *DURO*. Blomefield states, on the authority of Gale, (Vol. V., p. 210) that coins have been found at Taseburgh with *IC. DURO. T.* The same reference is given in the *Numismatic Journal* as authority for their having been found at Caister. It is still a matter of doubt what the meaning of these inscriptions may be.

"The number of the Iceni coins thus found was the largest on record; and the Society is indebted to the Numismatic Society for the loan of a plate illustrative of these valuable relics.

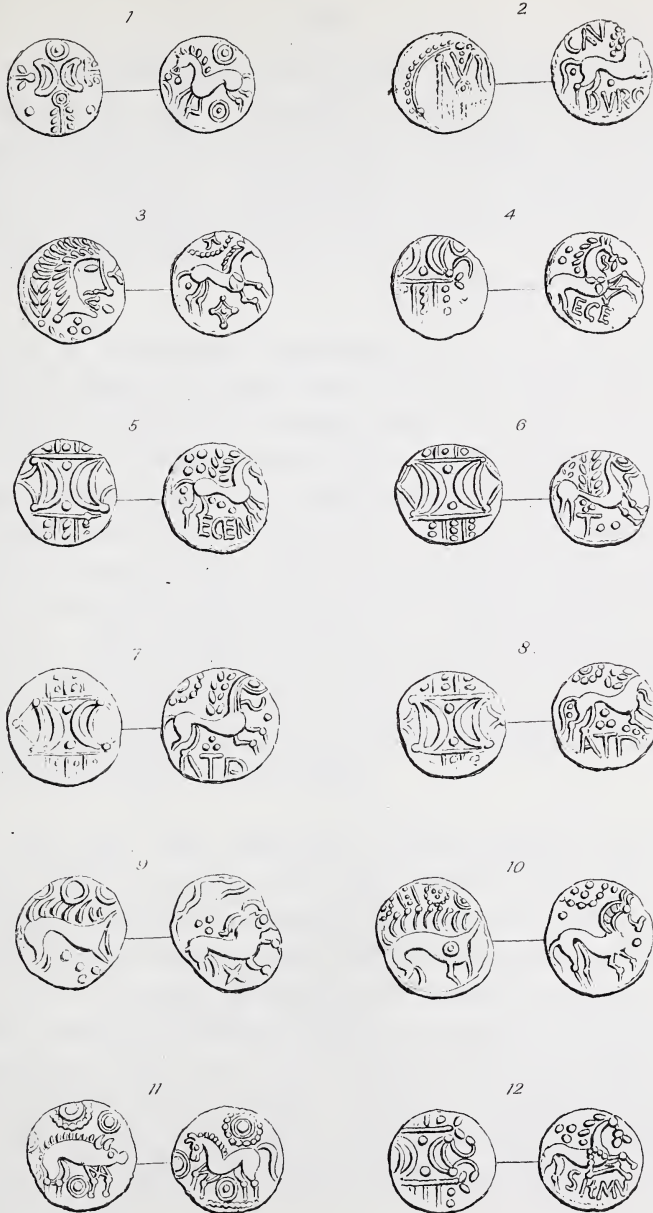
"About forty coins of the same character were found at March, Cambridgeshire, six of which were engraved in the *Numismatic Chronicle*, Vol. I., p. 87.

"Long before the discovery of the Weston coins, I had three of that class, one of which was found at Middleton, near Lynn, having a horse on the concave side, and the bear on the other. Another, of the same type, was found at Walsingham. The third, which is of copper, appears to have been plated with silver, some of which yet remains. This shows how very early forgeries were practised.

"I supplied the gold coin of the Iceni, found at Oxnead, figured by Mr. Hawkins in his *Silver Coins of England*, Plate I., No. 2, and offered another to him for the British Museum, which he declined. It is somewhat remarkable that the only two gold coins of the Iceni known, should have passed through my hands. (See plate, p. 354, figs. 1 and 2.)

"The plate lent us by the Numismatic Society contains, in addition to the coins found at Weston, the figure of one





COINS OF THE ICENI.

found at Weston in Northamptonshire



of the coins attributed to the Iceni in the possession of Mr. Huxtable (fig. 12). It appears to read SITMV, which is thought by Mr. Beale Poste to denote *Sitomagus*, one of the towns of the Iceni. The coin marked 11 in the plate is also from Mr. Huxtable's collection, and was engraved from its evident affinity to the Weston coins.

“GODDARD JOHNSON.”

MR. W. M. FELLOWS communicated that the workmen employed in laying the pipes for the Yarmouth Water Company through the parish of Ormesby, had, at the depth of three feet from the surface, come upon an old brick drain, six to eight inches square; and beneath it, about eighteen inches deeper, a lead pipe running in the same direction, about an inch-and-quarter bore. They ran in a South-easterly direction from the old Manor-house, at the distance of 500 yards from it. MR. HARROD referred to a similar discovery at Kenninghall some years since, when many feet of lead pipe were taken out of the ground about midway between the palace at Kenninghall and the curious conduit-head at Boyland Hall, about two miles distant.

27th April. MR. BRANFORD, of Horningtoft, communicated that, in clearing the Great Wood at that place, a number of curious earth-works had been discovered; and MR. HARROD stated that Mr. Carthew and himself had paid a visit to the spot, and that the earth-works consisted of a bank and ditch enclosing a small circular space, with one of somewhat greater size of a horse-shoe form adjoining it. Foundations of some regular building of rubble-work, and a well in a very perfect state, were within these earth-works. The whole contents of the earth-works and enclosures were about an acre.

Tradition says, “there was once a great castle here, and something is buried in that well.”



*6th May.* MR. GODDARD JOHNSON exhibited a deed belonging to the Trustees of the Great Hospital, dated 1622, and executed by Sir Henry Appleton, of Bemflete, Essex. The seal was an impression of a gold signet ring found at Sprowston, and now in the collection of Mr. Fitch. The arms on the ring did not appear, however, to be those of Appleton, but were said to be those of Arnold. They are two dolphins hauriant combatant, on a chief three escallops of the first. Blomefield noticed them in the windows of Cromer Church; and they also appear on a roll of Norfolk Arms in the Heralds' College, but with no name affixed to them. (Fig. 4 in plate at page 354.)

MR. W. M. FELLOWS sent a drawing of a seal ring, found at Ormesby, with a merchant's mark upon it, consisting of a cross with the letters C. W. affixed to the limbs of it.

*2nd September.* THE REV. GEORGE MUNFORD forwarded, for the inspection of the Committee, a very minute and valuable Dissertation on the Norfolk Churches mentioned in *Domesday*.

MR. FITCH reported the discovery of some Roman urns in digging the foundations of a warehouse adjoining Messrs. Chamberlin's establishment, in the Market-place, Norwich, at a depth of full thirteen feet from the surface. Two of the urns were exhibited; and MR. GODDARD JOHNSON stated that a brass coin of Diocletian had been found at the same time.

*4th November.* THE REV. JOHN GUNN informed the Committee that Mr. Rising, of Horsey, had handed to him a brass, formerly on the tomb of Erasmus Paston in Paston Church; and that another had been found in the possession of a blacksmith at North Walsham; both of which he had caused to be restored to their original positions on the tomb.





*3rd March, 1853.* T. W. KING, Esq., York Herald, communicated a valuable paper on the Cinque Port jurisdiction, from manuscripts in the Herald's College.

*7th April.* MR. FITCH exhibited a gold ring of the sixteenth century, recently found, bearing the arms of Kervyle of Wiggenhall, with a mullet.

THE REV. JOHN GUNN laid before the meeting a small perforated stone, apparently a hammer-head, or for slinging, lately found at Lyng Easthoe.

*2nd June.* THE REV. C. R. MANNING exhibited a small British arrow-head, of white silex, found by himself outside a tumulus at Weeting, Norfolk; where at the same time another large tumulus was opened, but nothing discovered in it.

*4th August.* MR. HARROD stated that on a recent inspection of the font at Aylsham, figured and described in Vol. II., p. 83, he had discovered that the shield described by Mr. Yates as containing the monogram "I. H. S.," had originally contained the arms of Erpingham, an inescutcheon with an orle of martlets. The martlets had been defaced and the monogram cut upon the scutcheon. The manor was given to Sir Thomas Erpingham by Henry V. in 1414. In 1460 it was settled to fulfil the Will of Henry VI.

THE REV. JAMES LEE WARNER read extracts from a poem printed by Wynkyn de Worde, of which a copy exists in the Pepysian Library. It contained a minute account of the position of the wells at Walsingham.

*1st September.* THE REV. JAMES LEE WARNER reported that excavations had been made at the West end of the Priory Church at Walsingham, by which the West entrance and the bases of some of the pillars of the nave had been



disclosed; and MR. HARROD exhibited sketches of some of these.

*6th October.* THE REV. C. R. MANNING exhibited a bronze lance-head, found at Thorpe next Haddiscoe. It is constructed with a loop on each side, and is of similar type to one in the Norwich Museum.

*8th December.* HUDSON GURNEY, ESQ., communicated the following copy of a document he had received from Sir Henry Ellis, relative to labourers' wages, as fixed by the Justices of the Peace in Norfolk in the 9th Henry VI. (1430-1.)

Ordinacio facta per Justiciarios Pacis in Com. Norff.  
super stipendiis Artificiarum, servien. et labor' Anno  
nono Regis Henrici Sexti.

It is ordeyned that a plowman, a shepherd, a carter, a maltester, the best shall take 13<sup>s</sup>. 4<sup>d</sup>. in the yere, and mete and drynk and clothyng, and the secondary, 10<sup>s</sup>. and mete and drynk.

A woman servant of husbondrye, the best shall take 10<sup>s</sup>. and mete and drynk and clothyng.

A laborer, a dycher, a waller, an hegger, a dawber, shall take in the wynters day 1½<sup>d</sup>., and in the somers daye 2<sup>d</sup>.; and a secondary laborer, a waller, an hegger, a dawber, shall take in the Wynterday 1<sup>d</sup>., and in the somersday 1½<sup>d</sup>. and mete and drynk.

A Baylly of Husbondrye shall take in the yere 20<sup>s</sup>. and mete and drynk and clothyng.

A Thatster shall take in the Wyntersday 1½<sup>d</sup>., and on the somersday 2<sup>d</sup>. and mete and drynk.

Masons, leyers, reders, tylers, sall take on the Wyntres dayes 2<sup>d</sup>., and on the somersday 2½<sup>d</sup>. and mete and drynk.

A Carpenter and Sawyer shall take on the Wyntersday 2<sup>d</sup>.,



and on the Somersday 3<sup>d</sup>. A secondary Carpenter, a sawer, shall take on the Wyntersdaye 2<sup>d</sup>., and on the Someresday 2<sup>½</sup><sup>d</sup>. and mete and drynk.

The thressyng of a qŕt<sup>r</sup> Whete, Rye, Mestelyon, peson, and benes and the syeng of the same 4<sup>d</sup>. withoute Mete.

The thressyng and the syeng of a qŕt<sup>r</sup> Barly and Ote 2<sup>d</sup>. wyth oute Mete.—From the *Cottonian MS.*, Domit. A. xv.

23rd February, 1854. THE REV. C. R. MANNING exhibited a portion of a wooden frame, found *in situ*, in unblocking a double-splayed circular window in the chancel of Framingham Earl Church. It is pierced with eyelet holes in different directions, evidently for the purpose of affixing some kind of lacing as a substitute for glass. Fragments of similar frames were found in the other double-splayed windows, but very much decayed. He thought that the material thus employed might have been canvass, which is mentioned by the late Mr. Hudson Turner (*Domestic Architecture*, p. xxx.) as having been used in Westminster Abbey in 1270. Mr. Harrod suggested the use of cords, and Mr. Albert Way has since given his opinion that "the holes were for cords to be passed through to keep the birds out, the rain being sufficiently excluded by the double splay. Contrivances of this kind appear to have been termed fenestralls, *fenestralia*. Horman, in his *Vulgaria*, says, that 'glasen wyndow is to let in the lyght and kepe out the winde. Paper or lyn clothe straked acrossse with losyngys, mak fenestrals in stede of glasen wyndowes.' Possibly the 'losyngys' in this case imply a net-work of cords stretched across to preserve the paper or linen from damage." The discovery of this curious frame may therefore raise the question, whether double-splayed windows are always necessarily Saxon, or whether they were not in some cases adopted in Norman architecture, as a means of excluding rain where glass was not provided.

MR. BARTON sent for inspection a bronze fibula of the





Anglo-Saxon period, recently found at Threxton. It is engraved at page 354, fig. 5.

MR. HENRY DAVENEY forwarded an extract from family papers relating to a funeral in 1693, containing some curious items:—

A noate of what moneyes I [Charles Daveney of Colton] layd out about my Grandmother Randolphs ffunerall. She was buried Jan. 2<sup>nd</sup>, 1693.

Att Norwich.

Jan. 1. p <sup>d</sup> . to M <sup>rs</sup> . Greene for Sugar Rowles 10 . . . . .	00	13	01
Itm. p <sup>d</sup> . to M <sup>rs</sup> . Hawkener for eight quarts of Sack att 01 <sup>s</sup> . 08 <sup>d</sup> .			
p <sup>r</sup> quart . . . . .	00	13	04
It. payd her for 4 quarts of white wine at 01 <sup>s</sup> . 04 <sup>d</sup> . p <sup>r</sup> quart . . . . .	00	05	04
Itm. p <sup>d</sup> . M <sup>r</sup> . Southgate for a herse to cary her to Pulham . . . . .	01	10	00
Itm. expended for 3 horse meales . . . . .	00	02	00
Itm. p <sup>d</sup> . M <sup>r</sup> . Hawkener for five glass bottles . . . . .	00	01	03
Itm. Jan. 5 <sup>th</sup> . p <sup>d</sup> . Nath. Knights for his mare Journey to Pulham . . . . .	00	01	00
Itm. p <sup>d</sup> . M <sup>r</sup> . Mayes for gloves & winding things, as appears by his rec't . . . . .	03	10	00
Payd the Clarke of the p <sup>r</sup> ish for making of the grave in the Choncell, and he is to lay downe the bricks there agen for y <sup>e</sup> same . . . . .	00	06	00
Itm. p <sup>d</sup> . M <sup>r</sup> . Booty, y <sup>e</sup> minister y <sup>t</sup> buryd her, what he s <sup>d</sup> was his fee . . . . .	00	01	00
Itm. p <sup>d</sup> . att the Crowne in Pulham for the bearers & other relations & friends . . . . .	00	06	00
Itm. to the Surrogate and Register . . . . .	00	12	04

*July, 1854.* THE REV. S. W. KING gave an account of an examination of the site of a deposit of Early British urns at Hempnall. Mr. King's Paper will appear in a future volume. The Committee desire to record that information was given at the Society's office of this discovery, and arrangements made for carrying out a proper examination of the ground by neighbouring farmers, a class of men who have, unfortunately, until very recently, taken but little interest in our pursuits, although so many of our ancient remains



were in their charge; this, and other recent instances, however, serve to show that we may begin to calculate upon their co-operation in our investigations.

THE REV. C. R. MANNING offered the following notes on the description of the Northwold Sepulchre:—

*Correction to page 132.* The costume of the soldiers at the foot of the Easter Sepulchre at Northwold, is of the time of Richard II. The date is therefore *circa* 1380, and not 1480, as stated in the text.

“R. G.” at page 130, is the well-known Richard Gough, Director of the Society of Antiquaries, and author of the “Sepulchral Monuments of Great Britain.”

26th October. MR. GODDARD JOHNSON stated, that on the 10th instant, as some men were making a drain in Ber Street, Norwich, near Mariner’s Lane, they discovered five gold coins of Edward III., called Ryals, or Double Nobles; their circulating value being at the time of issuing, 13s. 4d.; their weight, 119½ grains, or five pennyweights.

Their *Obverse* represents the king in a ship, having a drawn sword held upright in his right hand; a shield with the arms of England and France in his left; lions and fleurs-de-lis alternately on the gunwale of the vessel.

Their *Reverse* bears a cross fleury highly ornamented, having a lion with a crown over it in each quarter, and the letter “E” in the centre.

The legend on the *Obverse* is—

✠ EDWARD DEI GRA. REX ANGL. DNS. HYB. Z. AQT.

“Edward [by the] Grace of God King of England, Lord of Ireland and Aquitaine.”

Rev.: ✠ IHC AVTEM. TRANSIENS. PER MEDIV. ILLOREM. IBAT.

“But Jesus passing through the midst of them went his way.”

St. Luke iv. 30; or John viii. 59.

On another of these coins, the field of which is the same



as the former; viz., the king in a ship, &c. &c., the legend is—

✠ EDWARD DEI GRA. REX. ANGL. Z. FRANC. D. HYB.

Here, it is to be observed, the king assumed the title of King of France, and omitted that of Aquitaine. The change of the titles occurred in A. D. 1336.

The legend on the *reverse* is the same as on that of the first-mentioned coin.

In the Treaty of Peace with King John, Edward renounced all claim to the title of King of France; and accordingly it was omitted upon his coins until 1369, when he resumed his claim.

These were the only two varieties in the five coins found.

---

CORRIGENDA.

Page 16, *note*. For boars' heads, *read* bears' heads.

Page 54, *note*. Omit the word "maternal."

Page 321, line 12. Omit the words, "where his brass still remains."

Page 329, line 9. Insert, after "Ingham," "where a portion of his brass still remains."

---

The Committee have determined, in consequence of the numerous omissions they have been obliged to make in the Appendix, that, for the future, a portion of Extracts from their Proceedings shall be given in each Part.



## INDEX TO VOL. IV.

---

Account Rolls of Yarmouth, 259  
 Anomaly, Architectural, at Knapton, 300  
 Antiquities of the Valleys of the Waveney and  
 Yare, Sketch of, 310  
 Arms, Unappropriated Coat of, at Irstead, 306  
 Arrow-head found at Weeting, 361  
 Astley, Pedigree of, 19  
 Aylsham, Font at, 361

Baptistry at Trunch, 297  
 Barton Turf Church, Remarks on, 305  
 Bead found at Wood Dalling, 352  
 Bedingfield Sir Henry, Letters of, (*see Index to  
 State Papers*) 227  
 Beeston Church, Saxon Masonry in, 305  
 Bellows, Carved, 352  
 Berrye Family, Pedigree of, 16  
 Blackburgh Priory, Middleton, 353  
 Books bequeathed, 318, 321, 323, 326, 332, 335,  
 336, 338, 339  
 Brasses, Palimpsest, at St. Peter's Mancroft,  
 351  
 Buckenham, Urns found at, 315  
 Bulla of gold, found at Palgrave, 315  
 Burgh next Aylsham, Antiquities found at, 344  
 Bury, Privileges granted by Cnut to the Monks  
 of, 103  
 Bust of bronze, found at Caister, 232  
 — terra cotta, found at Caister, 233

Caister by Yarmouth, Roman Kiln found at, 352  
 — Controversy respecting the Manor of,  
 25—36  
 Caister near Norwich, Antiquities found at, 232  
 Candlestick, Ancient Enamelled, 118  
 Carlton, Urn found at, 315  
 Carthew G. A., on Letters of Sir Edw. Coke  
 and Edw. Lord Cromwell, 267  
 — on the Right of Wardship and the  
 Ceremony of Homage and Fealty in the  
 Feudal Times, 286

Castleacre Church, Cup of, 352  
 Castle Rising, Account of, 59  
 — Arrangement and Condition of Castle  
 at, 73, 79  
 — Chapel of Castle at, 75  
 — Documents respecting, 85  
 Catton, Architectural Relics at, 341  
 Celts found in the Waveney Valley, 311  
 Charnel-house (?) in Tunstead Church, 305  
 Charters, Saxon, at Lynn, 93  
 Chester Greville J., communicates Letter from  
 Sir W. Paston, 308  
 — Sketch of Antiquities of the Valleys  
 of the Waveney and Yare, 310  
 Christmas Lord, 259  
 Churches in the neighbourhood of North Wals-  
 ham, Remarks on, 296  
 Cloisters of Norwich Cathedral, correction of  
 Blomefield's error about, 356  
 Coals, Price and Freight of, in Early Times, 255  
 Coin, British, found at Oxnead, 358  
 — found at Middleton, 358  
 — found at Norwich, 361  
 Coins, British, found at Weston, 357  
 — found at Horsey, 355  
 — found at Scratchby, 350  
 — Gold, of Edw. III., found in Ber Street,  
 365  
 — List of Roman, found at Caister, 231  
 — Roman, found at Diss and Scole, 313  
 — Roman, found at Reedham, 315  
 — Roman, found at Thurton, 315  
 Coke, Sir Edward, Letter of, 268  
 Colney, Deeds relating to, 357  
 Coroners' Rolls of Yarmouth, Extracts from,  
 244  
 Court Rolls of Yarmouth, 239  
 Crenellate, meaning of, 277  
 Cromwell, Edward Lord, Letter of, 269

Darrow Wood, Denton, Earth-works at, 316,  
 346





Denton, Earth-works in Darrow Wood, 346  
 Dereham, East, Celtic Sword found near, 355  
 Diss, Antiquities found at, 311, 313  
 Ditchingham, Antiquities found at, 312, 313  
 Dorser, Corser, and Banker, Explanation of, 319  
 Dress of the Town Council of Yarmouth, 262

Earsham, Antiquities found at, 312, 313  
 Earth-works at Horningtoft, 359  
 Easter Sepulchre, Ceremonies connected with, 123

Eaton Nursery, Roman Pottery found at, 352  
 Edington Sreen, 301  
 Elizabeth, Princess, State Papers relating to her, 133  
 Elizabeth, Queen, her Progress in Norfolk, 282  
 Ellingham, Celts found at, 312  
 Ellis Sir Henry, communicates a document on Wages in 1430, 362  
 Elmham, Saxon Bishops of, 105  
 Executions at Yarmouth, 247

Fibula found at Caister, 233  
 — Saxon, found at Threxton, 363  
 Fitch Robert, Antiquities found at Caister, 232  
 Font at Irstead, 305  
 Framingham Earl Church, Frame found in Chancel Window, 363  
 Fresh Foree, Explanation of, 256  
 Fritton Church, Mural Paintings at, 345  
 Funeral Account, 1693, 361

Gaul Delivery Rolls of Yarmouth, 248  
 Geldestone, Celtic and Roman Antiquities found at, 312, 314  
 Gillingham, Coin found at, 314  
 Glass, Painted, in Martham Church, 352  
 — in St. Andrew's Church, Norwich, 347  
 Gonville, Pedigree of, 15  
 Goodwin C. W., on Saxon Charters at Lynn, 93  
 Gorleston, Druidical Remains at, 312  
 Green Sir William, a Vagrant Priest, 342  
 Grey Sir Henry, 354  
 Grimes Graves at Weeting, 356

Harleian MS., Cod. 1109, Index to, 292  
 Harham Church, Sedilia in, 351  
 Harrod Henry, on Castle Rising, 59  
 — Extracts from Early Wills in the Norwich Registries, 317  
 — Notes on the Records of the Corporation of Yarmouth, 239  
 — Notice of Seal found at Marsham, 237  
 Harry Carry, the Yarmouth Row-cart, Date of Introduction, 261

Hempnall, British Urns found at, 361  
 Henry VII., his Room at Oxburgh, 279  
 Holt Church, Monument in, 346  
 Homage and Fealty, Ceremony of in Feudal Times, 286  
 Hopkins, the Witchfinder, at Yarmouth, 249  
 Horningtoft, Earth-works at, 359  
 Horsey, Roman Urn and Coins found at, 355  
 Houghton, Paintings on the Screen at, 345  
 House, Elizabethan, at Yarmouth, 352  
 Huteh, Common, Use of, at Yarmouth, 242

Iron-work, Ancient, 303, 304  
 Irstead Church, Remarks on, 305  
 Isabella, Queen, Correction of Statements about her, 60—69  
 — Real Place of her Death and Burial, 68, 69

Johnson Goddard, on Coins found at Caister, 234

Ketteringham, Manor of, 351  
 King, T. W., Esq., on the Cinque Port Jurisdiction, 361  
 Kirby Cane, Antiquities found at, 313  
 Knapton Church, Remarks on 300

Lance-head found at Thorpe next Haddiscoe, 362  
 Langley Priory, MS. Chronicle of, 350  
 Letter from Clement Paston to his brother John, 26  
 — from Edward Lord Cromwell, 269  
 — from King Henry VI. to John Paston, 24  
 — from King Edw. IV. to Sir John Paston, 29, 30  
 — from King Edw. IV. to the Bailiffs of Yarmouth, 34  
 — from King Henry VII. to Sir John Paston, 37  
 — from King Henry VIII. to Wm. Paston, 39—41  
 — from Sir Edward Coke, 268  
 — from Sir Wm. Paston to Sir Thomas Knivett, 308

Letters from Queen Mary, (*see Index to State Papers*) 227  
 — from Sir H. Bedingfield, (*see Index to State Papers*) 227  
 — from the Privy Council, (*see Index to State Papers*) 227  
 Littleton, Pedigree of, 19  
 Lyng Easthoe, Stone Implement found at, 361  
 Lynn, Saxon Charters of, 93  
 — Seal of the White Friars of, 56  
 — Subsidy Roll, 317



- Machecollate, meaning of, 277  
 McGill Rev. G. H., on Easter Sepulchre at Northwold, 120  
     — on Oxburgh Hall, 271  
 Manning Rev. C. R., on an Ancient Enamelled Candlestick, 118  
     — on Seal of Roger Bigod, 92  
     — on Seal of White Friars of Lynn, 56  
     — Remarks on Churches near North Walsham, 296  
     — State Papers relating to the Princess Elizabeth, 133  
 Market Regulations of Yarmouth, 260  
 Marks of Yarmouth Merchants, 257  
 Marshal of England, Office of, 92  
 Marsham, Seal of Subsidy on Wool found at, 237  
 Martham Church, Painted Glass in, 352  
 Martham, Locket found at, 352  
 Mary, Queen, her Letters (*see Index to State Papers*) 227  
 Mary, Queen of Scots, her Needle-work at Oxburgh, 280  
 Mawby Family, Pedigree of, 23  
 Middleton, British Coin found at, 358  
 Mound at Burgh next Aylsham, 314  
 Munford Rev. G., on Norfolk Churches mentioned in *Domesday*, 360  
  
 Noon Henry, Will of, 332  
 Norfolk Families entitled to bear Arms, 292  
 Northwold, Easter Sepulchre at, 120  
     — Sepulchre, Correction to Account of, 365  
 Norwich, Ber Street, Coins found in, 365  
     — Cathedral Cloisters, William Worcester's Description of, 356  
     — Urn found at, 360  
     — Corporation Records, Extracts from, 342  
     — Danish Sword found at, 316  
     — St. Andrew's Church, Painted Glass in, 347  
     — St. Peter's Mancroft, Brasses in, 354  
     — St. Peter's Mancroft, Earthen Jars found in, 352  
     — St. Peter's per Mountergate, Earthen Jars in, 353  
     — Urns found in the Market-Place, 360  
 Nutmeg-grater, 1666, 354  
  
 Ormesby, Seal Ring found at, 360  
 Oxburgh, Grant of a Market to, 272, 276  
     — Hall, Account of, 271  
     — Hall, forfeited and sold in 1652, 282  
     — Hall, License to build, 1482, 276  
     — Manor of, 274  
 Oxnead, Gold British Coin found at, 358  
  
 Paintings, Mural, at Fritton, 345  
 Paston Church, Brasses restored to, 360  
     — Clement, Account of, 42  
     — Descent of the Marriage of Sir Thomas, 45  
     — Family, Genealogy of, 1  
     — Sir Wm., his Tomb at North Walsham, 208  
     — Wm., Earl of Yarmouth, Descent from, 52  
 Patent Rolls, Extracts from, on Queen Isabella, 63  
 Peche Family, Pedigree of, 11  
 Pharos, Roman, at Reedham, 315  
 Pie-poudre, Court of, 277  
 Pilgrimages, 328  
 Pipe of Lead, found at Ormesby, 358  
 Plea and Deed Rolls of Yarmouth, 251  
 Porch-buttress at Trunch, 299  
 Porches, Early, 300  
 Porthois, Correction of Swinden's Error on, 240  
 Pottery, Roman and Celtic, found at Salthouse Broad, 255  
     — Roman, found at Eaton Nursery, 352  
 Priest, a Vagrant, 342  
 Privy Council, Letters of (*see Index to State Papers*) 227  
  
 Records of the Corporation of Yarmouth, Notes on, 239  
 Redenhall, Roman Pottery found at, 313  
 Reedham, Coins found there, 315  
     — Roman Pharos, 315  
 Reliefs, Explanation of, 287  
 Ring, Gold, 345  
 Road, Roman, at Billingsford, 312  
 Rowdham, Homage for the Manor of, 289  
 Roydon, Celts found at, 311  
 Ruston, East, Brass Roundels found at, 345  
  
 Saint Emona, 346  
 Salthouse Broad, Pottery found at, 355  
 Sanctuary, Right of, 218  
 Saxon Masonry, Beeston Church, 305  
 Scole, Antiquities found at, 311, 313  
 Seratby, Coins found at, 350  
 Screens, Dated Examples of, 298, 301  
 Seal of Robert de Montalt, 56  
     — of Roger Bigod, Earl of Norfolk, 92  
     — of the White Friars of Lynn, 53  
     — of Subsidy on Wool, found at Marsham, 237  
 Shrewsbury, Countess of, her Needle-work at Oxburgh, 280  
 Single Pence, 251  
 Sound-holes, Worstead Church, 302  
 Sprowston, Gold Ring found at, 360



- Stapleton, Will of Sir Brian, 327  
 ——— Will of Sir Miles, 321  
 State Papers preserved at Oxburgh, 285  
 ——— relating to the Princess Elizabeth,  
     1554, 133  
 Statues found in Norwich Cathedral, 351  
 Subsidy Rolls, Lynn, 317  
 Surnames, Curious Instances of, 253  
 Sword, Celtic, found near East Dereham, 355  
  
 Thorpe next Haddiscoe, Lance-head found at,  
     312, 362  
 Threxton, Saxon Fibula found at, 363  
 Thurlton, Celt found at, 312  
 Thurton, Coins found at, 315  
 Tofts, Chapel of, in Langham, 339  
 Tombland, meaning of, 241  
 Trunch Church, Remarks on, 296  
 Tunstead Church, Remarks on, 303  
  
 Urn found at Horsey, 355  
 ——— British, found with Coins at Weston, 357  
 Urns, British, found at Hempsall, 364  
 ——— found at Buckenham, 315  
 ——— found at Caister by Yarmouth, 352  
 ——— found in Norwich Market-Place, 360  
  
 Wages in Norfolk in 1430, 362  
 Walsham, North, Remarks on Church at, 306  
  
 Walsingham, British Urn found at, 358  
 ——— Excavations at, 361  
 ——— Poem on, by Wynkyn de Worde, 361  
 Wardship, on the Right of, in Feudal Times,  
     286  
 Weeting, Arrow-head found at, 361  
 ——— Grimes Graves at, 356  
 Weston, British Coins found at, 357  
 Wiggshall, Gold Ring of Kervyle family found  
     at, 361  
 Will of Richard Edy, an extraordinary one, 379  
 Wills in the Norwich Registries, Extracts from,  
     317  
 Windows, Ancient Substitutes for Glass in, 363  
 ——— Double-splayed, 363  
 Window-tracery, Curious Example of, 304  
 Witchcraft, Crime of, 248  
 Wood Dalling, Bead found at, 352  
 Worship Francis, Account of a MS. Genealogy  
     of Paston Family, 1  
 Worstead Church, Remarks on, 301  
  
 Yarmouth, Conventual Buildings at, 353  
 ——— Elizabethan House at, 352  
 ——— Notes on the Records of the Corpora-  
     tion of, 239  
 ——— Republican Politics of, 265  
 ——— Toll-house Hall, 324

END OF VOL. IV.





NORFOLK AND NORWICH

# Archæological Society.

---

## ANNIVERSARY MEETING,

At the Guildhall, Norwich,

THURSDAY, THE 29<sup>TH</sup> OF JANUARY, 1852.

---

### Antiquities exhibited.

Copy of a Mural Painting, discovered in Hunworth Church  
during some repairs in August last

Copies of Mural Paintings on the walls of Fritton Church

*Rev. James Bulwer, Hunworth*

Brass Escutcheon of the Paston Arms, from Paston Church,  
with a Palimpsest on the other side

*Rev. John Gunn, Irstead*

Brass Escutcheon of the Windham Arms (with two Palimpsests) ....

*Robert Rising, Esq., Horsey*

Roman Olla, found with Coin of Vespasian, at Horsey, *Ditto*

Collection of 19 Gold, Silver, and Bronze Rings

Gold Pendant Ornament of late Roman or Saxon date, found  
at Palgrave, Suffolk, 1851

Silver Reliquary, chased with the Instruments of the Passion,  
and the Agnus Dei, 16th century

Gold Watch, 17th century

Jet Seal, 13th century

Silver Seal, with the Virgin and Child in tracery, 14th century



- Three Bronze Seals  
 Two Silver Fibulæ, 14th century  
 Silver-gilt Pomander, 16th century  
 Piece of Silver, chased with the Symbols of the Evangelists,  
 14th century  
 Chinese Porcelain Seal  
 Bronze Roman Statuette  
 Bronze Celt, found in the Marshland Fen, 1849  
 Axe of Jade Stone, with wooden handle, from New Zealand  
*Rev. C. R. Manning, Framingham Earl*  
 Apostle Spoon  
 Carved Knife-handle *G. B. L. Knight, Esq., Framingham*  
 Two Helmets, 16th century  
 Drawings of Doorway and Font, Sullington Church, Somerset  
*Richard Ward, Esq., Salhouse Hall*  
 Rubbing of Brass, Sir — Holl, Knt., Heigham Church  
 Ditto of a Priest from St. Peter Southgate Church, Norwich  
 Rubbing from a detached Brass of a Knight at Swaffham  
*Mr. Samuel Sothorn, Norwich*  
 Gutta Percha Impressions from the Seals of Baliol College,  
 Oxford .... *G. J. Chester, Esq., Baliol College*  
 Roman Cinerary Urn, containing enamelled Bulla Spear-head  
 and bones, found near the Camp, Caister by Norwich  
 Flint Celt, from Mousehold Heath  
 Portions of the Casing of the Urn-kiln, with fragments of  
 Pottery, Caister by Yarmouth  
 Key of the demolished Church of Ashby, Norfolk  
 (By permission of the *Rev. H. Bolton*)  
 Blomefield's MS. History of Norfolk, Diss Hundred  
 (By permission of *Rev. George Pearce*)  
 Silver Apostle Spoon .... *Ditto*  
 Drawing of the Font at Martham Church  
*Rev. E. S. Taylor, Martham*  
 Silver Filigree Casket  
 Two Silver Goblets



- Filigree Essence Casket  
 Antique Silver Waiter, chased: "Science overcome by Love"  
 Silver-gilt Cup  
 Gold Idol, India  
 Sacramental Cup  
 Small Filigree Basket *W. B. Bensly, Esq., Norwich*  
 Plans and Drawings of Norwich Cathedral, from actual measurement .... *J. Adey Repton, Esq., Springfield*  
 Illustrated List of Norfolk Sheriffs, commencing temp. Edw. III. .... *R. Blake Humphrey, Esq., Wroxham*  
 Drawings of the Interior of the Priory at Great Yarmouth  
*Mr. C. J. W. Winter, Yarmouth*  
 Ancient British Sword or Spear-head, of bronze, found near East Dereham .... *R. Fitch, Esq., Norwich*  
 Fibulæ and other Antiquities, found at Felixtowe *Ditto*  
 Curious Palimpsest Brass of Sir Peter Reade, from St. Peter Mancroft Church .... *Ditto*  
 Address Plate of Will<sup>m</sup>. Boyce, Coffinsmaker, at y<sup>e</sup> Grate Ould Bayley, near Newgeat *Mr. T. G. Bayfield, Norwich*  
 Copper Chasing (?) a Pilgrim's Badge, with the device of the Annunciation and Walsingham in the exergue, temp. Henry VII. .... *Ditto*  
 An Iron used for making Wafer Bread or Waffels, temp. Henry VIII. .... *Ditto*  
 Two carved Wooden Idols, gilt, with date 1605  
*Mr. Robert Harvey West, Hellesdon*



NORFOLK AND NORWICH

# Archæological Society.

---

## QUARTERLY GENERAL MEETING,

At the Guildhall, Norwich,

THURSDAY, THE 15<sup>TH</sup> OF APRIL, 1852.

---

### Antiquities exhibited.

Collection of Fragments of Samian Ware, Roman, British,  
and Anglo-Saxon Pottery, lately found at Threxton

*Thomas Barton, Esq., Threxton*

Bronze Pendant Ornament, Anglo-Saxon *Ditto*

Bronze Hair Pin, found at Threxton .... *Ditto*

Stone Hammer, found at Griston .... *Ditto*

Figure of St. James the Less, finely carved in Jet, 16th cent.

*John Middleton, Esq., Norwich*

Figure of Ceres, Bronze .... *Ditto*

French Ormolu Trophy, 18th century

*Richard Ward, Esq., Salhouse*

Silver Greyhound, Badge of Messenger from Irish House of  
Commons .... *Ditto*

Fine Quern, found at Swanton Abbots

*Rev. E. T. Yates, Aylsham*

Ditto, from Happisburgh

*Rev. J. Gunn, Irstead*





Collection of Original Autograph Letters—

Rene Descartes; Abp. Laud and Portrait; George Washington and Portrait; Cardinal Mazarin and Portrait; Isaac Newton and Portrait; Nicholas Poussin with three Portraits and two Original Drawings; Philip Melancthon; William Penn; John Kepler and Portrait; P. P. Rubens and two Portraits; Abp. Cranmer and Portrait; Duke of Sully and two Portraits; John Locke; Torquato Tasso; Guil. Camden; John Calvin; Privy Council of Henry VIII., viz.: Cardinal Wolsey, Charles Brandon Duke of Suffolk, Thomas Howard Earl of Surrey, Cuthbert Tunstall Bishop of London, and Thomas Docwra, the last Prior of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem, in England; Lord Burghley, Minister of Queen Elizabeth; Admiral Robert Blake; Card. Richelieu and Portrait; and Devereux Earl of Essex. Letter of King John of France, when a prisoner after the battle of Poitiers, dated from Windsor Castle. *Unique.*

*Dr. O'Callaghan, The Close*

Drawings of Caister Castle      *Thomas Lound, Esq., Norwich*  
Impression in Gutta Percha of the present Common Seal of  
Canterbury      ...      *Robert Fitch, Esq., Norwich*

The Martyrdom of St. Thomas à Becket was erased from the central panel at the Reformation and a Shield of Arms inserted.

Placed by its side is a cast from an early impression of the Seal before the removal of the obnoxious subject.

Three Impressions of the Common Seal of Norwich, showing  
a similar change                      ....                      ....                      *Ditto*

A fine group, "Our Father of Pity," has made way for a plain panel, having the inscription "Immanuel" and the date 1573.

Ancient Deed, dated 1586, with Seal protected by a rush.

*Ditto*

Ancient Deed, *temp.* 21 Edward III.

*Rev. Edward Postle, Yelverton*

Ditto, 2 Henry VIII. .... Ditto

Ditto, with 2 Seals protected by rush, 11 Henry VII. *Ditto*

Ditto, 23 Edward III. .... *Ditto*

Ditto, 40 Edward III. .... *Ditto*

Two ditto, 1 Henry V.	....	....	<i>Ditto</i>
-----------------------	------	------	--------------

Gold Roman Ring, found at Brancaster

*W. B. Bensly, Esq., Norwich*



Ditto, with the Heads of Nero and Agrippina

*W. B. Bensly, Esq., Norwich*

Antique Seal, the Slaying of Marsyas *Ditto*

Locket, with the Bust of Queen Anne .... *Ditto*

Portrait on Ivory of Charles the Second .... *Ditto*

Coloured Earthen Vallance or Waterpot

*Goddard Johnson, Esq., Norwich*

Six Silver British Coins, lately found at Weston *Ditto*

A Collection of Gutta Percha Impressions from Antique

Personal Seals *Mr. T. G. Bayfield, Norwich*

Collection of Ancient Rings

*Rev. C. R. Manning, Framingham*

Gold Ring, inscribed "honur and joie," found many years  
ago at Walcote near Happisburgh, Norfolk, 12th century

*Mrs. Martin, Bixley Hall*

Gold Ring, set with a sapphire in the form of a triangle,  
emblematical of the Holy Trinity, discovered at Rush-  
ford, August, 1850 .... *Rev. Henry Creed*

Amber Unguentarium, discovered in Norfolk *Ditto*



NORFOLK AND NORWICH

# Archæological Society.

---

## GENERAL MEETING,

30th September, 1852.

---

THE Members of the Society will assemble at the Church of EAST HARLING at Twelve o'clock, when Papers on the Church and Monuments will be read.

Conveyances will be in attendance at One o'clock, when the Members will proceed to BUCKENHAM CASTLE. At half-past Two, Papers on the History and Antiquities of the Castle will be read in the Castle Yard.

The Church will then be inspected, and the Members will proceed, by way of "BUNN'S BANK" and BESTHORPE CHURCH, to ATTLEBURGH.

Conveyances will be provided for the entire route, from Harling by Buckenham Castle to Attleburgh, by Mr. Canham of the New Inn.—*Fare*, 3s. each person.

---

## The Annual Dinner

*Will take place at the New Inn, Attleburgh, at Six o'clock.*

SIR J. P. BOILEAU, BART., IN THE CHAIR.

TICKETS :—GENTLEMEN'S, 6s. . . . LADIES', 4s. 6d.

HENRY HARROD, } *Honorary*  
C. R. MANNING, } *Secretaries.*

Bank Street, Norwich,  
1st September, 1852.





NORFOLK AND NORWICH

# Archæological Society.

---

## ANNIVERSARY MEETING,

At the Guildhall, Norwich,

ON THURSDAY, THE 27<sup>TH</sup> OF JANUARY, 1853.

---

### Antiquities, &c., exhibited.

Series of Drawings of Painted Glass in East Harling Church,  
Norfolk .... *Dawson Turner, Esq.*

Drawings of recently-discovered Frescoes at Limpenhoe and  
Great Yarmouth, Norfolk .... *Ditto*

Fragment of Sword-blade found in the Catchwater Drain,  
Fordham, Norfolk, 1851 *Rev. G. H. Dashwood*

Bronze Celt, found in the clay of a brick-field at Downham  
Market, Norfolk, 1851 .... *Ditto*

Set of Heraldic Playing Cards, 1591 *Mrs. Lee Warner*

Book of Satirical Prints relating to the years 1756-7  
*Edward Blakely, Esq.*

Antique Purse, 17th century *Mrs. Robert Fitch*

Series of Eleven Bronze Celts, Norfolk and Suffolk  
*Robert Fitch, Esq.*

Series of Nine Flint ditto ditto *Ditto*

Stone Hammer-head, from Tasburgh .... *Ditto*

Bone Hammer-head .... *Ditto*



Bronze Personal Seal of William de Ratheby, found at Beighton Rectory, Norfolk	<i>Robert Fitch, Esq.</i>
Bronze Seal of William de Mountague, Earl of Salisbury and Lord of Mann, 1337	.... <i>Ditto</i>
Gold Ring, early Saxon, from Castleacre	.... <i>Ditto</i>
Two Bronze Celts, Salthouse	<i>Goddard Johnson, Esq.</i>
One ditto, later period, Little Dunham	.... <i>Ditto</i>
A fine Bronze Sword, Barrow near Bury, Suffolk	<i>Ditto</i>

A skeleton was found, about five feet from the surface, in a field containing an immense quantity of human bones, on each side of which was a bronze sword of like shape and pattern, this being one of them.

Hunting Knife, with figures of a man spearing a wild boar, and having other figures of animals	.... <i>Ditto</i>
Silver Snuff-box (early 18th century). The Messengers with grapes from Canaan at the top, and John's beheading on the bottom	.... <i>Ditto</i>
Curious brass-handled Knife (late 16th century), with In- scription :	

"My gen[tle] lo[ve] to you I give,  
Without your love I cannot live,  
Wit welth and stacion d[windle fast]  
But constant love for ever last."

*Mr. Alfred Kent*

Ivory Mace, with hand on the top (Indian)	<i>Goddard Johnson, Esq.</i>
Five Representations of Mosaic Pavements	<i>Ditto</i>
Bronze Haft of a Knife found at Caister (Elizabethan)	<i>Ditto</i>
Two-handled Mediæval Jar, found in the Close, Norwich	<i>Mr. Lock</i>
Pilgrim's Bottle, found in St. Crouch's Churchyard, Norwich, by the side of a skeleton with a pilgrim's staff	<i>Ditto</i>



NORFOLK AND NORWICH

# Archæological Society.

HELD AT THE GUILDHALL, NORWICH,

ON THURSDAY, THE 14<sup>TH</sup> OF APRIL, 1853.

## Antiquities, &c., exhibited.

Antique carved Figure of a Standard-Bearer

*Richard Ward, Esq., Salhouse*

Two antique Helmets . . . . . ditto

Spur, temp. . . . . ditto

Diary, Auto-Biography, and Pedigree of EDMUND BOHUN,  
privately printed at Beccles . . . . . ditto

Series of 19 Norwich Farthing Tokens, 1653 to 1670, viz.:

1. Peter Blofield. 2. Augustine Bridges. 3. James Brochden, 1664.
4. John Browne, 1657. 5. L. Goodwin and John Lawrence, 1658.
6. John Hutton, 1657. 7. Edmund Hyrne. 8. J. D. L. in St. Andrew's Parrich, 1653. 9. Antho. Mingay. 10. Will. Mony. 11. Francis Morley. 12. John Osborn. 13. George Reeve. 14. Henry Sidnor, 1667. 15. John Jabor, 1663. 16. Thomas Warren. 17. Corporation, 1667. 18. Corporation, 1668. 19. Corporation, 1670.

*William Enfield, Esq., Norwich*

Two Greek Gold Coins—Philip and his son Alexander the  
Great . . . . . *W. B. Bensly, Esq., Norwich*

Antique Earthen Bottle . . . . . ditto

Limoges Enamel—"Simeon with the Infant Christ" ditto

Silver Seal—"The Slaying of Marsyas" . . . ditto

Small Silver Cup, temp. Henry VII. . . . ditto

Roman Gold Signet Ring, found at Brancaster . ditto



Norwich, Yarmouth, and Lynn Farthings, dated 1667, 1668

*Mr. Robert Harvey West, Hellesdon*

Sixpence of George II., dated 1758 . . . ditto

The Norwich Mercury, March 10th, 1764 . . . ditto

Encaustic Tiles, from Castleacre, Blackburgh, and Westacre

*Goddard Johnson, Esq., Norwich*

Roman Fragment, from Aylsham . . . ditto

Lead Bulla of Pope Boniface IX., found in digging a grave  
in St. Giles's churchyard, Norwich, April, 1853 ditto

Three Panels representing the Crucifixion, from an old house  
in St. Saviour's, Norwich . . . ditto

Lead Bulla of Pope Innocent IV., found at Castleacre

*Robert Fitch, Esq., Norwich*

Ditto of Pope Urban V., found at ditto . . . ditto

Encaustic Tiles, &c., from Castleacre . . . ditto

Fine Impression of the Seal of Thomas Earl of Arundel and  
Surrey, Earl Marshal of England, 1635

*Henry Harrod, Esq., Norwich*

Drawings of the Hutch Keys, Great Yarmouth

*Mr. C. J. W. Winter, Yarmouth*

Drawing of a Bronze Wolf, found at Yarmouth Priory ditto

Ditto of Doorway, Martham Church, Norfolk . ditto

Court Roll of the Manor of Thirne, Norfolk, 4th Richard II.

*Mr. Thos. G. Bayfield, Norwich*

Ditto, of Ludham, 6th Edward VI. . . ditto

Ditto, of North Walsham, 17th Henry VIII. . ditto

Ditto ditto 13th Chas. II. 1660 . ditto

Stone Hammer-head . . . *Rev. John Gunn, Irstead*

Two Bronzes, from early Medallions: subjects not known.

Exhibited by *William Hanks, Esq.*, who hopes some  
member of the Society may be enabled to throw light  
on the subjects they represent.

Five Gold Rings and four Silver ditto, *Rev. H. Creed, Mellis*

A Roman Intaglio, set in Silver . . . ditto

CHARLES MUSKETT, PRINTER, OLD HAYMARKET.

*Helmet & Halberd, from Ingham. No. J. Gunn.*





NORFOLK AND NORWICH

# Archæological Society.

## . MEETING AT FAKENHAM,

17th & 18th AUGUST, 1853.

The Members of this Society will assemble at the GIRLS' SCHOOL,  
FAKENHAM, at 9.30, on Wednesday, the 17th August,  
Sir JOHN P. BOILEAU, Bart., in the Chair.

### EXCURSION.

Carriages will leave the Market-place, Fakenham, for Little  
Snoring, at 10.30.

11.0 Little Snoring Church.

11.30 Great Snoring Church and Rectory-house.

1.0 Arrive at Binham Abbey—Description by a Member  
of the Society.

2.30 Carriages ordered for return.

3.0 Walsingham—Friary—Church—Abbey.—Descriptions  
will be read by Members.

5.30 Public Dinner at Fakenham, Sir John Peter Boileau,  
Bart., President, in the Chair.

8.30 Meeting at the Girls' School, when Papers on various  
subjects will be read.

### THURSDAY, 18th AUGUST.

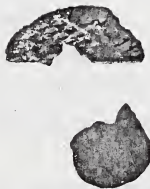
Excursions will be arranged to Houghton, East Barsham, and  
Pensthorpe (where there will be some excavations) in the  
Morning, and to Toftrees, Rainham, &c., in the Afternoon.

*Norwich,*  
*July 30th, 1853.*

HENRY HARROD, } Hon.  
C. R. MANNING, } Secs.



W. C. Ewing Esq



ditto

T. Gunn.



NORFOLK AND NORWICH

# Archæological Society.

---

## ANNUAL MEETING,

At the Guildhall, Norwich,

ON THURSDAY, THE 26TH OF JANUARY, 1854.

---

### Antiquities, &c., exhibited.

Bronze Head of Geta, found in a field at Caister by Norwich

*Robert Fitch, Esq., Norwich*

Terra Cotta Fragment, Head of Diana, found at Caister by

Norwich .... *Ditto*

Inventory of Goodes and Chattels, Plate, redye money, and  
debtes, of Henry Daveney, late of Colton in the County  
of Norffe, deceased, 1600

*Henry Daveney, Esq., Norwich*

Series of eleven silver, copper, and brass Coins, found at

Colton .... *Ditto*

The Works of James Thomson, first edition, 2 vols., with

Corrections and Alterations in the hand-writing of the

Author .... *Ditto*

Small Powder-flask, beautifully inlaid with Gold, having the  
device "C. R." surmounted by a Crown on one side and  
the Star of the Order of the Garter on the other, temp.

Charles I. .... *Thos. Bensley, Esq., Thorpe*

Finely-engraved Brass Box, Dutch .... *Ditto*





## Series of Drawings of Merchants' Marks, Yarmouth

- Henry Harrod, Esq., Norwich*
- Brass Box, gilt, 18th century      *G. Johnson, Esq., Norwich*
- Drawing of the Fresco recently discovered in St. Saviour's  
Church, Norwich      *Mr. T. G. Bayfield, Norwich*
- Gutta Percha Impression of Pax      ....      *Ditto*
- Rubbing from the Brass of "Dame Agnes Jordan," Abbess  
of Sion, 1512. Denham, Bucks  
*Mr. John P. Sturgess, Norwich*
- Rubbing from the Brass of "Roger the Priest, 1217." St.  
Peter's Southgate, Norwich      ....      *Ditto*
- Pair of metal Buckles, said to have been worn by Lord  
Chancellor Thurlow      *Mr. Robt. H. West, Norwich*
- Curiously-formed Dutch Box      ....      *Ditto*
- Small Bronze: "1613"      ....      *Ditto*
- Silver Ring, with Crucifix, found at Trowse, 1853  
*Rev. C. R. Manning*
- Bronze Ring, found at Palgrave, Suffolk, with letter "W."  
*Ditto*
- Folio Book of Rubbings of small Monumental Brasses. *Ditto*
- Three basket-hilted Swords      *G. A. Carthew, Esq.*
- Knife with Silver Handle, 16th century      ....      *Ditto*
- Saxon Fibula, found at Threxton  
*Thomas Barton, Esq., Threxton*
- Rev. E. Trollope's Illustrations of Ancient Art  
*Sir J. P. Boileau, Bart.*



# Norfolk and Norwich Archaeological Society.

---

1854.

---

## Q U E R I E S

FOR A

## GENERAL TOPOGRAPHICAL HISTORY

OF

## The County of Norfolk.

---

1. What is the supposed or measured area of the township? What are its boundaries and abutments? State whether there has been any actual survey made for inclosure or other purposes, and where it is deposited. Trace the bounds with as much minuteness as possible, noticing particularly any *mere-stones* or other marks of limitation, with the names by which they are known.

2. Are there any remarkable earthworks which appear to have been the work of the early inhabitants of the island, such as the larger tumuli, fortified places, barrows? Describe any such.

3. Have you reason to think that any Roman road or British trackway passed through the township? Or any lengthened line of boundary? Describe as minutely as possible its course.

4. Has there been any discovery of Roman coin, or of other antiquities, within the township? Describe the place



where, especially as in relation to the earthworks or any other existing remains of antiquity; and also the nature of the discovery itself; and if it has been anywhere described, where.

5. What ancient edifices or other objects of antiquarian curiosity are there, exclusive of the church (to which your attention will be afterwards drawn)? Here mention and describe any crosses, ruins of religious houses, &c.

6. Who claims to be the lord of the manor? If there are more manors than one claimed, who claim to be lords, and by what designation are the manors known?

7. Is it known of what superior the manor or manors are held? And by what services? Are there any remarkable issues of the manor under the denomination of blanch-farm rents, out-horn money, ward-silver, or the like? and to whom are they paid?

8. Is there anything remarkable in the tenures by which any lands are held, or are there any peculiar customs of the manor? What courts does the lord hold? and through what period of time do the court rolls extend?

9. Has the lord of the manor a seat in the township? If he has, of what kind, what its situation? Is there a park? What is there remarkable about it? What paintings, statuary, or other objects of curiosity? What collection of manuscripts, medals, or rare books in the library? If none, when is it supposed that the lords ceased to reside? In what part of the township was the house situated? Are there any ruins of it? Describe them.

10. Is the township inclosed? And if by Act of Parliament, in what year was the Act passed?

11. Have you a parish church within the limits of the township? Or if not a parish church or a chapel, meaning a chapel of the Church of England, to what parish church do the people resort for the performance of Christian rites? and to what church do they render tithes or offerings?



12. Does any other township pertain to your church?

13. To what saint is the church or chapel dedicated? Describe it as an edifice. Of what parts does it consist? Can you form any probable conjecture as to the time when it was built? Is there anything remarkable about the font, bells, or pulpit? Is there any painted glass in the windows? And what is the subject of it? Are there any sculptures in wood or stone about the church, or inscriptions, except what relate to persons buried therein? What arms are there?

14. What sepulchral monuments does it contain? Describe as minutely as possible any early monuments. Give copies of the monumental inscriptions within the walls, marking the part of the church in which they are found, as the chancel, nave, side aisles. Give the inscriptions without the walls, when for persons of any consideration.

15. Through what period does the parish register extend? Give extracts from it of all entries relating to the gentry and clergy, and any other entries which appear to you worthy of notice.

16. Are there any churchwardens' accompts, or town-books of old standing, from which you can select entries which illustrate the history of the township, the manners of our ancestors, or the general history of the kingdom?

17. Is there any endowed hospital? Give the particulars of its origin and history and the nature of it. Have you any remarks to make upon the printed accounts of this or any other charity within your township?

18. What hamlets are there within the township?

19. What single houses which have particular names? What names of farms or of fields which appear to you worthy of remark?

20. What hills, lakes, streams are there; and by what names are they called? Describe any, and particularly the course of any stream which may run through the township. What bridges or mills are there, and what are they called?





21. What remarkable old mansions are there beside the hall of the lord of the manor? By whom supposed to have been built? And of what families they have been the residences? Give an account of such families, when they have ranked with the gentry of the county, or producing sheriffs or justices of the peace. To whom do the mansions now belong?

22. What remarkable persons have been born within your township? or have resided there? Give as much as you can collect of their history from the inhabitants.

23. What feasts, what wakes, or revels are observed? On what days? How are they celebrated?

24. What superstitions prevail among the people? Witches, fairies, ghosts? What respecting sicknesses, deaths, funerals, or marriages?

25. What traditionary stories are current among them? What local saws, rhymes, or proverbial expressions?

26. What have you observed remarkable in the dialect? Give a list of words in use among them which are not in the dictionaries.

27. Is there any gentleman who has made any collections for the history of this township? Or who is known to possess any documents, such as old deeds, old correspondence, or historical papers of any kind, which would be useful in this inquiry?

28. Is there any printed account of this township? Have you any corrections or remarks to offer?



NORFOLK AND NORWICH

# Archæological Society.

GENERAL MEETING,

At the Guildhall, Norwich,

ON THURSDAY, THE TWENTIETH OF APRIL, 1854.

Antiquities, &c., exhibited.

Impression from the Seal of Walsingham Abbey—

“SIGILLUM ECCLIE BEATE MARIE DE WALSINGHAM.”

*Rev. James Lee Warner, Walsingham.*

An Inventory of all the goodes, chattells, plate, ready money,  
Houshold stuffe, of Dorothy Daveney, late of Great  
Livermeare, in the County of Suff. 1667

*Henry Daveney, Esq., Colton.*

A Note of what moneyes I laid out about my grandmother  
Randolph's funerall. She was buryed Jan<sup>re</sup>. 2<sup>d</sup>, 1693,  
att Norwich . . . . . *Ditto.*

Two Leases of Colton Lands, 1638 and 1663 . . . *Ditto.*

A Rosary (17th century) . . . . . *Ditto.*

A Silver Patch Box, with the Coronation Medal of Queen  
Caroline fitted as the lid . . . . . *Ditto.*

Embossed Silver-gilt Snuffbox, temp. George II. *Ditto.*

Seven Maps of Norwich—

Francisco Valezo . . . . .	1573
From “Plans of Cities in Great Britain” . . .	1689
John Hoyle . . . . .	1728
Francis Blomefield . . . . .	1746
Samuel King . . . . .	1766
Thomas Smith . . . . .	1802
R. Cartwright . . . . .	1831

*Wm. Enfield, Esq., Norwich.*



- Lock and Key (17th century) *Mr. T. G. Bayfield, Norwich.*  
 Bronze Spoon, found at Castleacre  
*Goddard Johnson, Esq., Norwich.*  
 Pair of Bronze Nutterackers (17th century) . *Ditto.*  
 Topographical Views of Castlerising and Bacton Abbey  
*Henry Harrod, Esq., Norwich.*  
 Impression of a Seal, with Arms of England—  
 “SIGILLUM EDWARDI REGIS ANGLIÆ APUD NORWICUM.”  
 “PRO LAUIS ET COREIS LIBERANDIS.”  
*R. E. Clarke, Esq., Thetford.*  
 Silver Medallion of “General Monk”  
*W. B. Bensley, Esq., Norwich.*  
 Bronze of St. John writing the Gospel . . . *Ditto.*  
 Bronze of Rebekah and Isaac at the Well . . . *Ditto.*  
 Silver Chasing, with a figure, supposed to be of Bacchus  
*Ditto.*  
 Bronze, representing the Judgment of Paris . . . *Ditto.*  
 Modern Bronze . . . . . *Ditto.*  
 Celtic Urn, found at Edgefield *Robt. Fitch, Esq., Norwich.*  
 Two Bronzes, found at Caister by Norwich: a Cockerel, and  
 a Bacchanalian figure *Rev. J. Arthy, Caister.*  
 Series of eleven beautifully-executed Enamels: Portraits and  
 Landscapes . . . *Thos. Bensley, Esq., Thorpe.*  
 Antique Delf Jug *Mr. Robert Harvey West, Norwich.*  
 Silver-plated Badge, formerly worn by the Norwich Waits  
*Ditto.*  
 Touch-Piece of Charles II., struck for distribution at the  
 Healing of Scrofulous Diseases by the Royal Touch  
*Rev. C. R. Manning.*





# Norfolk & Norwich Archaeological Society.

## MEETING AT NORTH WALSHAM,

WEDNESDAY, JULY 19, 1854.

The Proceedings will be opened at the NATIONAL SCHOOL-ROOM, NORTH WALSHAM, at Eleven o'clock,—SIR WILLOUGHBY JONES, Bart., President of the Society, in the Chair.

11.30. Carriages will leave the National School-room for Trunch.

### 12. TRUNCH CHURCH.

A Paper descriptive of the Church, by the Rev. C. R. Manning, will be read.

### 12.45. KNAPTON CHURCH.

Description of Knapton Church, by the Rev. John Gunn.

### 1.45. PASTON CHURCH.

A short Notice of the Monuments of the Paston Family, will be read.

### 2.30. BROMHOLM PRIORY, BACTON.

A Paper "On Bromholm Priory," by Henry Harrod, F.S.A., will be read.

### 4.30. NORTH WALSHAM CHURCH.

### 5.30. ANNUAL DINNER at the King's Arms Inn.

Ladies Tickets, 4s. 6d. each; Gentlemen's ditto, 6s.

8. Meeting at the National School-room, at which the Members of the North Walsham Literary and Scientific Institution have been invited to attend, when the remainder of the Papers prepared for the Meeting will be read.

## THURSDAY, JULY 20.

An EXCURSION will be arranged to Worstead, Smallburgh, Tunstead, Barton, and Irstead.

An EXHIBITION of ANTIQUITIES and DRAWINGS will be open at the National School-room on the 19th and 20th.

All persons intending to join the Excursion or the Dinner, are *particularly requested* to send in their names to the Secretaries as early as possible.

HENRY HARROD, }  
C. R. MANNING, } Hon. Secs.

Carriages will leave the Royal Hotel, Norwich, for North Walsham, at Nine o'clock in the Morning of the 19th July, in which Seats can be obtained on production of this Notice.



# Norfolk & Norwich Archaeological Society.

---

## PATRON:

THE LORD BISHOP OF NORWICH.

## PRESIDENT:

SIR WILLOUGHBY JONES, BART.

## VICE-PRESIDENTS:

THE RIGHT HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ROSEBURY.  
THE RIGHT HONOURABLE THE LORD SONDES.  
THE RIGHT HONOURABLE THE LORD WALSINGHAM.  
THE RIGHT HONOURABLE AND REVEREND LORD BAYNING.  
THE HONOURABLE AND VERY REVEREND THE DEAN OF NORWICH.  
SIR W. J. H. B. FFOULKES, BART., F.R.S., F.S.A.  
SIR THOMAS B. BEEVOR, BART.  
SIR JOHN P. BOILEAU, BART., F.R.S., F.S.A.  
LIEUTENANT-GENERAL SIR ROBERT J. HARVEY, C.B.  
THE VENERABLE THE ARCHDEACON OF NORWICH.  
THE VENERABLE THE ARCHDEACON OF NORFOLK.  
HUDSON GURNEY, Esq., F.R.S., V.P.S.A.  
DANIEL GURNEY, Esq., F.S.A.  
DAWSON TURNER, Esq., F.R.S., F.S.A.

## TREASURER:

CAPTAIN BLAKISTON, R.N., Thorpe Hall.

## THE COMMITTEE:

REV. JAMES BULWER, Hunworth Rectory, Holt.  
REV. F. CURITT, Fritton Rectory, Lowestoft.  
REV. G. H. DASHWOOD, F.S.A., Stow Bardolph Rectory, Downham.  
REV. WM. GRIGSON, Whinburgh Rectory, Dereham.  
WM. C. EWING, Esq., Norwich.  
W. M. FELLOWS, Esq., Ormesby, Great Yarmouth.  
ROBERT FITCH, Esq., F.G.S., Norwich.  
REV. JOHN GUNN, Irstead Rectory, Coltishall.  
R. BLAKE HUMFREY, Esq., Wroxham House.  
GODDARD JOHNSON, Esq., Norwich.  
REV. S. W. KING, Saxlingham.  
REV. JAMES LEE WARNER, Walsingham.  
E. H. SAINT QUINTIN, Esq., Thorpe Hamlet.  
C. J. PALMER, Esq., F.S.A., Great Yarmouth.  
REV. J. J. SMITH, Loddon.  
RICHARD WARD, Esq., Salhouse.  
FRANCIS WORSHIP, Esq., Great Yarmouth.  
REV. E. T. YATES, Aylsham Vicarage.

## HONORARY SECRETARIES:

HENRY HARROD, Esq., F.S.A., Norwich.  
REV. C. R. MANNING, Framingham Earl.



NORFOLK AND NORWICH

**ARCHÆOLOGICAL SOCIETY.**

*Thursday, 20th July. 1894.*

---

10.30 *National School Room.*

11. *Worstead Church.*

12.15. *Tunstead Church.*

1.30. *Smallburgh.*

2.30. *Barton Turf.*

3. *Irstead Rectory.*

*Irstead Church.*

HENRY HARROD, }  
C. R. MANNING, } Hon. Secs.



THE NORFOLK AND NORWICH  
Archaeological Society.



PATRON:  
THE LORD BISHOP OF NORWICH.

---

PRESIDENT:  
SIR WILLOUGHBY JONES, BART.

---

VICE-PRESIDENTS:

THE RIGHT HONOURABLE THE EARL OF ROSEBERY.  
THE RIGHT HONOURABLE THE LORD SONDES.  
THE RIGHT HONOURABLE THE LORD WALSHINGHAM.  
THE RIGHT HONOURABLE AND REVEREND THE LORD BAYNING.  
THE RIGHT HONOURABLE THE LORD COLBORNE.  
THE HONOURABLE AND VERY REVEREND THE DEAN OF NORWICH.  
SIR W. J. H. B. FOLKES, BART., F.R.S., F.S.A.  
SIR THOMAS B. BEEVOR, BART.  
SIR JOHN P. BOILEAU, BART., F.R.S., F.S.A.  
LIEUTENANT-GENERAL SIR ROBERT J. HARVEY, C.B.  
THE VENERABLE THE ARCHDEACON OF NORWICH.  
THE VENERABLE THE ARCHDEACON OF NORFOLK.  
HUDSON GURNEY, ESQ., F.R.S., V.P.S.A.  
DANIEL GURNEY, ESQ., F.S.A.  
DAWSON TURNER, ESQ., F.R.S., F.S.A.





TREASURER:

CAPTAIN BLAKISTON, R.N., Thorpe Hall.

---

THE COMMITTEE.

REV. JAMES BULWER, Hunworth Rectory, Holt.

REV. F. CUBITT, Fritton Rectory, Lowestoft.

REV. G. H. DASHWOOD, F.S.A., Stow Bardolph Rectory, Downham.

REV. WM. GRIGSON, Whinburgh Rectory, Dereham.

WM. C. EWING, Esq., Norwich.

W. M. FELLOWS, Esq., Ormesby, Great Yarmouth.

ROBERT FITCH, Esq., F.G.S., Norwich.

REV. JOHN GUNN, Iinstead Rectory, Coltishall.

R. BLAKE HUMFREY, Esq., Wroxham House.

GODDARD JOHNSON, Esq., Norwich.

REV. S. W. KING, Saxlingham.

REV. JAMES LEE WARNER, Walsingham.

E. H. SAINT QUINTIN, Esq., Thorpe Hamlet.

C. J. PALMER, Esq., F.S.A., Great Yarmouth.

REV. J. J. SMITH, Loddon.

RICHARD WARD, Esq., Salhouse Hall.

FRANCIS WORSHIP, Esq., Great Yarmouth.

REV. E. T. YATES, Aylsham Vicarage.

---

HONORARY SECRETARIES

HENRY HARROD, Esq., F.S.A. Norwich.

REV. C. R. MANNING, Framingham Earl.

---

LOCAL SECRETARIES:

THOMAS BARTON, Esq., Threxton, Watton.

L. S. BIDWELL, Esq., Thetford.

GEORGE A. CARTHEW, Esq., F.S.A., East Dereham.

JAMES COPEMAN, Esq., Loddon.

REV. AUGUSTUS HEMSWORTH, Great Ryburgh Rectory.

REV. A. M. HOPPER, Starston Rectory, Harleston.

REV. E. J. HOWMAN, Bexwell Rectory, Downham.

REV. THOMAS JONES, Sporle.

C. J. PALMER, Esq., F.S.A., Great Yarmouth.

S. WILTON RIX, Esq., Beccles.

ALAN H. SWATMAN, Esq., King's Lynn.



# Regulations.



1. THAT the Society shall be called, "THE NORFOLK AND NORWICH ARCHÆOLOGICAL SOCIETY."

2. That the object of the Society shall be to collect the best information on the Arts and Monuments of the County, including Primeval Antiquities; Numismatics; Architecture, Civil and Ecclesiastical; Sculpture; Painting on Walls, Wood, or Glass; Civil History, and Antiquities; comprising Manors, Manorial Rights, Privileges and Customs; Descent; Genealogy; Ecclesiastical History or Endowments, and Charitable Foundations; Records, &c., and all other matters usually comprised under the head of Archæology.

3. That all information thus received shall be entered in books kept for the purpose, which shall be open to the inspection of the Members of the Society, and be kept in the custody of the Secretaries.

4. That the Society shall consist of a President, Vice-Presidents, Treasurer, Secretaries, and a Committee of eighteen.

5. That all such Antiquities as shall be given to the Society shall be presented to the Norwich Museum.

6. That six of the Committee shall go out annually in rotation, but with the power of being re-elected; and also that the Committee shall supply any vacancy that may occur in their number during the year.

7. That the President, Vice-Presidents, and Treasurer and Secretaries, be elected at the Annual General Meeting for one year, with power of being re-elected, and shall be ex-officio members of the Committee.

8. That any person desirous to become a Member of this Society, shall be proposed by at least two of its Members, at either a General or Committee Meeting.

9. That every Member shall pay the Annual Subscription of Seven Shillings and Sixpence, to be due in advance on the first of January.

10. That distinguished Antiquaries, not connected with the County, may be elected as Honorary Members, at any of the General or Committee Meetings of the Society, on being proposed by two of the Members.



11. That Four General Meetings shall be held in the year, at such times and places as shall be from time to time determined by the Committee.

12. That such short papers shall be read at the meetings as the Committee shall previously approve of, and that the meetings shall conclude with the exhibition of, and discussion on, such subjects of interest or curiosity as Members may produce.

13. That the Committee may, on such occasions as they shall think necessary, call Special Meetings by advertisement.

14. That the Accounts shall be audited by two of the Committee, and a statement of the affairs of the Society shall be given at the first General Meeting in the year.

15. That the Committee shall meet the last Thursday in every month, at Twelve o'clock, to receive such information, and make such arrangements as may be necessary, preparatory to the General Meetings. That three shall be a quorum, and that the Chairman shall have a casting vote.

16. That a short Annual Report of the proceedings of the Society shall be laid before the General Meeting, and that a List of Members shall be printed from time to time.

17. That all papers deposited in the archives of this Society shall be considered the property of the Society; but that it shall be optional with the Committee to receive communications from Members, who are writing with other objects in view, and to return the same, after perusal, to the author.

18. That the Committee shall have the power of making Bye Laws, which shall remain in force till the next General Meeting.

19. That the Committee shall have the power of publishing such papers and engravings, at the Society's expense, as may be deemed worthy of being printed; that each Subscriber shall be entitled to a copy of such publications, either gratis or at such price as the funds of the Society will admit, from the time of his admission; and to such further copies, and previous publications (if any there be in hand), at a price to be fixed by the Committee; that the author of such published papers, shall be entitled to fifteen copies, gratis; and that the Committee shall have the power to make such arrangements for reprinting any of the parts of the Society's Papers, when out of print, as they may deem most conducive to the interests of the Society.

20. That the Society in its pursuits shall be confined to the County of Norfolk.





## HONORARY MEMBERS.

THE LORD TALBOT DE MALAHIDE. . . . . THE LORD MAHON.  
 THE LORD LONDESBOROUGH. . . . . THE LORD BRAYBROOKE.  
 JOHN BRITTON, Esq. . . . . SIR HENRY ELLIS.  
 HENRY HALLAM, Esq. . . . . EDWARD HAWKINS, Esq.  
 SIR FRANCIS PALGRAVE. . . . . C. ROACH SMITH, Esq.  
 ALBERT WAY, Esq. . . . . REV. ROBT. WILLIS.  
 THE MAYOR OF NORWICH.  
 THE MAYOR OF YARMOUTH . . . . . THE MAYOR OF LYNN.

## MEMBERS

<p>Adair, Sir R. S., Bart. Flixton Park</p> <p>Adair, A. Shafto, Esq. 7, Audley Square, London</p> <p>Aldred, C. C., Esq. Great Yarmouth</p> <p>Allen, Rev. W. M. Wimbotsam</p> <p>Amhurst, C. A. Daniel Tyssen, Esq. Northwold</p> <p>Armstrong, Rev. B. J. East Dereham</p> <p>Arthy, Rev. John Caister</p> <p>Asker, S. H., Esq. Norwich</p> <p>Astley, Miss Melton Constable</p> <p>Bagge, Wm., Esq., M.P. Stradsett Hall</p> <p>Bailey, Rev. John Stoke Holy Cross</p> <p>Bailey, Henry, Esq. Thetford</p> <p>Baley, Wm., M.D. Westminster</p> <p>Baker, G. B., Esq. Bungay</p> <p>Bampton, Rev. J. B. Yarmouth</p> <p>Barnard, J. H., Esq. Norwich</p> <p>Barnwell, Rev. C. B. Mileham</p> <p>Barton, Thomas, Esq., L.S. Threxton</p> <p>Bayfield, Mr. T. G. Norwich</p> <p>Bayning, Right Hon. and Rev. the Lord, v. p. Honingham</p> <p>Bayning, the Lady Ditto</p> <p>Beal, Rev. Dr. Brooke</p> <p>Beare, S. S., Esq. Norwich</p> <p>Beauchamp, Rev. T. Buckenham</p> <p>Beckwith, A. A. H., Esq. Norwich</p> <p>Beevor, Sir T. B., Bt., v. p., Hargham Hall</p> <p>Beloe, Wm., Esq. Lynn</p> <p>Bell, F. B., Esq. Downham Market</p> <p>Bensly, W. B., Esq. Norwich</p> <p>Berney, Rev. T. Hockering</p> <p>Bevan, Rev. F. Carleton Rode</p> <p>Bidwell, L. S., Esq., L.S. Thetford</p> <p>Bignold, Samuel, Esq. Norwich</p> <p>Bignold, C. E., Esq. Ditto</p> <p>Birkbeck, Henry, Esq. Stoke Holy Cross</p> <p>Blackwood, Wm., Esq. Edinburgh</p>	<p>Blake, F. J., Esq. Norwich</p> <p>Blakely, Edward, Esq. Norwich</p> <p>Blakiston, Captain, R.N., Thorpe Hall</p> <p>Blaauw, W. H., Esq., 132, Ann St., London</p> <p>Blencowe, Rev. C. E. West Walton</p> <p>Blofeld, Rev. T. J. Hoveton</p> <p>Boileau, Sir J. P., Bt., F.R.S., F.S.A., V.P. Ketteringham Park</p> <p>Boileau, the Lady Catharine Ditto</p> <p>Boileau, J. F., Esq. Ditto</p> <p>Boileau, F., Esq. Ditto</p> <p>Bolding, W. J. J., Esq. Weybourn</p> <p>Bolingbroke, H., Esq. Norwich</p> <p>Boulter, Mr. H. Yarmouth</p> <p>Bouverie, the Ven. Archdn., v. p. Denton</p> <p>Bradnack, Mr. J. R. Yarmouth</p> <p>Brereton, Rev. R. B. Stiffkey</p> <p>Bridgeman, W. K., Esq. Norwich</p> <p>Brightwell, Thos., Esq. Ditto</p> <p>Brightwen, Thos., Esq. Yarmouth</p> <p>Brightwen, John, Esq. Thorpe Hamlet</p> <p>Brooks, Wm., Esq. Norwich</p> <p>Browne, Augustus Edw., Esq.</p> <p>Browne, Martin, Esq. Walsingham</p> <p>Bulwer, Rev. James Hunworth</p> <p>Bulwer, Rev. A. E. Cawston</p> <p>Bulwer, W. E. L., Esq. Heydon Hall</p> <p>Bulwer, J. R., Esq. London</p> <p>Bullock, Miss Shipdham</p> <p>Burroughes, R. E., Esq. Norwich</p> <p>Burroughes, Wm., Esq. Coltishall</p> <p>Burroughes, T. P., Esq. Yarmouth</p> <p>Butcher, Wm., Esq. Norwich</p> <p>Buttiscombe, Rev. H. Gorleston</p> <p>Buxton, Sir R., Bart. Shadwell Court</p> <p>Calvert, Rev. Thomas Norwich</p> <p>Campbell, R., Esq. Fakenham</p> <p>Carson, Rev. Thomas Scarning</p> <p>Carthew, G. A., Esq., F.S.A., L.S., Dereham</p>
--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------



Carthew, George, Esq.	Harleston	Fellows, W. M., Esq.	Ormesby
Catton, Robert Thomas, Esq.	Shouldham	Ferrier, R., jun., Esq.	Burgh Castle
Chadwick, J. N., Esq.	Lynn	Ffolkes, Sir W. J. H. B., Bart., F.R.S., F.S.A., V.P.	Hillington Hall
Chaston, Mr. B.	Watton	Field, Rev. F.	Reepham
Chester, Greville J., Esq.	Kirby Cane Hall	Field, Rev. S. P.	Debach, Woodbridge
Clarke, E. P., Esq.	Wymondham	Fisher, J. G., Esq.	Yarmouth
Clowes, John, Esq.	Yarmouth	Fitch, W. S., Esq.	Ipswich
Cobb, James, Esq.	Ditto	Fitch, Robert, Esq., F.G.S.	Norwich
Colborne, the Right Hon. the Lord, V.P.	West Harling Hall	Flowers, John W., Esq.	Croydon
Cole, R., Esq., 52, Upp. Norton St., London		Foster, Sampson, Esq.	Norwich
Collison, Rev. H.	Bilney	Franks, A.W., Esq., F.S.A. British Museum	
Cooper, Rev. C. B.	Morley	Franks, Rev. E. R.	Downham
Cooper, Charles H., Esq.	Cambridge	Freeman, Rev. John	Ashwicken
Collyer, Colonel	Norwich	Freeman, Rev. W.	
Copeman, Edward, Esq., M.D.	Ditto	Freeman, Rev. C. E.	Downham
Copeman, James, Esq., L.S.	Loddor	Fry, Miss Catherine	Plashey, Essex
Copeman, George, Esq.	Aylsham	Fryer, J. R., Esq.	Denver
Cory, Charles, Esq.	Yarmouth	Gage, Sir Thomas, Bart.	Hengrave Hall
Cory, S. B., Esq.	Ditto	Gill, Garner, Esq.	Thetford
Cozens, Wm., Esq.	Lynn	Gilman, C. S., Esq.	Norwich
Creed, Rev. H.	Mellis	Gilman, S. H. L. N., Esq.	Ditto
Cresswell, F., Esq.	Lynn	Girling, Barry, Esq.	Dereham
Crowfoot, W. E., Esq.	Beeccles	Girling, Wm., Esq.	Scarning
Cruso, F. H., Esq.	Lynn	Glover, the Ven. Archdeacon, Northrepps	
Cubitt, Rev. F.	Fritton	Goodacre, Rev. J.	Wilby-cum-Harham
Cullyer, Mr. F.	Norwich	Goodwin, Dr.	Norwich
Cunningham, Peter, Esq., F.S.A.	Somerset House, London	Goodwin, C. W., Esq.	
Curtis, Rev. J.	East Dereham	King's Bench, Walk, Temple, London	
Dangerfield, E. T., Esq.	Bank of England	Gourlay, Abraham, Esq.	Yarmouth
Dashwood, Mrs.	Caister St. Edmund's	Grenside, Rev. C.	Massingham
Dashwood, Rev. G. H., F.S.A.	Stow Bardolph	Grigson, Rev. W.	Whinburgh
Dashwood, Rev. Augustus	Thornage	Grogan, Rev. G. W.	Norwich
Dashwood, Mrs.	Ditto	Gunn, Rev. John	Irstead
Dashwood, Robert, Esq.	Beeccles	Gurdon, Brampton, Esq.	Letton
Davey, H. W. R., Esq.	Ditto	Gurdon, Mrs.	Ditto
Daveney, H., Esq.	Norwich	Gurney, Hudson, Esq., F.R.S., V.P.S.A., V.P.	Keswick
Davie, Rev. W. C.	Cringleford	Gurney, D., Esq., F.S.A., V.P., N. Runcton	
Dawson, Mrs.	Hopton	Gurney, J. H., Esq.	Norwich
De la Motte, P. H., Esq.	London	Gurney, Hay F., Esq.	Ditto
Digby, Rev. K. H.	Tittleshall Rectory	Gurney, Miss Ann	Northrepps
Dowson, Septimus, Esq.	Yarmouth	Gurney, John, Esq.	Upton, near London
Druery, J. H., Esq.	Norwich	Hacon, Mr.	Swaffham
Dunn, John, Esq., M.D.	Yarmouth	Haggard, W. M. R., Esq.	Bradenham Hall
Dunster, Rev. H. P.	Woodbastwick	Hamond, R. N., Esq.	Fakenham
Durnford, Rev. A. G.	Hindolveston	Hamond, Mrs.	Westacre
Durrant, Edwin, Esq.	Lynn	Hakewill, J. H., Esq.	
Eade, Peter, Esq.	Blofield	8, Craig's Court, Charing Cross, London	
Edwards, Rev. B.	Ashill	Harrod, James, Esq.	Aylsham
Enfield, Wm., Esq.	Norwich	Harrod, Henry, Esq., H.S.	Norwich
Evans, Rev. H.	Swanton	Harper, George, Esq.	Norwich
Ewing, W. C., Esq.	Norwich	Hart, Rev. R.	Catton
Farrow, Mr. Joseph	Bungay	Harvey, Lieut.-Gen. Sir. R. J., C.B., V.P.	
Fearon, Rev. W. C.	Hunstanton		Norwich



Harvey, R. J. H., Esq.	Norwich	Madders, Anthony, Esq.	Norwich
Heffill, Henry, Esq.	Diss	Manby, Captain G. W.	Yarmouth
Heitland, A. L., Esq.	Colkirk	Manning, Rev. C. R., M.S.	Framingham
Hemsworth, Rev. Augustus, L.S.	Ryburgh	Mant, Rev. F. W.	Stanford
Herring, Rev. Armine	Thorpe	Marriott, R., Esq.	Narborough
Hewitt, John, Esq.	The Tower, London	Marsh, Rev. G. H.	Great Snoring
Hildyard, Rev. F.	Swannington	Marsham, Mrs. C. W.	Hevingham
Hilling, Mr. George,	Yarmouth	Marsham, R., Esq.	Stratton
Hills, Rev. George	Ditto	Massey, William, Esq.	Watton
Hodgson, Rev. F. H. S.	Norwich	Master, Alfred, Esq.	Norwich
Holland, Rev. W.	Huntingfield	Matchett, Wm., Esq.	Ditto
Hopper, Rev. A. M., L.S.	Starston	Mc Gill, Rev. G. H.	Stoke Ferry
House, S. W., Esq.	Swaffham	Meall, Mr. L. A.	Yarmouth
Howes, Rev. T. G. F.	Belton	Mewburn, Francis, Esq.	Darlington
Howes, Rev. George	Spixworth	Meyrick, Rev. H.	Trin. Coll. Oxford
Howman, Rev. E. J., L.S.	Bexwell	Middleton, George, Esq.	Sherborn
Hume, Joseph, Esq., M.P.	Somerton	Middleton, Charles, Esq.	Ditto
Humfrey, R. B., Esq.	Wroxham	Middleton, John, Esq.	Norwich
Jacobson, Rev. Dr.	Christ Ch., Oxford	Miller, Henry, Esq.	Norwich
James, Rev. Edward	Hindringham	Mills, James, Esq.	Ditto
Jary, Wm., Esq.	South Walsham	Mills, R., Esq.	Ditto
Jeffrey, Henry, Esq.	Swaffham	Morgan, J. B., Esq.	Ditto
Jodrell, Rev. S.	Saxlingham	Morgan, R. E., Esq.	Ditto
Johnson, Goddard, Esq.	Norwich	Mott, J. T., Esq.	Barningham Hall
Johnson, John G., Esq.	Ditto	Munford, Rev. George	East Winch
Jones, Sir W., Bart., P.	Cranmer Hall	Muskett, Mr. Charles	Norwich
Jones, Rev. Thomas, L.S.	Sporle	Neave, Sir D., Bart.	Cadogan Pl., London
Jones, Rev. H. W.	Cranmer	Nelson, Rev. J. G.	Hanworth
Jones, George, Esq.	Marsham	Nelson, Rev. W.	
Jones, Owen, Esq.	St. John's St., Cambr.	Neville, Hon. Richard	Audley End
Keppel, F. W., Esq.	Lexham	Nicholas, Rev. G. F.	Toft Monks
Ker, Lord Henry	Blickling	Nichols, J. G., Esq.	Parliament St., London
Kerrison, Roger, Esq.	Norwich	Ninham, Mr. H.	Norwich
King, Thomas Wm., Esq., York Herald,		Norgate, John, Esq.	Ditto
College of Arms, London		Norwich, Hon. & Very Rev. the Dean of,	
King, Rev. S. W.	Saxlingham	v. p.	The Close, Norwich
Kitson, John, Esq.	Thorpe	Norwich, the Ven. the Archdeacon of, v. p.	
Lake, Thomas, Esq.	Yarmouth	Hackford Hall	
Lamb, E. B., Esq.		Oakes, H. P., Esq., M.P.	Bury St. Edmund's
26, Charlotte St., Portman Sq., London		Oakes, Mr. R.	Swaffham
Lawrie, Mr. Wm.	Downham	Oldfield, D., Esq., St. John's Wood, London	
Leathes, H. M., Esq.	Herringfleet	Oldfield, E., Esq.	Foulden
Le Strange, H. L. S., Esq.	Hunstanton Hall	Ormerod, the Ven. Archdn.	Harleston
Lee Warner, Rev. James	Walsingham	Ormesby, Rev. W. A.	Norwich
Literary Institution	Norwich	Overman, Henry, Esq.	Weasenhams
Locke, Mr. Charles	Ditto	Palgrave, R. H. Inglis, Esq.	Yarmouth
Long, R. K., Esq.	Dunston Hall	Palmer, C. J., Esq., F.S.A., L.S.	Ditto
Longe, John, Esq.	Spixworth Park	Palmer, W. H., Esq.	Ditto
Lothian, the Most Hon. the Marquis of		Parneter, R. W., Esq.	Aylsham
Blickling Park		Paroissien, Rev. C.,	Hardingham
Lowndes, G. A., Esq.	Trin. Coll., Cam.	Partridge, Rev. T. A.	Baconsthorpe
Lucas, Rev. W. N.	Burgh, Acle	Partridge, F. R., Esq.	Lynn
Luke, Rev. F. V.	Weeting	Patteson, H. S., Esq.	Thorpe
Lynes, Douglas, Esq.	Litcham	Pearson, Rev. James	Sporle
Lynn Conversazione Society		Peto, S. M., Esq., M.P.	Somerleyton Hall





Pettigrew, Rev. J. T.	Attleburgh	Tuck, T. G., Esq.	Strumpshaw
Pettingill, Mr. W. D.	Yarmouth	Turnbull, Rev. T. S.	Blofield
Pitts, Mr. R. C.	Norwich	Turner, Dawson, Esq., F.R.S., F.S.A., V.P.	Brompton
Place, J. Gordon, Esq.	Nottingham	Turner, Miss	Yarmouth
Postle, Rev. E.	Yelverton	Turner, Francis, Esq.	Westminster
Power, Rev. A. B.	Norwich	Turner, Rev. S. B.	Halesworth
Pratt, E. R., Esq.	Denver	Turner, Rev. J. B.	Barford
Randall, Mr. W. E.	Southtown	Tyssen, J. R. Daniel, Esq.	Hackney
Repton, Wm., Esq.	Aylsham	Valpy, Rev. J.	Elsing
Repton, J. Adey, Esq., F.S.A.	Springfield	Vaux, Rev. Bowyer	Yarmouth
Reynolds, Wm. C., Esq.	Yarmouth	Vores, Wm., Esq., M.D.	Ditto
Reynolds, Rev. J. P.	Necton	Wales, T. G., Esq.	Downham
Rising, R., Esq.	Horsey	Walpole, Hon. F.	Rainthorpe Hall
Rix, Benjamin, Esq.	London	Walsingham, Right Hon. the Lord, v.p.	Merton
Rix, S. Wilton, Esq., L.S.	Beeceles	Warcup, Dr.	Dereham
Rose, Caleb, jun., Esq.	Swaffham	Ward, Richard, Esq.	Salhouse
Rosebery, the Rt. Hon. the Earl of, v.p.	Piccadilly, London	Ward, Rev. W. C.	Tuddenham
Rust, James, Esq.	Swaffham	Warner, E., Esq., M.P.	Higham, Essex
Sanderson, R., Esq.	Guntton	Way, Albert, Esq., F.S.A.	Wonham Park
Sayle, George, Esq.	Lynn	Wells, Henry, Esq.	Nottingham
Scott, W. H., Esq.	Aylsham	West, Francis G., Esq.	Pinner
Sedgwick, the Rev. Professor	Norwich	Whitby, George, Esq.	Swaffham
Shuldham, Rev. John	Woodnorton	White, Rev. J. N.	Stallham
Sisson, Rev. J. L.	Edingthorpe	Whiting, J. B., Esq.	Lynn
Smith, Rev. J. J.	Loddon	Wickes, W. W., Esq.	Thetford
Smith, Mr. Wm.	Norwich	Wigg, Wright, Esq.	Dereham
Snellgrove, Anth., Esq., Bank of England		Wilkinson, T. B., Esq.	Rathfarnham, Dublin
Sondes, Rt. Hon. the Lord, v.p.	Elmham	Wilson, Philip, Esq.	Lynn
Sothorn, Samuel, Esq.	Norwich	Wilson, F. R., Esq.	Ditto
Spurrell, Rev. F.	Faulkbourne, Essex	Williams, Rev. Henry	Croxton, Thetford
Stannard, Cubitt, Esq.	Norwich	Winter, Mr. C. J. W.	Yarmouth
Steward, Robert, Esq.	Southtown	Wiseman, Mr. Isaac	Norwich
St. Quintin, E. H., Esq.	Thorpe Hamlet	Widderspoon, John, Esq.	Ditto
Stracey, Rev. W. J.	Sprowston	Wodehouse, the Right Hon. the Lord	Kimberley Park
Sutfield, the Right Hon. Lady	Horstead	Wodehouse, the Lady	Ditto
Sutton, Rev. Augustus	West Tofts	Wodehouse, Rev. C. N.	Lynn
Swatman, E. L., Esq.	Lynn	Wollaston, Rev. W. C.	East Dereham
Swatman, A. H., Esq., L.S.	Ditto	Woolaston, Rev. C. H.	Peterhouse, Camb.
Symonds, Rev. H.	Norwich	Worship, Francis, Esq.	Yarmouth
Taylor, Professor E.	Gresham College	Worship, Wm., Esq.	Ditto
Taylor, Rev. Edward S.	Ormesby	Wright, Charles, Esq.	Litcham
Taylor, Mr. Wm.	Lynn	Wright, John, Esq.	Buxton
Thew, Mr. Dyker	Ditto	Wymer, Rev. E.	Ingham Rectory, Smallburgh
Thurlow, Rev. E.	Lound	Yarmouth Public Library	
Thurtell, Rev. A.	Oxburgh	Yates, Rev. E. T.	Aylsham
Till, Richard, Esq.	Lowestoft	Young, Sir Charles, Garter King of Arms	College of Arms, London
Titlow, Rev. S.	Norwich		
Thompson, Rev. J.	Dereham		
Townley, Jonathan, Esq.	Norwich		
Tucker, Charles, Esq., F.S.A.	Marlands, Heavitree, Exeter		





NORFOLK AND NORWICH

# Archæological Society.

---

## ANNUAL MEETING

AT THE

GUILDHALL, NORWICH, THURSDAY, MARCH 8TH, 1855.

---

### Articles, &c., exhibited.

- Hunstanton Evidences : Collection of Letters, 1480 to 1714,  
including Autographs of Edward IV., the Protector  
Somerset, Queen Elizabeth, Charles I., Sir Thomas  
Browne, &c. . . . . *H. L. S. L'Estrange, Esq.*  
Ditto : Household Accounts, 1609 to 1612 . . . . *ditto*  
A Voiding Knife, dated 1610, with the Arms of Brown on  
the blade . . . . . *Mr. W. Wilson*  
Rental of Colton, 42nd Elizabeth . . . . . *H. Daveney, Esq.*  
Halberd Head, found at Colton . . . . . *ditto*  
A Pilgrim's Bottle . . . . . *James Mills, Esq.*  
A Bridal Knife with Needle or Bodkin . . . . *ditto*  
A Bridal Knife and Sheath . . . . . *ditto*

These two articles were usually worn at the girdle of a bride.

- An Enamel of the Bust of St. Peter . . . . *ditto*  
A Delft Dish with a full-length representation of Charles II.  
A.D. 1661 . . . . . *ditto*  
Ditto, with a representation of Queen Anne . . *ditto*



A very handsome Barber's Bason, with date, 1640

*James Mills, Esq.*

Alabaster Group representing the Flight into Egypt (?) *ditto*

Seven Alabaster Representations of subjects of Scripture

History, found secreted in a cellar at Lincoln . *ditto*

A Black Jack, of the quart size . . . . *ditto*

Impression of the Seal of Peter de Dalling, found at Field

Dalling . . . . . *Robert Fitch, Esq.*

Seal of Laurence de Watlington, with the Arms . *ditto*

Three Shields, formerly used on Guild-days by the Speech-

Boys from the Free School . . . *W. C. Ewing, Esq.*

Leaden Bulla of Pope Innocent VI., found on the site of St.

Crowche's Church, in Post-office Street, Norwich *ditto*

An original number of "The Tatler," No. 158, April, 1710

*ditto*

"The Royal and most pleasant Game of the Goose" *ditto*

"The pictures placed for ornament and use,

The twelve good rules, the royal game of goose."

GOLDSMITH.

Photograph Representation of a Roman Bronze Bust, found

at Caistor by Yarmouth, on forming the bason or reser-

voir for supplying Yarmouth with water, in 1854

*Goddard Johnson, Esq.*



NORFOLK AND NORWICH

# Archæological Society.

---

## QUARTERLY GENERAL MEETING

AT THE

GUILDHALL, NORWICH, THURSDAY, NOVEMBER 1st, 1855.

---

### Antiquities, &c., exhibited.

Flint Celt, found at Ipswich, weighing 59½ ounces, largest known . . . . .	<i>Robert Fitch, Esq.</i>
Ditto, found at Belton, Suffolk, very fine . . . . .	<i>ditto</i>
Ditto, found at Diss . . . . .	<i>ditto</i>
Ditto, found at Hoxne, Suffolk . . . . .	<i>ditto</i>
Stone Celt, singular shape . . . . .	<i>ditto</i>
Ditto, found at Loddon . . . . .	<i>ditto</i>
Ditto, found in Australia . . . . .	<i>ditto</i>
Stone Hammer, found at Yarmouth . . . . .	<i>ditto</i>
Ditto, found at Reepham . . . . .	<i>ditto</i>
Flint Arrow-Head, length three inches, found at Roydon near Diss . . . . .	<i>ditto</i>
Ditto, found at Attleborough . . . . .	<i>ditto</i>
Bronze Arrow-Head, found at Dereham . . . . .	<i>ditto</i>
Bronze Ring, found at Barham, Suffolk: <i>M</i> . . . . .	<i>ditto</i>
Costume of the two Norwich Whifflers, and of the Bearer of the Blue Standard . . . . .	<i>Wm. Enfield, Esq.</i>





Roman Hollow Brick, for wall-flue . . .	<i>G. Johnson, Esq.</i>
Fragments of Roman Pottery, found at Ditchingham	<i>Mr. Wm. Hylton</i>
Ditto, found at Burgh Castle . . .	<i>H. Harrod, Esq.</i>
Mazer Bowl, mounted in Silver . . .	<i>James Mills, Esq.</i>
Small Mazer Bowl . . .	<i>Wm. C. Ewing, Esq.</i>
Small Silver Goblet, found in the river Yare, having the Norwich plate stamp: probable date about 1560	<i>ditto</i>
Three Glasses, engraved . . .	<i>ditto</i>
Pot-pourri Vase . . .	<i>ditto</i>
Impression from the Great Seal of Queen Elizabeth	<i>ditto</i>
Swedish Four-Thaler Piece, of copper, weighing 6 lbs. 11 oz.	<i>ditto</i>
Small Table Alarum . . .	<i>ditto</i>
Copy of the "Solemn League and Covenant," 1650	<i>ditto</i>

## BOOKS—

JEWISH CALENDAR, A.D. 1698.

BOGATZKY'S GOLDEN TREASURY, original edition in German. *Halle*, 1734.

CICERONIS OPERA PHILOSOPHICA. *Paris*, 1543. Formerly in the possession of Sir Thomas Wotton, and bound in the Grolier style, about A.D. 1550, with this Inscription on the sides, "THOMÆ WOTTONI ET AMICORUM," signifying that he wished his books to be used by his friends as well as by himself.

LIFE OF CHRIST AND OF THE FOUR EVANGELISTS, in the Dutch Language, illustrated with a profusion of wood-cuts by CORNELIUS VAN SICHEM. *Amsterdam*, 1648.

*Mr. C. Muskett*



A C A T A L O G U E

OF

# The Antiquities

IN THE

NORFOLK AND NORWICH MUSEUM.

---

1853.

---

PUBLISHED BY THE COMMITTEE OF THE NORFOLK AND  
NORWICH ARCHÆOLOGICAL SOCIETY.

Norwich :

PRINTED BY CHARLES MUSKETT, OLD HAYMARKET.



A CLASSIFIED CATALOGUE of the Antiquities in the Norfolk and Norwich Museum, particularly with reference to the Local Antiquities, has long been desired, not only by the Members and Visitors of the Museum, but also by Archæologists here and elsewhere.

As, however, the state of the funds of the Museum afforded no hope of such a publication being undertaken by the Committee of that Institution, it has been suggested that it might very appropriately be carried through by the Archæological Society.

Acting on this suggestion, the Committee now place in the hands of the Members of this Society the first part of the Catalogue, which will be continued in succeeding parts of the Society's publication (from which it may be severed and separately bound) until completed.



## INTRODUCTORY OBSERVATIONS

TO

### *The First Division of British Antiquities.*

---

THE earlier British Antiquities have until recently been divided into three periods—the Celtic, the Roman, and the Saxon; but Mr. Worsaae, the Danish Antiquary, has suggested a different arrangement,—which has been acted on by Mr. Wilson in the “Prehistoric Annals of Scotland,”—into a Stone, a Bronze, and an Iron Period. Ingenious as this suggestion is, and useful as it may be to antiquaries, the other method of adapting the arrangement to historic periods seems to present a much easier classification, and to be much more useful to the public at large. The Archæological Index of Mr. Akerman, in extensive use among us, following the older classification, makes it still more desirable to adhere to it.

The first division of British Antiquities comprises the relics of the earliest inhabitants of the island up to the period of the Roman Conquest.

That this part of the island swarmed with inhabitants at a very remote period there can be but small doubt. The numerous tumuli, or “barrows,” still existing, or destroyed within memory—the sites of ancient dwellings, incompatible with aught but savage existence, of which “Grimes Graves” near Weeting—the immense range of pits extending nearly five miles along the North-east coast at Weybourne, Beeston, Aylmerton, and other places, and the hollows still to be found on Marsham Heath—are important examples. Numerous earthworks, too, of a boldness and extent to render them objects





of admiration at this day, and of some of which the Roman did not disdain to avail himself and to incorporate with his own stupendous works, attest the power and resources of the tribes located in this district. Of the weapons, implements, and pottery of this period, the few specimens deposited in the Museum will give a general idea; but immense numbers have been discovered in the county within memory, and destroyed or dispersed. Had all these been collected together, half the large room of the Museum would have been crowded with them.

Small, however, as is the number of relics of the Celtic period in the Museum, the collection serves to give an idea of the rude and savage life of the earliest inhabitants, and of the progressive improvements in the arts of life. Between the rude, cumbrous flint axe or celt, numbered 1 in the Catalogue, the awkward tool of a very remote period, and the bronze swords and the finished bronze tools found at Carleton Rode, probably made not long before the coming of the Romans, there is an enormous difference; and the form of the latter, the combination of metals of which they are made, and the moulds in which they were cast, display an immense advance in the knowledge of the useful arts. Equally observable is the difference between the earlier and the later Urns, the depositories of the ashes of the dead. The rude sunburnt Urn from Salthouse Heath should be compared with the Urn found at Castleacre, elegant in form, and with a pattern which, though rude and irregular, has a pleasing effect.

The rude implements which have received the name of Celts, from the period of their use in England, are still to be found among the savage tribes in various parts of the world. I have seen them, nearly coincident in form with those found in England, purchased from a tribe of North American Indians: at a recent Meeting of our Society, one was exhibited fitted to a handle of hard wood, which had, not very many years ago, been wielded by the hands of one of the aborigines of New Zealand, and specimens will be found in the Museum, from Jamaica, Australia, and the South Sea Islands. Wherever found, whether the specimens be obtained from existing tribes or are turned out of the earth, it is almost invariably the case that they are formed of the stone of the particular district in which they are obtained. Our Norfolk specimens are almost all of



flint. I know of none, of which there is positive certainty that they were found in the county, that were of any other material.

The large, unwieldy stone instruments of the earliest kind became gradually modified, and the cases of the Museum show, to a small extent, the progress. When at length bronze was introduced, the first celts of that material were of much the same form as the stone celt had become. Of these earliest forms of bronze celts, unfortunately, the Museum contains no specimen: I am indebted to a private cabinet for the specimens figured in the plate inserted in the Catalogue. Nor of the many modifications of form through which the implement passed, until, from having been fixed in the handle, the celt itself was hollowed and the handle thrust into it, have we in our Museum cases any satisfactory number of specimens; nor of the abundant variety of other tools and weapons which the new material afforded the means of constructing.

It has been thought right to dwell thus upon the "Celts," as they form by far the most important of the traces of the life of the aborigines. The other objects of the Stone Period comprise arrow, spear, and hammer-heads, and a few beads. Of the early Bronze Period, although a great variety of tools and weapons are found, the Celt still occupies a prominent position.

The earliest Sepulchral Urns are of peculiar, and when the eye gets a little accustomed to investigating the subject, of unmistakable form. The four first in the Catalogue display a slight progress in construction, but the later ones seem rather the result of the introduction of new models than a modification of the older type. As a proof of the immense time required to effect a change in fashion over the whole country, it should be stated that the Urn found in the tumulus of "Bronwen the Fair" in the Isle of Anglesea, which was deposited there about the year 50, is of the *form* of that marked 4 in our Catalogue.

Urns of the Celtic Period are almost constantly found in the ancient tumuli with which the country is still tolerably thickly dotted. When they have been found elsewhere, there are generally other circumstances from which it may be inferred that they have been removed from their original position.

Foremost amongst the Bronze Articles are the short leaf-shaped swords; but of the peculiar daggers of the period, not a single one



has yet been deposited in the Museum. There is a great diversity of implements—chisels, gouges, &c.,—showing a great advance towards civilization; the spear and arrow-heads, too, are finished up in a very workmanlike manner.

The Quern or Hand-Mill seems to have retained its form for a long period of time. In form, like a large gourd cut in two pieces, the lower half being held tight by one person, the upper half was turned round a stick which went through its centre into the lower half, the corn being ground between the smooth surfaces of the two heavy stones. Querns will be found named in many a mediæval Inventory; but these are essentially different in form, being in fact large mortars, with sometimes two and sometimes four projections to hold them steady with. One of the ancient Querns in the Museum has had a hoop of iron bound round it after the introduction of that metal.

During the later Celtic Period, ornaments of the precious metals came into use; but though gold torques and other ornaments of gold have been found in Norfolk, there are no specimens deposited in the Museum cases. A splendid torque, of a twisted pattern, was found in Foxley Wood a few years ago, and is now in the collection of Lord Hastings; and gold ornaments found at Little Cressingham are described in the "*Original Papers of the Archæological Society*," Vol. III. p. 1.

Silver British Coins are occasionally met with: of a large quantity discovered at Weston last year, a few are in the Numismatic department of the Museum.

Whilst on the subject of the more precious objects of antiquity, I would say one word on the Museum as a place of deposit for them. An impression exists that, once forwarded to the Museum, all further claim on them is gone. But this need not be the case: valuable relics might be deposited, and would be carefully kept, if required, in separate cases, marked with the name of the depositor, and on the *express understanding* that the property remains in him.

The Portland Vase is so held by the Trustees of the British Museum.

H. HARROD.





# CATALOGUE.

---

## Celtic Period.

---

### I.—URNS.

- 1 Large sunburnt Sepulchral Urn, of a light brown clay, containing burnt bones, taken from a tumulus on Salthouse Heath in 1851.

Height,  $5\frac{1}{2}$  in. Diameter, at lip, 1 ft. ; at bottom, 5 in.

*On Table-case.*

*Greville Chester, Esq.*

- 2 Large Sepulchral Urn, found at Rockland.

Height,  $14\frac{1}{2}$  in. Diameter, at lip,  $11\frac{1}{2}$  in. ; at bottom,  $6\frac{1}{4}$  in.

*Case III.*

*Goddard Johnson, Esq.*

- 3 Small Sepulchral Urn, found in a fence near Keswick Hall, Norfolk, in 1825.

Height, 2 in. and 8-10ths. Diameter, at lip,  $2\frac{3}{4}$  in. ; at foot, 2 in.

*Table-case IV.*

*Hudson Gurney, Esq.*

These vessels, from their small size, have obtained the name of Drinking Cups, but have almost invariably been found applied to sepulchral purposes. One, similar in size and form, but slightly different in the ornament on the lip, was found in a tumulus on Newmarket Heath in 1816 ; and, from the appearance presented, it would seem that, a hole having been first dug in the earth in which the funeral pile had been made and fired, the vase was placed, mouth downwards, upon it, when the fire was nearly burnt out, and then covered up with earth.—(See *Journal of Archeological Institute*, Vol. III. p. 255.) The Keswick specimen had no doubt been removed from its original position.

- 4 Large Sepulchral Urn, from Colney, much burnt.

Height,  $13\frac{1}{2}$  in. Diameter, at lip,  $10\frac{1}{2}$  in. ; at bottom, 6 in.

*Case III.*

*Mrs. Postle.*

Dug up 26th April, 1799, in a gravel-pit near the turnpike road from Norwich to Hingham : contained burnt bones, ashes, and bits of charcoal. It had been deposited, three or four feet from the present surface, on the highest part of a knoll or swell. The colour of the earth in which it stood resembled rotten wood mixed with ashes and charcoal.—*Archæologia*, XIV. p. 1.

This urn very much resembles in form that of Bronwen the Fair, found in Anglesea, date about A. D. 50, now in the British Museum (*Journal Arch. Inst.* Vol. VI. p. 238) ; but the ornamental pattern upon it is quite different.



- 5 Small Sepulchral Urn, of beautiful form and pattern. Castleacre.

Height,  $5\frac{3}{4}$  in. Diameter, at lip, 5 in. 8-10ths; at bottom,  $3\frac{1}{2}$  in.

*Case III.*

*Goddard Johnson, Esq.*

A similar one, found at East Winch, was given by Mr. Johnson to the Ipswich Museum.

- 6 Sepulchral Urn, of about the same period, with an elaborate pattern, found in a marl-pit near "Dobbs' Beck," Rackheath, in 1834.

Height,  $6\frac{1}{2}$  in. Diameter, at lip,  $3\frac{1}{4}$  in.; at foot,  $2\frac{1}{2}$  in.

*Case III.*

*John Longe, Esq.*

Fragments of Sepulchral Urns, from Castleacre.

*Goddard Johnson, Esq.*

Ditto, from Hampton Down, in 1825.

*M. Mason, Esq.*

Ditto, from Salthouse Heath, in 1851.

*Greville Chester, Esq.*

## II.—CELTS. *Table-case IV.*

- 1 Large Flint Celt, dug up at Blofield: very rough and rude.

*Mr. H. W. Bellars.*

- 2 Ditto, more square in outline and flatter, but rough and unpolished; found among the debris from the river in the Dean's Meadow, Close, Norwich.

*H. F. Farr, Esq.*

- 3 Flint Celt, rough and unfinished, found at Little Dunham.

*Goddard Johnson, Esq.*

- 4 Flint Celt, found at Thorpe in 1841.

*H. F. Farr, Esq.*

- 5 Ditto. Roydon Fen, 1814.

... *Ditto.*

- 6 Ditto, more advanced in form and finish, found at Pentney in 1820.

... *Goddard Johnson, Esq.*

Two others were found at the same time, but have been lost.

- 7 Ditto, still more usefully formed. Thurton. *Wm. Utting, Esq.*

- 8 Brown Flint Celt, similar in form, but rather smaller; found in 1829, in the "Submarine Forest" off the Coast at Hunstanton.

... *Samuel Woodward's Collection.*

This was partly imbedded in the trunk of a tree. Extensive remains of this submerged forest exist, extending to the Yorkshire coast. In cutting drains near Boston, in 1818, traces of this forest were again found under the peat, and a bronze celt, resembling that numbered 21 in the illustrative plate, was found in the roots of one of the trees.—*Archæologia*, Vol. XIX. p. 102.

[Specimens of the early forms of Bronze Celts are much to be desired.]

## *Table-case V.*

- 9 Bronze Celt, of remarkable form. Carleton Rode.

*Rev. T. P. Slapp.*

Other celts and a variety of other implements were found at the same time. See 22—24 and 43.

- 10 Ditto. Snettisham.

...

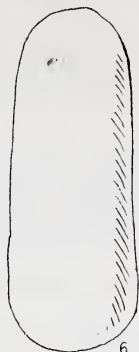
*Goddard Johnson, Esq.*



# CELTS



1



6  
STONE



8



BRONZE



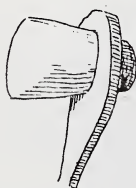
BRONZE 9



22

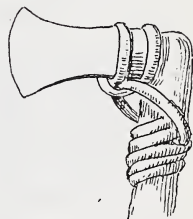


25

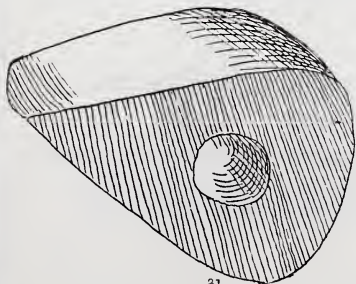


STONE CELT  
IN HANDLE

MODE OF FIXING CELTS



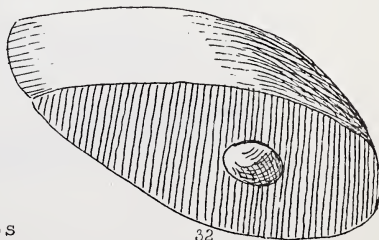
BRONZE CELT  
ON HANDLE



31



SPEARHEAD



32

AXE HEADS



- 11—13 Three Bronze Celts, of various late dates, with the mould marks upon them. ... *Goddard Johnson, Esq.*

A man digging up a low drain in a meadow at Stibbard, about 1840, met with seventy-two bronze celts and nine spear-heads together. The above are three of the celts, and the spear-head No. 42 was part of the find. Only one of the celts had been finished.

- 14—19 Six ditto. ... *Samuel Woodward's Collection.*  
20 Fragment of a Bronze Celt. Oxburgh. *Goddard Johnson, Esq.*  
21 Small Bronze Celt. (No locality.) ... *Ditto.*  
22—24 Three Bronze Celts. Carleton Rode. *Rev. T. P. Slapp.*  
25 Bronze Celt, hollow, for the insertion of the handle.

*S. W. Stevenson, Esq.*

See Akerman's *Index*, Pl. IV. No. 30.

- 26 Cast from the moiety of a Mould for Celts, Spear and Arrow-heads: so formed as to serve for casting four different weapons. ... *Albert Way, Esq.*

The original, found in 1846 between Bodwrdin and Tre Ddafydd, in the western part of the Isle of Anglesea, is now in the possession of James Dearden, Esq., of the Orchard, Rochdale. It is formed of hone-stone, and the complete mould was composed of two similar portions; so that, by the adjustment of the corresponding sides, four distinct moulds were obtained, as occasion required. A stone mould for celts, of more simple form, is in the Museum of the Royal Irish Academy.

- 27 Cast, in brass, of a Bronze Celt Mould, found on the property of Clement Wm. Unthank, Esq., Unthank's Road, St. Giles's, Norwich, on rising ground opposite the North front of the mansion. Several broken celts and rough masses of bronze were found with it. ... *Mr. Henry Harrod.*

### III.—AXE AND HAMMER-HEADS. *Table-case IV.*

- 28 Small Flint Hammer-head, (?) partly bored in the centre of each side; found at Sporle nr. Swaffham. *Goddard Johnson, Esq.*  
29 Smaller one, with the perforation complete, from Sporle. *Ditto.*  
30 Large Hammer-head, of flint, very black, with hole for handle: well finished. ... *John Browne, Esq.*

Found five feet below the surface of a boggy common, in deepening a rivulet dividing the parishes of Shropham and Rockland, in 1817.

- 31 Large Stone Axe-head, found near a stream dividing Necton and Holme Hale. ... *Goddard Johnson, Esq.*  
32 Ditto, somewhat similar in form, found at Tasburgh.

*Rev. P. Stannard.*

### IV.—SWORDS, SPEAR AND ARROW-HEADS, &c.

*Table-case IV. and V.*

- 33 Flint Spear-head. Hoxne, Suffolk. *J. Gooding, Esq.*

An account of the discovery of a very large quantity of these weapons at Hoxne will be found in *Archæologia*, Vol. XIII. p. 204.





- 34 Fragment of another. Hoxne. *Goddard Johnson, Esq.*  
 35 Flint Arrow-head (fine one) from Marlborough Downs. *W. C. Ewing, Esq.*  
 36 Ditto, of early form. Necton. ... *J. Farrow, Esq.*  
 37 Fine Bronze Sword, found at Woolpit, Suff. Length, 1 ft. 9 in. *Sir T. B. Beevor, Bart.*  
 See *Archæologia*, Vol. XIX. p. 60, fig. 1 and 2: Swords found at Fulbourn, Cambridgeshire, of like pattern. And see Akerman's *Index*, p. 53.
- 38 Ditto, precisely similar, found at Runimede, near Windsor. Same length. ... *Josiah French, Esq.*  
 39 Fragment of a similar Sword. *Samuel Woodward's Collection.*  
 40 Bronze Arrow-head. Trowse River, near Norwich. *Ditto.*  
 41 Small Brass Javelin-head. Oxburgh. *Sir P. Bedingfield, Bart.*  
 This was taken out of the moor, five feet deep, in Mrs. Warnes' Fen, near the turnpike road, with eighteen others of different lengths, May, 1814.
- 42 Bronze Spear-head. Stibbard. *Samuel Woodward's Collection.*  
 See Note to Celts 11—13.
- 43 Ditto, with two loops. Stibbard. *Goddard Johnson, Esq.*  
 44 Ditto. ... ... *Josiah French, Esq.*

## V.—MISCELLANEOUS OBJECTS.

*Table-case V.*

- 45 Various Implements found with Celts at Carlton Rode, March, 1844. They consist of gouges, chisels, &c., all well finished. Various fragments of rough bronze were found with them. *Rev. T. P. Slapp.*
- 46 Small Bronze Implement, of unknown use. *Samuel Woodward's Collection.*
- 47, 48 Two Bronze Chisels. *Ditto, and Rev. T. P. Slapp.*
- 49 A small collection of Beads, of stone, glass, and composition, usually called "Druids' Beads." *S. W. Stevenson, Esq.*
- 50 Ditto, red and yellow, found at Melton Constable.  
 Green and white. Dunham.  
 Blue. All Saints' Green, Norwich.  
 Indurated Clay. Dunston. *Samuel Woodward's Coll.*
- 51 Quern, of the conglomerate known as "Pudding-stone," found at Sherringham.  
 This has been bound with iron, probably at a subsequent period.  
*On floor of Gallery.* *H. R. Upcher, Esq.*
- 52 Ditto, found near Swaffham. *Goddard Johnson, Esq.*  
 53 Ditto. ... ... *Miss A. M. Donne.*  
 54 Ditto. ... ... *Samuel Woodward's Collection.*



## INTRODUCTORY OBSERVATIONS

TO

*The Second Division of British Antiquities.*

---

THE Antiquities of the Roman Period in the Museum by no means adequately represent the varied wealth of the county in this division.

The Urns, which, in the Celtic Period are various and good, and as we shall see in the Saxon still more so, present in these cases but little idea of the high character of Roman Fictile Art.

Urns of beautiful form have been found at Felmingham, and are now in the Cabinet of J. Postle, Esq., of Smallburgh Hall; fine specimens found at Brettenham near Thetford, are in the possession of Greville Chester, Esq., of Kirby Cane; but, with the exception of one or two of the smaller ones, we do not possess in this Museum any which can give us an idea of the beauty of form and chaste decoration introduced by the Romans.

The quality of the clay, the elegance of form, and the mark of the lathe, quickly identify the Urns of this period.

A remarkable specimen of a Glass Vase, of which many of the fragments have been very cleverly put together by a late Curator of the Museum, is well worthy of examination; and I am enabled, by the liberality of Mr. Albert Way, to add an engraving of it. The rarity of Roman Glass in this county, and the particulars of the discovery of this Vase, (which will be found condensed in the Catalogue) render it of great value to the archæologist.

The red ware, called "Samian," has never been discovered in this county in any great variety: almost all that has been found has been



very plain, and but few and small fragments are in the cases here. The most perfect specimen I believe in the county, was taken from a hole in the bank of a small stream on the estate of Thomas Barton, Esq., of Threxton, in whose collection (a very good one and chiefly composed of Antiquities found on his own estate) it still remains.

For other objects of the Roman Period, we should have to search the various private cabinets. Nothing like the beautiful Caister Antiquities figured in the fourth volume of the *Transactions of the Norfolk Archaeological Society*, or the splendid Felmingham find in the Cabinet at Smallburgh Hall, can be seen in our cases. A plain Steelyard, a few Fibulæ, the diminutive Bronze Cups from Caister, are the most important of our possessions.

I have, however, placed in this division the curious Bronze Rings from Saham Toney,—a very valuable addition to the collection,—although I am aware that a doubt has been expressed by eminent Antiquaries whether they should not be placed early in the Anglo-Saxon Period. The character of the workmanship and the weight of evidence appear at present in favour of their retention in this division: one of them may be of later form than the others, and may have had some influence on the minds of those who have expressed an opinion that they are Saxon; but the Polden Hill and Stanwick collections, now in the British Museum, and several of which are almost identical in form and workmanship with some of these, were found under circumstances that carry great weight in favour of their being of Roman construction. A Notice of the Saham collection, with an illustrative plate, will be found in the Appendix to the third volume of the *Transactions of the Norfolk Archaeological Society*. A concise and able statement of the evidence on the subject may be seen in the Catalogue of Antiquities in the York volume of the *Archæological Institute*, p. 10.

H. HARROD.





## CATALOGUE.

## Roman Period.

## URNS. Cases III. and IV.

- 1 Small Urn of a bluish grey earth, quite plain. Found at Caister near Norwich. ... .. *Rev. H. Dashwood.*  
Height, 6 in. Diameter, at mouth,  $4\frac{1}{2}$  in.
- 2 Small Urn of similar clay, rim broken off, a small indented pattern round the neck. Marsham, near Aylsham. *Woodward's Coll.*  
Height,  $6\frac{1}{4}$  in. Diameter, 5 in.
- 3 Small Urn of a red earth; the lower part much burnt. Coltishall.) ... .. *Woodward's Collection.*  
Height,  $5\frac{1}{2}$  in. Diameter, 7 in.
- 4 Small Urn of a light red earth, contained a quantity of burnt wheat. Found at Caister near Norwich. *Woodward's Coll.*  
Height, 7 in. Diameter, at mouth,  $5\frac{1}{2}$  in.
- 5 Small Urn of a dark blue clay, quite plain, similar in size and form to No. 4: much burnt. Found at Eaton Nursery.  
*W. C. Ewing, Esq.*
- 6 Small Urn of a dark brown clay with broad stripes, formed of many small round bits of clay, running from top to bottom. Found at Saham Toney. ... .. *Rev. W. Grigson.*  
Height, 8 in. Diameter, 8 in.
- 7 Small Urn of a blue clay, much burnt; small indented pattern round the neck; has been coloured a light brown. (No locality given.) ... .. *Woodward's Collection.*  
Height,  $5\frac{1}{2}$  in. Diameter,  $4\frac{1}{4}$  in.
- 8 Sepulchral Urn, found at a considerable depth under the foundations of outbuildings to Messrs. Chamberlin's warehouse, in the Market-place, Norwich, in 1852; several others were found in the sand at the same time, and some Roman Coins—one a Diocletian. A narrow indented pattern round the upper part.  
*Robert Chamberlin, Esq.*  
Height, 9 in. Diameter,  $8\frac{1}{2}$  in.



- 9 Small Sepulchral Urn, found at the same time as No. 8.

*Robert Chamberlin, Esq.*

Height,  $6\frac{1}{2}$  in. Diameter,  $6\frac{1}{2}$  in.

- 10 Diminutive Urn, found at Stone Hills on the Dereham road, about two miles from Norwich, in 1853. *Mr. Chas. Harpley.*

Height, 3 in. Diameter,  $3\frac{1}{2}$  in.

- 11 Large gourd-shaped Urn of dark brown clay, much broken.

*E. Brown, Esq.*

Height, 10 in. Diameter, 11 in.

This Urn was found some years ago in a garden at the back of a house in Ber Street, opposite St. John's Sepulchre Church. Some labourers digging in the garden came upon a wall just beneath the surface of the earth; this wall had several Urns of the same form built in it, having their mouths outward, and from it all vestiges of mortar or cement had disappeared: nothing remained but stones and sand. No bones or anything which could indicate the purpose for which they were placed there could be found; fragments of the flanges, each of a different pattern, of six other Urns are placed in it. The lower part of this Urn is very much burnt, evidently done prior to its being placed in the wall.

- 12 Fine Amphora of a light red earth, from Oatlands, Essex, 1824: in a very perfect state. ... *W. C. Ewing, Esq.*

Height, 1 ft. 8 in.

- 13 Patera of a blue clay, quite plain. Coltishall. *Woodward's Coll.*

- 14 Fragments of Urns of a blue clay. Found near a kiln at Caister by Yarmouth, in 1851. ... *Rev. E. S. Taylor.*

- 15 Fragments of a Vase. Found at Burgh Castle in 1852.

*G. J. Chester, Esq.*

- 16 Fragments of a small Vase, painted brown. From Caister near Peterborough. ... *C. R. Smith, Esq., F.S.A.*

- 17 Fragments of a Mortarium of a coarse grey earth. From Eaton Nursery near Norwich. ... *W. C. Ewing, Esq.*

- 18 Fragments of a Roman British Urn of green glass, found at Geldestone in 1849; with fragment of a bulla and a Second brass coin of Hadrian in the Urn, with some of the calcined bones of a child, when discovered. *John Kerrich, Esq.*

Labourers, digging a trench in a field near the Waveney, broke the top of the vessel at four or five feet from the surface. It stood on an oaken board, 31 in. by 14 in., and 2 in. thick, upon the clay. Rough, mis-shapen boards, 7 in. high, were placed round it on edge. Besides the glass vessel, the labourers found on the board a small earthenware cup with lid, and two or three potsherds. The sepulchre appeared never before to have been disturbed: over it was sand and then peat with grass and reeds, the roots of which penetrated in all directions through the contents of the Urn and the soft decayed planks of the inclosure. See Description, by Mr. James Yates, in *Archæological Journal*, Vol. VI., p. 109.

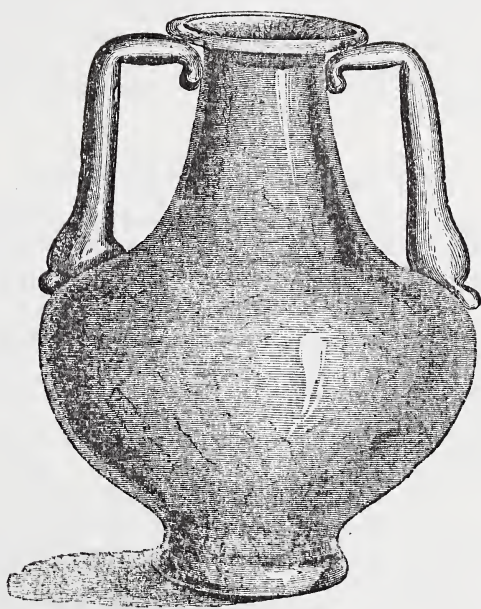
- 19 Fragments of an Urn of blue clay; no locality named; but exactly like the specimens found on the Upchurch Marshes, figured in Wright's *Celt, Roman and Saxon*. And see No. 42, pl. X., of Mr. Akerman's *Index*. *Woodward's Collection.*

- 20 Fragments of Amphoræ Mortaria, &c. *W. C. Ewing, Esq.*

- 21 Ditto of Urns and Samian ware, from Brancaster.

*E. H. St. Quintin, Esq.*





GLASS VASE,  
*found at Geldeston, Norfolk.*

---

NORWICH MUSEUM.



- 22 Samian ware, found in excavating in St. Paul's Churchyard, London. ... *Woodward's Collection.*
- 23 Ditto, from site of New Post-Office, London. *H. Cureton, Esq.*
- 24 Ditto, found in Eaton Nursery near Norwich: one fragment, the bottom of a Patera, with the potter's mark, FAVIII.  
*W. C. Ewing, Esq.*
- 25 Ditto, found at Saham Toney: one piece with the potter's mark, SILVANI. ... *Rev. W. Grigson.*
- 26 Ditto, found at Lexden Park near Colchester: good patterns.  
*Mrs. Mills, Lexden Park.*
- 27 Ditto, found in various parts of London: one piece of a Patera has the mark OFIC. PRIMI (from the workshop of Primus), and PVINNI has been scratched upon it with a knife. This was found in the river near Blackfriars Bridge in 1842. Marks on other fragments, OF PRIMII. OF LICNI. . VRONISO.  
*C. R. Smith, Esq.*

---

MISCELLANEOUS. *Table-case VII.*

- 28 Three diminutive Bronze Cups, joined together; supposed to be intended for pigments. Found at Caister near Norwich.

*G. Johnson, Esq.*

A similar arrangement of three earthen vases is to be seen in the Colchester Museum.

- 29 Bronze Statera or Steelyard: Caister next Norwich. This is very perfect; the ring and hook for suspending it, and the ring and hook at the other extremity of the yard, still remain.

*J. Gooding, Esq.*

- 30 Fine Bronze Fibula. Harp-shaped: in a most perfect state. Kimberley. ... *J. H. Barnard, Esq.*

Like example, fig. 11 pl. XII., Akerman's *Index*.

- 31 Collection of Fibulæ and fragments of Fibulæ, of the form most common in Italy. (Two stated to have been found at Col-tishall.) ... *S. Woodward's Collection.*

- 32 Bronze Scourge, armed with Plummets. A stout chain,  $10\frac{1}{2}$  in. long; has a large ring at each end, from one of which hang four other smaller chains, of various patterns, about  $6\frac{1}{4}$  in. long, to which hang bronze plummets of various sizes. Found in Suffolk. ... *John Longe, Esq.*

The Rev. Dr. Milner exhibited a precisely similar one to the Society of Antiquaries in 1823, and he described it as an instrument of torture employed by the Pagan persecutors against the primitive Christians, and stated that it had been found in the catacombs.—*Archæologia*, Vol. XXI., p. 541. Part of the larger chain of the instrument in the Museum appears as if it had been long imbedded in chalk, whilst the other part is perfectly clean and fresh. The plummets are of various size and form, therein differing from Dr. Milner's specimen.

- 33 Gold Ring with twelve facets; a letter of the words "CONSTANT FIDES" on each, the "FI" excepted, which are both on one facet. Found at Caister next Norwich, in 1824.

*H. Bolingbroke, Esq.*





- 34 Bronze Enamelled Rings, portions of horse trappings. Saham Toney. ... .. *Rev. W. Grigson.*

These are identical in form with those found in the Polden Hills, engraved in Vol. XIV. of the *Archæologia*, p. 90, and are figured in the Transactions of the *Norfolk Archæological Society*, Vol. II., p. 400.

- 35 Collection of rude Bronze Rings, some of them evidently for a similar purpose as the preceding; Buckles, &c. (No locality given.) ... .. *S. Woodward's Collection.*
- 36 Portions of Fibulæ, Buckles, Pins, &c. (No locality given.) ... .. *S. Woodward's Collection.*

- 37 Fragments of Bronze Buckles and other small objects. From Caister, Burgh Castle, &c. ... .. *W. Squire, Esq.*

- 38 Bone Pins, fragments of Glass, Iron Ring, &c. Found at Brancaster. ... .. *Rev. James Lee Warner.*

- 39 Fragment of Leather, with a flowing pattern cut in it. Found in digging the foundations of the Royal Exchange. ... .. *T. Barton, Esq.*

- 40 Coin of Constantine and two small Glass Beads. Found on Downham Heath. ... .. *W. Squire, Esq.*

- 41 Coin Moulds. Lingwell gate, Wakefield. *Rev. Charles Green.*

Large quantities of these Moulds (which are of a clay unlike any in the district) have been, at various times, turned up by the plough at Lingwell Gate. Camden records the fact in 1697: and in 1820 and 1831, Notices on the subject were communicated to the Society of Antiquaries.—See *Archæologia*, Vols. XIX. and XXIV.

- 42 Stone Mould for casting Counters. Taken from the river near Whitefriars Bridge. ... .. *Mr. Scottow.*

- 43 Round fragments of Kimmeridge Coal. ... .. *The Very Rev. the Dean of Norwich.*

The Coal Money of the Antiquaries of the last century, found to an enormous extent in two little secluded valleys at Purbeck, on the southern coast of Dorsetshire. It is no longer doubted, says Mr. T. Wright, that these are the waste pieces produced in the formation of rings from the shale on the turning-lathe.—*Celt, Roman and Saxon*, p. 231.

- 44 Similar fragments of Kimmeridge Coal. *Rev. — Dade.*

- 45 Plain Roman Brick, from Burgh Castle, measuring  $14\frac{1}{2}$  in. by  $9\frac{1}{2}$  in. ... .. *Mr. J. Warren.*

- 46 Ditto. Ixworth. ... .. *Rev. C. Green.*

- 47 Tesseræ, from the Roman Road near London. ... .. *Mrs. Barnham.*

- 48 Ditto, from Colchester. ... .. *Rev. G. R. Leathes.*

- 49 Similar specimens from Colchester. ... .. *Rev. G. R. Leathes.*

- 50 Roman Tile, with a rude indented pattern and a green glazing. Found at Reedham Grove. ... .. *Greville J. Chester, Esq.*

- 51 Roman Tile, from Wangford. ... .. *G. J. Chester, Esq.*

- 52 Roman Tile. Wheatley, Oxon. ... .. *John Wright, Esq.*

- 53 Part of an Oak Pile, from the foundation of a Roman Bridge between Kilverstone and Snarehill, Norfolk. ... ..



## INTRODUCTORY OBSERVATIONS

TO

**The Third Division of British Antiquities.**

---

THE Anglo-Saxon Antiquities in the Museum, although not very numerous, are extremely curious and valuable.

The collection of Urns of the period is particularly varied and good, and some of the specimens exhibit an elegance of design nearly approaching Roman.

Anglo-Saxon Urns are usually easy of identification, except when, as occasionally happens, they have been moulded after Roman models. The clay of which they are made in this county is commonly of a dark brown colour, and the style of ornament (where ornament is introduced) very perceptibly differs from that of the other divisions. The potter had no lathe; his urns were all moulded; and lines drawn round the urn with the end of a stick and a small circular stamped ornament form the usual adornment. Frequently, however, a series of bulbous projections of the surface about the centre gives a new and peculiar character to the pottery.

Great numbers of Anglo-Saxon Urns have been taken from the tumuli with which our heaths and open fields are still largely covered; in many instances these tumuli are of a much more ancient period. The interments are, however, by no means confined to artificial mounds; and the brow of a natural hill, where no trace of artificial earthworks is to be found, will yield enormous quantities of these sepulchral remains.

The quantity of burnt bones contained in each urn is generally large, and mixed with them will be found fragments of iron weapons, tweezers, combs, and other articles of personal use.



The site of the Anglo-Saxon Cemetery at Pensthorpe, from which one or two of the best urns in the Museum have been obtained, consists of a series of tumuli distinctly traceable over several fields. Cultivation has reduced these tumuli for the most part very nearly to the level of the surrounding land; but the whole surface of them has been excavated with holes a few feet deep, in which the urns have been placed with the mouth upwards, and then covered over with earth. So numerous are the remains that the fields are strewn with fragments; and whenever the earth is cleared away for a few feet, urns and burnt bones are certain to be exhumed.

Pensthorpe is two miles from Fakenham and six miles from Great Walsingham; over the "sad and sepulchral pitchers" found at which latter place Sir Thomas Browne displayed his extensive and curious reading on Urn Burial in his "*Hydriotaphia*."

The value of that remarkable paper rests not alone on the varied learning brought to bear upon the subject: the minute fidelity and accuracy with which he records what might thereafter be of use to the inquirer, may be most usefully imitated: they cannot be surpassed.

"In a field of Old Walsingham, not many months past, were dug up between forty and fifty urns deposited in a dry and sandy soil, not a yard deep nor far from one another. Not all strictly of one figure, but most answering those described: some containing two pounds of bones and teeth, with fresh impressions of their combustion, beside the extraneous substances, like pieces of small boxes or combs, handsomely wrought; handles of small brass instruments, brazen nippers, and in one some kind of opal: near the same plot of ground for about six yards compass were dug up coals and incinerated substances, which begat conjecture that this was the *ustrina* or place of burning their bodies."

How truthful is this description of an Anglo-Saxon Cemetery!

The brow of the hill above the Wensum at Drayton, near the Lodge, was covered with similar interments; but very few perfect specimens have been recovered from the spot, the land having been long under cultivation before any discovery was made, and the urns having been so near the surface that they had been mostly broken in pieces.

Several of the Urns in the Museum are from Markshall and





Caister; and it might therefore be fairly conjectured, in the absence of other evidence, a Roman Camp being in such close vicinity, they were of that period. But their character is unmistakeably stamped upon them; and although the gentleman who communicated their discovery to the Society of Antiquaries in 1815, treated them and others found with them as Roman, the drawings which accompanied his remarks clearly show all of them to be Anglo-Saxon, and we must look elsewhere for the Roman Cemetery.

By the end of the period at which we are arrived, cremation, more nearly universal during the Roman Period than at any other, had gradually ceased to be the mode of disposing of the remains of the dead. We have in our cases some remarkable objects from bodies deposited in a tumulus at Sporle near Swaffham. These were placed in the side of a tumulus, one of three or four, between which runs the ancient Peddar's Way: from another of them Mr. G. Johnson obtained an Urn of the Celtic Period; another contained the skeleton of a horse.

The fine bronze fibulæ found on these bodies are worthy of careful examination; and I am not aware of any of the kind having been found east of this place. Mr. Plowright, of Swaffham, has some of a like form from that neighbourhood, and Sir Henry Bedingfield some from Oxburgh and Northwold: we occasionally hear of them in the Fen district. Mr. Wright (*Celt, Roman and Saxon*) engraves two from Stow Heath, Suffolk, very like these, and states fibulæ of like shape to be found in the counties of Derby, Leicester, Nottingham, Northampton, York, Cambridge, and Suffolk.

I cannot conclude these observations without recording the great obligations we are under to Mr. Goddard Johnson for his liberal donations of Antiquities in this and the preceding divisions. Without the specimens which he has thus placed at the service of the public, our collection would be poor indeed.

H. HARROD.



## CATALOGUE.

---

### Anglo-Saxon Period.

---

#### URNS. *Cases III. and IV.*

- 1 Small Urn of a dark brown clay. Found at Markshall near Norwich. ... .. *Mrs. Postle.*

Height, 5 in. Diameter, 7 in.

It has a pattern round it a little above the centre; a series of small circular stamped ornaments with two indented lines above and below. It contained a quantity of burnt bones.

- 2 Small Urn of similar form, also found at Markshall. *Mrs. Postle.*

Height, 6½ in. Diameter, 8 in.

Deeply-cut lines run from the neck towards the bottom, ceasing about half-way down, and two lines are rudely drawn round a little below the neck. Contained burnt bones, iron shears, and tweezers.

- 3 Urn of more elegant form. Found at Markshall.

*S. W. Stevenson, Esq., F.S.A.*

Height, 7 in. Diameter, 7 in.

The whole neck and upper part of the body of this Urn have bold lines drawn round, and a deeply-indented wave-like pattern round the body.

- 4 Small rude gourd-shaped Urn. Found in a tumulus at Spørle: quite plain. (*Table-case IX.*) ... .. *G. Johnson, Esq.*

- 5 Fine Urn of a dark brown clay. Found at Pensthorpe.

*Mr. John Verdon.*

Height, 8 in. Diameter, at mouth, 4½ in.

This has a bold pattern consisting of large oblong projections or bosses round the middle, placed alternately perpendicularly and obliquely; four indented lines above and waving lines beneath. Filled with burnt bones.

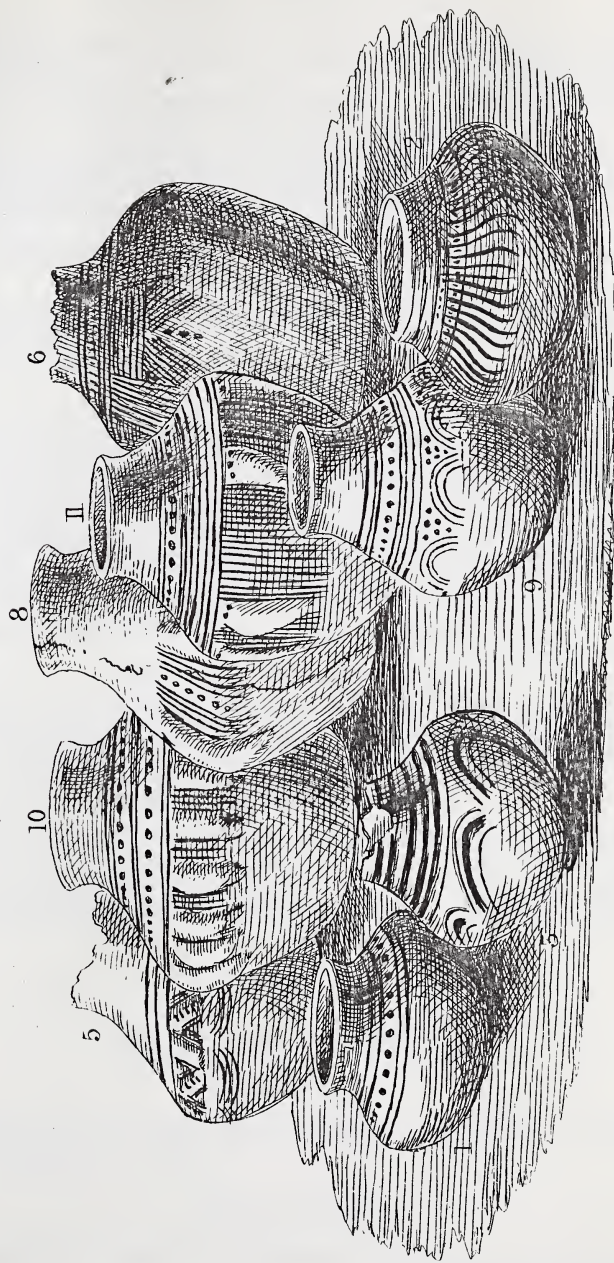
- 6 Fine Urn of a dark blue clay. Found at Pensthorpe.

*G. Johnson, Esq.*

Height, 9 in. Diameter, 9 in.; at mouth, 3½ in.

A rather rude pattern not very deeply indented extends from the neck over the upper part of the body of the Urn, all the lower part being quite plain: the flange has been broken off. In this Urn, mixed with the burnt bones, were the comb and tweezers in Table-case No. VIII.





ANGLO-SAXON URNS. NORWICH MUSEUM.





- 7 Urn of similar form, but quite plain and very perfect. From Sedgeford. ... *G. Johnson, Esq.*  
 8 Urn. Found at Caister near Norwich. *Mrs. Dashwood.*

Height, 10 in. Diameter, 9 in.; at lip,  $4\frac{1}{2}$  in.

This differs considerably in form from the last two; the neck is considerably longer; some half-dozen bulbous projections stand out boldly on the swell of the body, between every two of which a line of small circles extends about the same distance down the Urn, with three or four lines on each side of it.

- 9 Urn, also found at Caister. ... *Mrs. Dashwood.*  
 Height, 8 in. Diameter, 8 in.

A pattern round the neck resembling No. 1; beneath, a series of semicircles with the same circular stamped ornament as that above, between them.

- 10 Large Urn of dark brown clay. Found at Markshall in 1815. *Mrs. Postle.*

Height, 9 in. Diameter, 11 in.; at lip, 5 in.

Four Saxon Urns were dug up at Markshall on the top of a natural elevation about two or three furlongs from the Roman Camp at Caister. A Notice of them was communicated by the Rev. William Gibson to the Society of Antiquaries.—See *Archæologia*, Vol. XVIII., p. 436, plate XXVIII. No. 2 in the plate seems intended for the above Urn, and No. 4 to represent No. 1 in this Catalogue. The neck-pattern is much the same as the last, excepting that there are two lines of the small circles: large bulbous projections extend round it about the centre, divided from each other by four or five indented lines. This Urn resembles in shape No. 24, plate XIV., Akerman's *Index*.

- 11 Splendid Urn in excellent preservation. Found at Sedgeford. *G. Johnson, Esq.*

Height,  $9\frac{1}{2}$  in. Diameter, at lip, 4 in.

This Urn has a series of the bulbous projections or bosses so common in Urns of this period, and although the ornament is very plain, the whole effect is extremely pleasing and good: a quantity of burnt bones were contained in it. A labourer, carting gravel from a pit, found, on the falling of some gravel from the side of the pit, a line of Urns standing mouths upwards, and without any covers: all but this one are probably destroyed.

- 12 Small rude gourd-shaped Urn, resembling No. 4, of a very dark brown clay. Found at Redgrave. *R. Taylor, Esq.*  
 13 Fragments of Urns from Pensthorpe. *G. Johnson, Esq.*  
 14 Small Drinking Vessel. Found at Stalham. *R. C. Webb, Esq.*

## MISCELLANEOUS OBJECTS.

### *Table-case IX.*

- 1 Part of an Iron Lance, Sword, Daggers, and Spears. From Nicholas Lane, London.

### *Table-case VIII.*

- 2 Fragments of Spears from Pensthorpe Urns. *Woodward's Collection.*





- 3 Very fine Bronze Fibulæ; Iron Umbo of a Shield; Earthen, Glass, and Amber Beads; Buckle; Iron Spear-heads; and Brass Ring. Found at Sporle. ... .. *G. Johnson, Esq.*

Mr. G. Johnson assisted at the opening of some tumuli at a farm called "Petty Gards," (*Peddar's Gate*) in Sporle near Swaffham, in 1820. In one of these, seven skeletons were found, placed side by side; round shields (apparently of leather stretched over and sown on thin laths of wood) were placed over the faces of some, and spear-heads by their sides; a kind of woollen cloak was distinctly observed enveloping each body, but which quickly turned to dust on the admission of the air; fibulæ fastened them on the breast. Nothing of the shields could be preserved but the iron umbo of one: this has been penetrated by a spear. The beads were on one of the skeletons which Mr. Johnson thinks was of a female: in another tumulus was the skeleton of a horse and a large quantity of small bones. The umbo of the shield and the spear-head are precisely similar to those found at Little Wilbraham, Cambridgeshire, and presented to the British Museum by Mr. Deck.—See *Journal of Archaeological Institute*, Vol. VIII., p. 172.

- 4 Pair of Tweezers from Pensthorpe Urn, No. 5. *Mr. John Verdon.*  
 5 Ditto, from Markshall Urn, No. 2. *F. Clarke, Esq.*  
 6 Ditto, from Caister Urn. *S. W. Stevenson, Esq., F.S.A.*  
 7 Fragments of a Comb and Comb-case from Pensthorpe Urn, No. 6. *Woodward's Collection.*  
 8 Iron Ring from an Urn found at Markshall. ... *Ditto.*  
 9 Crystal Ball, of the kind frequently found with Anglo-Saxon remains, suggested by Douglas, in his *Nenia Brit.*, to have been used for talismanic purposes.—*Akerman*, p. 142.

F  
024562  
.6

V4







